

# THE LIFE OF FAITH AND THE GLORIOUS CHURCH

JANUARY 1st

## DEFINING "CHURCH"

...."Husbands love your wives, just as Christ also loved the Church and gave Himself up for her; so that He might sanctify her, having cleansed her by the washing of water with the Word, that He might present to Himself the Church in all her glory, having no spot or wrinkle or any such thing; but that she should be holy and blameless".... Ephesians 5: 25-27 NASB

It is important for ALL believers to have an accurate working definition of the word "church" in their hearts, for it will lead directly to a better understanding of their calling. The word used in the Greek for church is "ecclesia", and is common in this usage throughout the New Testament. But before the Church came into being at the day of Pentecost it was used as a term in Greece [particularly in politics] which meant "a calling out, an assembling together for a definite purpose". As we put that original meaning towards the meaning that the Father had intended for His Church, we see that they are one and the same - for indeed we are "called out" of this world, and indeed we are "assembled" for a definite purpose - the establishment of the God's Will [Kingdom] in the earth.

In Ephesians 5:27 the Word of God states:

...."that He might present to Himself the Church in all her glory, having no spot or wrinkle or any such thing but that she should be holy and blameless"....

Some time ago, I was reading and meditating on this verse, and I asked the Father how He was going to bring the church - which, up until this time, has been filled with pride and fear, strife and division, and the false doctrines established by those who have little or no revealed knowledge of the life of the Cross [that every Christian is called to] - into the Glorious Church spoken of in the above scripture. In my early years, this verse puzzled me somewhat because I had heard about the "catching away of the Church" and read about the Marriage Supper of the Lamb, and so I wondered how He was going to take a church that was clearly operating in "worldliness" [and without a very high degree of faith] and make her holy and blameless in His sight. It was then that He began to show me from my own walk with Him. When I began to seek the Father and His Word, the first thing He showed me was that I must depend upon Him [trust in Him] for "all things" and, as my tendency was still to depend on my "own" understanding and ability, the process of changing my thinking to conform to His Word [Will] seemed very slow in the beginning of my walk. Of course, as believers give the Word of God a continually greater place in their lives [until, ultimately, HE has preeminence in ALL things], the quicker their minds will be renewed. Each time I would operate outside the Word [Will] of God and, thus, be found leaning upon my own understanding, I would "fail" in whatever I attempted to do, and the desired goal would never be reached - and there would, of course, be no satisfaction at all, only

disappointment and frustration. The Father was teaching me to continually reach out for the things He had for me by standing on His Word in faith until the "physical manifestation" of the promise [blessing] came. It was in this way that I began to truly see His perfection, and His great love [that He has for all of us], and I wanted to enter into the place wherein I would experience it to a continually greater degree in my life. Through all of these lessons it became clear in my spirit that if I "sowed" to the flesh I would see certain failure, and if I sowed to the Word of God and the Spirit of God I would see certain success. Because of these things [and after many, many, many years], I learned to keep my eyes continually on the Word [Will] of God in EVERY situation and circumstance - good or bad. Getting back to what the Father said to me about the Church after I had asked Him how it was possible to have a Church without spot or wrinkle in view of the conditions which now existed, He said [along with a word from the Lord Jesus]:

...."In My Church, as the great judgement begins with the household of God, the consuming fire of My Spirit will be poured forth upon My people, and I shall lay bare those things that have not initiated in Me, and consume every "dead work" of the flesh. It is in this way that each one of My children will be brought to the realization that they can be either be for Me or against Me - but if against Me, they will allow themselves to suffer great loss at the hands of the Evil One in this hour. For to those who have [revelation] already, more shall be given and to those who have not, what little they have shall be stolen away from them. On one hand there will be those who will forsake all and give themselves wholly unto Me and, on the other hand, there will be those who still find their pleasure in the things of the world rather than in Me. But truly I say to you, the wheat shall be separated from the chaff, and the chaff will be consumed by the fire of My Spirit; thus will My beloved Church be purged and cleansed of her filthiness [all unrighteousness] and, indeed, she shall shine brighter than the sun. And yes, many will fail entirely in all they have set their hand to, and there will be a great cry heard throughout the land as My judgement intensifies, for indeed all that was "hidden" will be exposed for what it really is - both righteous and unrighteous. And there will be those who are honoured and exalted in the sight of all My children. For when persecution arose against them they steadfastly refused to compromise My Word [Will] in any way, and with these precious ones I am well pleased! As the outpouring of My Spirit continues to escalate in the earth, the "battle of the ages" will move out into the open, and My mighty ones shall crush the Evil One and his forces for all to see!"....

#### **JESUS:**

...."NEVER underestimate the power of the Holy Spirit for, truly I say to you, when My people begin to partake of His fullness, it will not take long to accomplish the desires of the Father's heart in the earth, and I will come to My Church and, after a short time, I will bring My Beloved Bride to the Feast which I have prepared for Her. Only walk by faith in all things and keep your eyes fixed on Me for the fullness of your "redemption" [salvation] draws near!"....  
Amen

In that time [and, of course, to a continually greater degree since then], the Father impressed on my spirit that the volume and the intensity of the Holy Spirit would be so great in the days of the Glorious Church [as He moved forth to judge His people through a remnant

Church] - that all sinful flesh in the midst of the congregations would be both exposed and burned up [consumed]. In other words, before the "catching away of the Church comes, the Body of Christ will be the "Glorious Church" without "spot or wrinkle". From these words of the Father, "true" believers [those who truly love God, and have given His Will preeminence in their lives] can clearly see the need to stop whatever it is they are doing apart from the Will of God through unbelief or self-desire, and go before Him in a spirit of repentance - taking whatever steps that are necessary to move into the path of His perfect will. For it is certain that the "flood" of His Spirit is coming [the former and the latter rains] and we do not want to be caught outside the Covenants of promise - under any circumstances!

**Related Scriptures:** 1 Corinthians 15:51-52; 2 Thessalonians 2:1-8; Revelation 19:7-9; Proverbs 3:5-6; Galatians 6:7-9; Matthew 13:12; 1 Peter 4:17; 1 Corinthians 3:11-15; Zechariah 10:1; Joel 2:23-27;

## **JANUARY 2nd**

### **THE GLORIOUS DAYS AHEAD**

...."But when He, the Spirit of Truth [the truth-giving Spirit] comes, He will guide you into all the truth - the whole, full [absolute] truth. For He will not speak His own message - on His own authority - but He will tell whatever He hears [from the Father, He will give the message that has been given to Him] and He will announce and declare to you the things that are to come - that will happen in the future".... John 16:13 Amplified Translation

The days ahead shall bring forth the release of a "necessary" healing wave concerning those in the previous "prophetic" move who "allowed" themselves to be wounded. Notice the quotation marks on the word "allowed". Despite the horrendous treatment that many - if not all - received from the "resident authorities" in the previous "prophetic move" of God a great number of these servants of God [because of a "distinct" failure on their part to draw near to the Father in the "inner chamber" - and, thus, allow themselves to be "properly" equipped by the Spirit of God] became "wounded" as a result of either "lowering", or abandoning all together in the heat of battle, their shield of "faith". Thus, the Enemy was able to penetrate the "soft underbelly" of unbelief that they held to because of their "refusal" to keep their eyes "fixed" on Jesus [the Word of God] - and, thus, move in perfect accordance with a revelation of God's will at all times. Because of their continued disobedience [mental ascension and presumption] to the will of God they did not have the necessary strength to fight off the "spirit of unforgiveness" and, thus, Satan "was" able to keep them in a severe form of bondage that literally rendered them - not only "impotent" concerning the tearing down of the "deep strongholds" hindering the establishment of the True Church [religious spirits - the spirit of anti-Christ] - but almost incredibly, they became vessels of persecution [reproach] to the "help" that the Father, in His tender mercy, sent to them for their perfect deliverance! In light of these things, the Father is going to release a "special wave" of healing in order to restore fully [resurrect] "all" those delegated authorities that held [and may even continue to hold] "any" ground of unforgiveness towards those in the "religious" hierarchy of the "worldly" church - who had been violently opposed to any aspect of the true

prophetic movement of God. But the Lord made it very clear to me that only those who would "finally" let go of the ground of unforgiveness and bitterness [resentment] that had held them down for so long would receive their deliverance, and enter into the perfect liberty [freedom] that is theirs, in Christ. There is no acceptance of, or provision for, the "wilful" [conscious] holding of "unforgiveness" in the Kingdom of God! This "wave" of healing shall also expose any "hidden" ground of unforgiveness and resentment, and the end result shall be "elite" Kingdom troops restored to "battle-readiness", and filled with a greater degree of God's presence [glory] than ever before. All of this is very, very bad news for Satan and his forces!

### **A SPECIFIC OUTPOURING OF GOD'S SPIRIT UPON THE SHEPHERDS [PASTORS]**

The days ahead shall also bring forth a "specific" outpouring of God's Spirit upon those "shepherds" [pastors] whose hearts are given to the Lord - but not yet quite "wholly" [thus preventing them from receiving the "necessary" revelation concerning the "local" Church, and their reception of the apostles and prophets - with a view to operating as a "true" working five-fold ministry]. This powerful move of God will lead these "chosen ones" into a deep and thorough repentance, and this will immediately lead them into the "proper spiritual positioning" - wherein they will finally be able to receive the "revelation" of the Father's heart [character] and will that is necessary for them to represent Him perfectly. Through this "specific" outpouring of His Spirit upon the "shepherds" the Father will again release a "special anointing" that shall result in a superabundant release of the Spirit of wisdom and revelation. Because of this, "any" pastors from the "previous regime" [denominational structure or past prophetic movement] who had shown a reluctance to receive the apostles and prophets - and who, in this time, truly desire in their heart to walk in the "fullness" of ministry that they are called to - shall receive the power and the anointing to join the "last wave" of shepherds being raised up in this final hour, and they shall enter into their "proper place" in the true Local [Glorious] Churches. In the meantime, the Father has been raising up those who will - for the first time - walk in the "fullness" of the office of "shepherd" [pastor] - men and women who are so wholly given to the will of God concerning His "entire" plan for the Glorious Church that they shall have absolutely no trouble "receiving" all of the "ministry gifts" [offices] into the midst of those that they are called to "feed" and "protect". Up until this time, many, many pastors have been held captive to fear, unforgiveness - and the "sin-consciousness" that has prevented them from truly "knowing" the heart of the Father and, thus, gaining a revelation [and understanding] of how their office is truly to function in the midst of God's people. Thus, in many areas of the church at large the various "spirits of control" [Jezebel, fear, vaingloriousness etc.] and manipulation continue to run rampant in the midst of many congregations - the pastor "maintaining" a vice-like grip [spiritually-speaking] on their "sheep", through fear and unbelief.

### **THE FIRST AND FOREMOST PRIORITY OF THE PASTOR IS TO REPRESENT THE HEART OF THE FATHER PERFECTLY**

This produces an "environment" of darkness that keeps both the pastor and the sheep in darkness - devoid of the revelation knowledge that would empower them to enter into the fullness of God's Will [both individually and corporately]. In many cases, pastors have affixed

themselves to "false" doctrine because of the hardness of heart they have maintained through fear - and this must end in this most critical hour! For in holding to that which is apart from true doctrine they are leading the precious sheep that the Father has entrusted them with into darkness - producing a state of heart that leads them away from intimate fellowship with the Father [and His Word] instead of continually closer to Him. The first and foremost priority of the pastor is to represent the heart of the Father, perfectly. That, of course, applies to every believer in ALL that they say and do, but in this hour - as the fullness of the Father's plan and purpose concerning the Glorious Church begins to unfold - it is of the utmost importance for the sheep to be both led into the proper pasture [the "inner chamber"], and fed with the pure and unadulterated "Gospel of the Kingdom" - a Gospel that will lead the "hearer" towards and, ultimately, into the fullness of their precious destiny in Christ. As "true" doctrine is established in the midst of the congregations of the righteous [those who truly love God] through the holy apostles [and holy prophets to a degree] there will be a great "purging" of the ground of "unforgiveness" and "sin-consciousness" - as the Holy Fire of God is poured forth through His holy vessels. This shall remove any [and every] element of self-desire, and the "inferiority complex" [unworthiness] that many of God's children have "held to". And, in those places, wherein the children of God are truly willing to lay down EVERY ground of fear and pride, there shall come forth the greatest and deepest and clearest revelation of the "power" of Blood of Jesus the Church has ever witnessed. This "revelation" shall immediately begin to "elevate" each and every one of God's children who truly love Him into the "fullness" of their inheritance in Christ and, with each passing day, the Church [both individually and corporately] shall move forth in the fullness of Her divine authority and destiny - no longer in ANY form of bondage to the strongholds of "unworthiness" and "condemnation" that had held Her down and hindered Her for so long.

**Related Scriptures:** Malachi 3:16-4:3; Ephesians 1:17-23; Ephesians 4:11-16; Jeremiah 23:1-12, 16-22;

### **JANUARY 3rd**

#### **THE WAY TO THE PLACE OF ABIDING IS THE WAY OF THE CROSS**

...."I am the true vine, and My Father is the vinedresser. Every branch in Me that does not bear fruit, He takes away; and every branch that bears fruit He prunes it, that it may bear more fruit. You are already clean because of the Word which I have spoken to you. Abide in Me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, unless it abides in the vine, so neither can you, unless you abide in Me. I am the vine, you are the branches; he who abides in Me, and I in him, he bears much fruit; for apart from Me you can do nothing. If anyone does not abide in Me, he is thrown away as a branch, and dries up; and they gather them, and cast them into the fire, and they are burned. If you abide in Me, and My Words abide in you, ask whatever you wish, and it shall be done for you. By this is My Father glorified, that you bear much fruit, and so prove to be My disciples. Just as the Father has loved Me. I have also loved you; abide in My love. If you keep My commandments, you will abide in My love; just as I have kept My Father's commandments, and abide in His love".... John 15:1-10 NASB

The more a believer "meditates" on the Word of God and brings every thought captive to the obedience of Christ the more they are caught up in the "Spirit of wisdom and revelation". In other words, in everything that they do they are both seeking and experiencing a revelation of whatever the Father is doing, and has done - at all times. This position of nearness to [intimacy with] the Father and His Word is something to be sought after, and to be desired ABOVE ALL ELSE, by every child of God. For it is then that the Father is able to fellowship with us and, in the process, reveal to us all those things that are closest to His heart. As we desire more than anything else to know God and to draw near to Him, we shall find ourselves continually in a position to receive an ever-expanding "revelation" of the Father, the Son and the ministry of the Holy Spirit. In light of these things, EVERY child of God needs a strong and deep revelation of the Word "abide" because it is the "essence" of our relationship with God. As the Holy Spirit began to teach me of the meaning of the word abide [as it applies to the true Christian life] He used breathing as an example. As we breath in and breath out we do not "consciously" think of every breath and, in the same way, our relationship with the Father - that is, our entrance into the fullness of His "rest" [having ceased striving in our own strength] - is based on that very same idea, in that in the place of abiding in Him [and Him in us] we do not always have "conscious" thoughts as we go forth in faith, love and obedience. It is certain that there are times - especially as we start out in our Christian walk - wherein we are more aware of the things of the physical realm, that is, the things which are seen, than we are of the things which are not seen. But as we continually give preeminence to the Word of God - and, thus, are continually renewed in our minds and purified in our hearts - we come into that precious place of "abiding" that the Father desires each one of His children to be in. There are times in the beginning of our spiritual journey wherein we "feel" we are consciously striving or working in our handling of God's will, but as we feed and feed upon the Word of God His love is shed abroad in our hearts to such a great degree [as we persevere in a perfect diligence towards both the seeking after and carrying out of His Will] - that EVERY word we speak, EVERY action we take, EVERY feeling we feel, EVERY thought that we "allow" ourselves to think, and EVERY motivation that drives us on, shall be a "spontaneous" manifestation of the absolute love and life and light [Zoe] of God.

### **THE FATHER'S DISCIPLINE IS ALWAYS FOR OUR GREATEST GOOD**

This latter statement may seem impossible to many, but such are the blessings of abiding in Christ; blessings that will SURELY come to the child of God as they begin to love the Lord their God with EVERY fibre of their being - seeking only to establish His Kingdom and His righteousness in the earth. As we open our heart wide to the discipline of God - a discipline that is ALWAYS for our greatest good, we become partakers of His life and holiness, casting down the old nature by way of the Cross to enter into [and remain in] the presence of our loving Father. O that we might continually "strive" - in and by the Holy Spirit - to reach the place of "abiding" and, once there, come to view ALL things that would remove us from that exalted place as "deadly poison"! As we grow to know the nature [Love] and purposes of the Father, we shall soon come to understand His ardent desire for each of us to live [abide] in the "secret place of His presence", and the joy and the pleasure He receives when His beloved children place Him first in their lives - above all of the sin and temptation of the world.

## **LET THERE BE NO MISTAKE WITH REGARD TO THE IMPORTANCE OF ABIDING**

Let there be no mistake with regard to the importance of abiding, for as we shall see it is the only way to Life - and bearing fruit for the Kingdom. In the first stages of our obedience to the Word of God, we believe the Word with our "mind", but in many cases that word has not yet been revealed to our heart and, thus, we need to continually stand on that word - not "allowing" ourselves to be moved by ANY of the circumstances that may surround us. As we continually hold to that word [portion of the Father's Will] in a steadfast faith and obedience, moment by moment, day by day, in EVERY facet of our lives and, as we continually cast down any thought or speculation that exalts itself against the "revealed" knowledge of God's Word [Will], THEN AND ONLY THEN are we able to come to that secret place of "abiding" in God's presence. As we are introduced by the Holy Spirit to the portion of God's Word [Will] that applies to our current situation we must stand in faith on that Word - without regard for "any" of our physical circumstances - THEN, through our faith - and by the power of God - that Word will be moved from our mind [and any area of potential "mental ascension"], to our heart and, thus, become to us a "solid rock" upon which to stand. Revelation knowledge can in NO WAY come to us through the five physical senses [as it is a "Spirit to spirit" process]. Therefore, as we seek to keep our eyes "fixed" upon Jesus [the Author and Developer of our faith] - that is, keeping our eyes fixed on the things that are not perceived through our five physical senses, [spiritual reality - and the entire spiritual realm] the anointing [that abides within us] shall continually reveal the Word [Will of God] to us, not only as it applies to the Father's overall plan for the Church, but also how it applies to our own portion in that plan.

**Related Scriptures:** Joshua 1:8; 2 Corinthians 10:5; Ephesians 1:17; 2 Corinthians 4:18; Luke 10:27; Matthew 6:33; Hebrews 12:10; Psalm 31:20; Psalm 41:12; John 14:6;

**JANUARY 4th**

**THE CALL TO AN "ABSOLUTE FAITH" AND TRUST IN GOD**

**[PART 1 OF 2]**

**THERE IS NO SUCH THING AS "KINGDOM-LIVING" [OR LIFE IN THE KINGDOM] APART FROM FAITH**

...."whatever is not from faith is sin".... Romans 14: 23b

...."in Christ Jesus neither circumcision nor uncircumcision means anything, but faith working through love".... Galatians 5: 6b

One of the key things that the Father has been preparing me for, over all these years, is to help teach His children how to walk and live by faith [love]. There are still many children of God

that are under the distinct impression that the call to a life of faith and absolute trust [at ALL cost to oneself] in God is for a select few [apostles, prophets, pastors etc.]. NOT SO!!! Every last born-again child of God is called to a life of faith and dependence upon the Father and His Word in/for ALL things. In this final hour our need to be found "abiding" in an absolute faith will be clearly seen. For there is no such thing as "Kingdom-living" [or life in the Kingdom] apart from faith. For one to ignore or forsake the call to a life of faith means that they will find their lot with the "world" [system], and its ways. Satan is relentless in his attempts to move the child of God from faith to self-reliance and self-effort - a self-reliance and self-effort that is both born and fuelled through an alignment with his [Satan's] lies. In the church at large, many have succumbed to a "spirit of complacency". They have reached certain "spiritual plateaus" and, once there, they have been quick to "set up camp" - clinging to their element of spiritual progress as if they had already "run the race", and had "crossed the finish line". Because of these things, certain "religious spirits" have been "allowed" to remain [UP UNTIL THIS TIME!] - in the midst of certain "fellowships", and most definitely in EVERY element of the denominational structure - to some degree. One thing that the people of God must come to realize - and soon - is that ANY element of the "flesh" [leaning upon one's own understanding - mental ascension to the Will and Word of God] that is exercised on their part produces "ground" for Satan and his forces to fulfil their "schemes" to hinder the establishment of the True [Glorious] Church, and to keep multitudes of God's children from entering into the fullness of their inheritance and authority, in Christ. This is a most serious matter, and one which the Holy Spirit is now bringing to the FRONT AND CENTER of our thinking. There is still time for vast multitudes to rectify this FAITH [faithlessness] problem in their lives and ministries, but they will have to drop [forsake] everything that is not in perfect accordance with the true plan of the Father for their life and ministry, and do so immediately! Whoever "holds to" that which is not ordered of God shall surely lose that which they compromised [in their disobedience and wilfulness] to keep. No stone shall be left unturned and there are no places to "hide" in this coming "rapid escalation" of the outpouring of the Holy Spirit - the Spirit of judgement and burning.

**SATAN AND HIS FORCES HAVE INVESTED A GREAT DEAL OF TIME OVER THE CENTURIES IN KEEPING THE VAST MAJORITY OF GOD'S CHILDREN AWAY FROM THE "FULLNESS" OF THEIR PRECIOUS INHERITANCE IN CHRIST**

People resist moving radically into the life of "faith" because they have still "maintained" some form of self-serving agenda through either a craving for "self-glory" or they hold to a ground of fear [mind-set or stronghold] in their lives that causes them ["unknowingly" - although they should know] to "maintain" a mistrust of the Father and His Word and, thus, they continually seek to establish their own "security" [physically, emotionally or financially]. Satan and his forces have invested a great deal of time over the centuries in keeping the vast majority of God's children away from the "fullness" of their precious inheritance in Christ and, thus, those who have not already forsaken dependence upon their OWN means and devices must now "rip themselves away" from their self-initiated, soulcally-empowered "kingdom" - IF they truly have a heart towards fulfilling the will of the Father for their lives and ministries in this final hour. What one has "built", in and by the deceptive practices of the Evil One and his forces - regardless of how "good" or "spiritual" it may "appear" - will be shattered and devastated by him [Satan]. It



is his distinct plan to, at the very least, make "Christians" appear powerless to his destructive schemes and, therefore, CONTINUE to hold captive the hearts of many [both in the church and in the world] - to his fear-filled "control". His ultimate scheme is to "murder" [destroy] the children of God [eliminate them from the "race"], thus removing them from the "battleground" to a place [Heaven] where they can do him no harm in the present dispensation.

**Related Scriptures:** James 4:4; Proverbs 3:5-6; 2 Peter 1:2-11;

**JANUARY 5th**

**THE CALL TO AN "ABSOLUTE FAITH" AND TRUST IN GOD**

**[PART 2 OF 2]**

**THE ONLY PEOPLE WHO ARE GOING TO THINK WELL OF THOSE WALKING IN FAITH AND OBEDIENCE [IN THE CHURCH] IN THIS HOUR ARE THOSE WHOSE HEART IS "WHOLLY GIVEN" TO GOD**

...."In conclusion, be strong in the Lord - be empowered through your union with Him; draw your strength from Him - that strength which His [boundless] might provides. Put on God's whole armor - the armor of a heavy-armed soldier, which God supplies - that you may be able successfully to stand up against [all] the strategies and the deceits of the devil. For we are not wrestling with flesh and blood - contending only with physical opponents - but against the despotisms, against the powers, against [the master spirits who are] the world rulers of this present darkness, against the spirit forces of wickedness in the heavenly [supernatural] sphere. Therefore put on God's complete armor, that you may be able to resist and stand your ground on the evil day [of danger], and having done all [the crisis demands], to stand [firmly in your place]".... Ephesians 6:10-13 Amplified Translation

We must be found "battle-ready", and the first component of, or step to, this "battle-readiness" is to forsake the sin which so easily entangles, and begin to "abide" in an absolute faith and dependence upon the Word of God - working [strengthened and empowered] through an absolute love. Every child of God walking the face of this earth in this last of the last hour shall either overcome absolutely or be absolutely overcome - without exception! If the child of God will forsake ALL in these days to follow the voice of the Master they shall hear clearly a "clarion call" to a complete and utter dependence upon the Father and His Word deep within their spirit. We must all wake up and remain alert to the fact that we are staring Eternity right in the eye, and it truly makes no sense whatsoever to cling to the fleeting pleasures of sin - or hold to the garment of a "world system" that is about to be shredded to pieces - rising out of the "ashes" to bring forth the most vile period in the history of mankind [the Great Tribulation and the reign of the AntiChrist for seven years]. When one truly sets themselves - in and by the Holy Spirit - to live the life of faith and "perfect love" that is required of them by the Father it shall produce many, many "strange looking" circumstances [of course the life of faith always looks strange to those walking by the "flesh" (their own understanding) - for they (the flesh and the s(S)pirit) are

at perfect enmity with each other], and these "circumstances" shall begin to "burn out" any "fear of man", and the "self-exaltive" attitudes that bind one to this "present world", and bring that one to the place wherein ONLY what God has said, is saying, is doing or has done is all that truly matters to them. Our entire walk MUST continually be maintained by the guarding of our heart with ALL diligence. We must put aside ALL "fear of man" and, thus, continually "rise above" the snare of the Evil One that such "fear" brings. For it is only in this place of "abiding" in faith and love that we are "perfectly empowered" to overcome in EVERY circumstance and situation - both from a personal standpoint, and in the behalf of the captives that "cross our path".

## **THOSE WHO "HOLD PART BACK" [THROUGH SELF-DESIRE AND REBELLION] WILL SIMPLY LISTEN TO WHAT "LIES" THE EVIL ONE IS SPEAKING TO THEM**

Obviously, we would all rather have people think well of us, but whether they do or whether they do not it will not move us off of the path of perfect obedience IF we have come to depend upon and trust "fully" in our loving Father and His Word. The only people who are going to think well of those walking in faith and obedience [in the church] in this hour are those whose heart is "wholly given" to God. Those who "hold part back" [through self-desire and rebellion] will simply listen to what "lies" the Evil One is speaking to them and, thus, they will attempt to "refute" and "discredit" the words and the actions of the true "delegated authorities" [servants of God] - having been deceived into "believing" that if they can "prove" their ministry is "false" they will then not have to be accountable to the words [prophecies or other words of Truth] these "delegated authorities" of God have spoken. There is such a strong spirit of deception working in this area that there are many children of God blatantly violating the law of love by "openly" reviling that which is clearly ordained [ordered] by the Father. They do so in the clear belief that they are actually "pleasing" God by "murdering" [character assassination] their brothers and sisters in Christ to, in reality, maintain that which was born of the "flesh" [unrighteousness] in their own lives and ministries. Let it be clearly understood: there shall be a strong "resistance" to the ministry of all those seeking to "abide" in the life of faith and obedience. This "resistance" shall be found, in some form, wherever the Holy Spirit is not given total "control" in our midst. The good news is: that, with a view to this, the Father is gathering together what He called "congregations of the righteous", and from these "gatherings" [true spiritual environments] the true Local [Glorious] Church shall become a reality in the earth in these days. Praise God!

**Related Scriptures:** Hebrews 12:1-2; Galatians 5:16-17; Proverbs 4:23; John 16:2-3;

**JANUARY 6th**

**THE AUTHORITY OF GOD**

**[PART 1 OF 2]**

**ONLY THOSE WHO SEEK TO SERVE GOD FROM A PURE HEART WILL FIND THEMSELVES IN THE POSITION TO RECEIVE THE REVELATION NEEDFUL FOR THEM TO WALK IN THE FULLNESS OF GOD'S AUTHORITY AND POWER**

...."God, after He spoke long ago to the fathers in many prophets in many portions and in many ways, in these last days has spoken to us in His Son, whom He appointed heir of all things, through whom also He made the world. And He is the radiance of His glory and the exact representation of His nature, and upholds all things by the word of His power. When He had made purification of sins, He sat down at the right hand of the Majesty on high; having become as much better than the angels, as He has inherited a more excellent name than they" .... Hebrews 1:1-4 NASB

**"authority"** - the right to command and enforce obedience; delegated right or power; authorization; plural: those having the power to govern or command;

In not having a clear definition of God's authority - as defined by the Word of God - it becomes far too easy for one to subject [submit] themselves to a "false authority". ANY submission to a false authority on the part of God's children, betrays only the motivation to live for themselves - independent of God. Many - up until this time - have fallen into that trap and have ended up following after "flesh and blood" instead of affixing themselves to Jesus [and the Father]. This ought not be in ANY form - for it is rooted and grounded in a spirit of "idolatry" [the pursuit of ANYTHING or ANYONE above the will of God and, thus, BEFORE their relationship with Him]. There are many scriptures found in the Word of God that really paint the picture of how our God is in absolute control of this universe, and how NOTHING goes unseen by Him. Too often, if our eyes are "allowed" to remain "fixed" on the physical [temporal] things and, thus, the affections of our heart are given over to the "world" and its ways, we SOON forget the majesty and power of Almighty God. In Hebrews 1:3 the scripture speaks of God, Who, "upholds ALL things by the word of His power". Another way to express that is that He upholds all things by the Word of the power of His authority. It is important to note here that the Word of God, the authority of God and the power of God cannot be separated. God alone is the "supreme authority" over ALL things. All "authorities" in the earth that are truly authorities have been instituted by God. There is NOTHING in the universe that can "overshadow" the authority of God! Therefore, those who desire to serve God faithfully MUST have a deep revelation of the heart and mind of the One Who is THE "Supreme Authority". Surely this is one area [up until this time] wherein the church - for the most part - has been immersed in darkness.

### **THE FAILURE TO DISCERN AND COMPREHEND THE "ABSOLUTENESS" OF GOD'S AUTHORITY WILL CAUSE ONE TO FALL SHORT IN THE CARRYING OUT OF HIS WILL FOR THEIR LIVES IN THIS FINAL HOUR**

It must be clearly understood that the failure to discern and comprehend the "absoluteness" of God's authority will cause one to fall short in the carrying out of His will for their lives in this final hour. There is only one reason why the church [individually - and, therefore, corporately] does not have [up until this time] a "proper" revelation of God's authority [a "revelation" that would allow them to enter into a deep understanding concerning the Father's will for a "spotless and unblemished" Church - and their perfect part in it], and that is because to

seek and gain a revelation of God's authority, one is going to have to subject [submit] themselves "totally" and "absolutely" to that authority [the Word and Will of God]. Only those who seek to serve God from a pure heart will find themselves in the position to receive the revelation needful for them to walk in the fullness of God's authority and power. There have been many "attempts" to both establish and build the Church of the Lord Jesus Christ in the "power" of the "flesh" - but these have fallen far, far short of the Glory of God, and have "enabled" Satan to build "inroads" into the hearts and minds of many of God's people - thus keeping them in bondage to fear and sin - rather than them entering into the fullness of their precious inheritance, in Christ and, thus, reaching the "heights of holiness" that the Father requires [commands] of each and every one of His children.

**Related Scriptures:** John 7:17-18; 2 Corinthians 4:16-18; Matthew 28:18; Luke 10:19; Romans 8:1-2; Leviticus 11:44-45;

**JANUARY 7th**

**THE AUTHORITY OF GOD**

**[PART 2 OF 2]**

**TO THE DEGREE THAT ONE "MAINTAINS" AN ELEMENT OF SELF-WILL [SELF-DESIRE], IT IS TO THAT DEGREE THAT THEY WILL "REFUSE" TO SUBJECT [SUBMIT] THEMSELVES TO GOD'S AUTHORITY [THE WORD OF GOD]**

...."How you have fallen from heaven, O star of the morning, son of the dawn! You have been cut down to the earth, "I will ascend to heaven; I will raise my throne above the stars of God, and I will sit on the mount of assembly in the recesses of the north. I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; I will make myself like the Most High." Nevertheless you will be thrust down to Sheol, to the recesses of the pit. Those who see you will gaze at you, they will ponder over you, saying, "Is this the man who made the earth tremble, who shook kingdoms, who made the world like a wilderness and overthrow its cities, who did not allow his prisoners to go home?".... Isaiah 14:12-17 NASB

...."Again the word of the Lord came to me saying, "Son of man, take up a lamentation over the king of Tyre, and say to him, "Thus says the Lord God, "You had the seal of perfection, full of wisdom and perfect in beauty. You were in Eden, the garden of God, every precious stone was your covering: the ruby, the topaz, and the diamond; the beryl, the onyx, and the jasper; the lapis lazuli, the turquoise, and the emerald; and the gold, the workmanship of your settings and sockets, was in you. On the day that you were created they were prepared. You were the anointed cherub who covers, and I placed you there. You were on the holy mountain of God, you walked in the midst of the stones of fire. You were blameless in your ways from the day you were created, until unrighteousness was found in you. By the abundance of your trade you were

internally filled with violence, and you sinned, therefore I have cast you as profane from the mountain of God. And I have destroyed you, O covering cherub, from the midst of the stones of fire. Your heart was lifted up because of your beauty; you corrupted your wisdom by reason of your splendor. I cast you to the ground; I put you before kings, that they may see you"... Ezekiel 28:11-17 NASB

In the first scripture above we discover the first time that God's authority was put into question. That, of course, was with Satan's rebellion against Him, and his subsequent removal from Heaven - resulting in the stripping of the authority and anointing which he had been given as "the anointed cherub" ["full of wisdom and perfect in beauty"]. We also see in this passage the beginning of all rebellion, all lawlessness and all iniquitous [unrighteous] activity. There are several important things that we must look at in this passage. We can see, first of all, that the Father has decreed and spoken of Lucifer's fall from Heaven and He goes on in verse 13 to explain what was in Lucifer's heart when he sought to overthrow Him,

...."but you said in your heart, I will ascend to heaven, I will raise my throne above the stars of God"....

As we stated before, this passage is the root of ALL rebellion and lawlessness, and as we continue on looking at the Scriptures we shall see clearly the "absoluteness" of God's Word, and the fact that ALL things align themselves either with Jesus Christ - the Lord of Lords and King of Kings - or Satan, the vanquished foe. We know that sin is sin, but there is a difference between how lawlessness and rebelliousness "effect" things - as opposed to other aspects of sin. Quite simply stated, sinning is a matter of conduct, and rebelliousness, or lawlessness, is a matter of heart-attitude. One of the key examples in explaining this more fully is the story of David, and his sin of conspiracy to murder and commit adultery - as opposed to the story of Korah and those who rebelled against Moses - as he brought forth the revelation of God's desire for holiness in the midst of His people. Why is it that David, in his sin, was not removed from his place of authority and struck down in the way that Korah - and those who followed after him - were struck down in their rebellion? David's sin was a matter of conduct [and he repented] while Korah's rebellion was a matter of heart-attitude towards God that caused him [and those with Him] to ignore the instruction of God given through Moses and, in fact, claim that they were already "holy". Because of this rebellious attitude in their heart they were not able to discern between that which was righteous [Moses - and the Will of God], and that which was unrighteous [their own words and actions] whereas, when David "found out" that his actions were sinful he repented before God, and sought to be restored [forgiven]. Satan's intent to set his throne "above" the throne of God [the principle of self-will and self-exaltation] was the thing that violated God's authority. Every child of God must have a clear revelation of the fact that the "principle of Satan" is rebellion, and, thus, those who would "truly" serve the Father and His Word must be completely removed from ANY attitude of rebellion [independence-mistrust] towards Him. Every last one of our heart motivations must have as its source the love of God - a love that has been shed abroad in our heart by the Holy Spirit abiding within. We must understand that EVERY word that we speak and EVERY action we initiate is either motivated by the love of God or the pride and rebelliousness of Satan - that is, the "fallen nature". Therefore, if we, as a Church, are going to

maintain God's authority in this earth [both individually and corporately] we must ourselves be subject [submitted] to that authority with ALL of our heart.

### **THE FATHER NEVER MADE A PROVISION FOR HIS CHILDREN TO SERVE HIM WITHOUT A HEART THAT WAS "WHOLLY GIVEN" TO HIM**

The Father NEVER made a provision for His children to serve Him without a heart that was "wholly given" to Him. God's Divine Requirement of giving our "whole" heart to Him is the most clearly put forth principle in the Word of God, yet it is the one that is most widely ignored! From the very command to love the Lord with ALL of our heart we see the Father's "absoluteness"! To the degree that one's heart is given to the Father and His Word, it is to that degree that they will have a revelation of His authority - both "inherent" [the Word of God] and "delegated" [the true handmaidens and bondservants]. Therefore, for the believer to walk [abide] in the fullness of their absolute authority in Christ their heart must be WHOLLY GIVEN to the Father and His Will - at ALL times. To the degree that one "maintains" an element of self-will [self-desire], it is to that degree that they will "refuse" to subject [submit] themselves to God's authority [the Word of God]. We must "whole-heartedly" ALLOW the Holy Spirit to continually do the deepest work of the Cross within our heart - in order that "all ground" [from which the principle of rebellion could be put into effect], is both exposed and consumed. As we are faithful to the Father and His Word - and, as we continually desire to be submitted to His authority - He is faithful to sanctify us entirely, and in this we have the deep assurance that the One who called us will also bring the ministry that He has given us, to full fruition. Those whose hearts are hardened in any way [as they attempt" to serve God in their "own" understanding and "wisdom"] are deceived to some degree, and shall be found to be walking apart from the will of God - without exception. In this last hour, there shall be many who are greatly shocked when their deeds are exposed as being a product of the "principle of Satan" [rebellion] rather than the "principle of Christ" [obedience]. Let us be those who are found pursuing the will of God with ALL of our heart. For it is in this way that we will be found truly honoring the authority [Word] of God, and it will also empower us to "abide" in the fullness our authority, in Christ - in every situation [circumstance] we are led into, bringing great Glory to the Father, and exalting the name of Jesus to the greatest degree, at every turn.

**"principle"** - a truth or law, basic to other truths; that which is inherent in anything, determining its nature;

**Related Scriptures:** Numbers 15:37-16:50; Romans 5:5; Luke 10:27; 1 Thessalonians 5:23-24; 1 Corinthians 3:11-15;

**JANUARY 8th**

**THE POWER OF GOD IS ABOUT TO BE RELEASED [FORMER AND LATTER RAINS] TO A GREATER DEGREE THAN EVER BEFORE, AND THIS SHALL CONTINUE TO INCREASE UNTIL THE DAY WE DEPART THIS EARTH**

...."Your words have been arrogant against Me," says the Lord. "Yet you say, 'What have we spoken against Thee?' "You have said, 'It is vain to serve God; and what profit is it that we have kept His charge, and that we have walked in mourning before the Lord of Hosts? So now we call the arrogant blessed; not only are the doers of wickedness built up, but they also test God and escape.'" Then those who feared [revered] the Lord spoke to one another, and the Lord gave attention and heard it, and a book of remembrance was written before Him for those who fear [revere] the Lord and who esteem His name. And they will be Mine, says the Lord of hosts, on the day that I prepare [make] My own possession [special treasure], and I will spare [have compassion upon] them as a man spares [has compassion upon] his own son who serves him. So you will again distinguish between the righteous and the wicked, between the one who serves God and one who does not serve Him. For behold the day is coming, burning like a furnace; and all the arrogant and every evildoer will be chaff; and the day that is coming will set them ablaze," says the Lord of hosts, "so that it will leave them neither root nor branch." But for you who fear [revere] My name the sun of righteousness will rise with healing in its wings; and you will go forth and skip about like calves from the stall. And you will tread down the wicked, for they shall be ashes under the soles of your feet on the day which I am preparing," says the Lord of hosts.  
Malachi 3:13-4:3 NASB

...."According to the grace of God which was given to me, as a wise master builder I laid a foundation, and another is building upon it. But let each man be careful how he builds upon it. For no man can lay a foundation other than the one which is laid, which is Jesus Christ [the Anointed One and His Anointing]. Now if any man builds upon the foundation with gold, silver, precious [costly] stones, wood, hay, straw, each man's work will become evident; for the day will show it, because it is to be revealed with fire; and the fire itself will test the quality of each man's work [what sort each man's work is]. If any man's work is burned up, he shall suffer loss; but he himself shall be saved, yet so as through fire".... 1 Corinthians 3:10-15 NASB

...."Let no man deceive himself. If any man among you thinks that he is wise in this age, let him become foolish that he may become wise. For the wisdom of this world is foolishness before God. For it is written, "He is the One who catches the wise in their craftiness;" and again, "The Lord knows the reasonings of the wise, that they are useless".... 1 Corinthians 3:18-20 NASB

The above portions of scripture are key foundational scriptures concerning the coming judgement that the Father is going carry out as He uncovers "all" that is apart from His Word [Will] in the midst of His people in this last hour. **STUDY AND MEDITATE THESE SCRIPTURES, AND ALLOW THE HOLY SPIRIT TO BURN THEM INTO YOUR SPIRITUAL CONSCIOUSNESS:** for they speak of the judgement of holy fire that shall now be "released" by the Father in the midst of His people through His holy vessels. This "judgement" shall cleanse and purify and bless [empower] and build up [establish] "all" those who truly love God - those who seek "only" His will for their life and ministry. On the other hand, those of God's children who continue, in their rebellion, to hold to "self-desire" [self-agenda] - in "any" form - shall be forced to flee to the "outer regions", far from the "continually increasing" manifestation of God's presence in the midst of His faithful and obedient children. The Father has planned this "particular" devastation of Satan and his forces all along, but first He needed a

people who would begin to serve Him at "all" cost to themselves [a holy Remnant]. This is indeed one of the most glorious moments in the history of the Church! For the power of God is about to be released [former and latter rains] to a greater degree than ever before, and this shall continue to increase until the day we depart this earth. With this exciting pronouncement of Glory must come two "most solemn and stark warnings" to ALL those of God's children who have [because of a failure to be diligent in putting the Word of God first place in their lives] built lives and ministries upon the "sandy soil" of self-desire and self-exaltation [self-promotion]. Satan now realizes, due to "constant" devastations and defeats, that he is powerless to stop "all" those whose lives and ministries are "ordered" by the revealed knowledge of God's Word and, even now, he is being pursued with a "relentlessness" heretofore unseen in the annals of Church history. He is fleeing in terror from those filled and consumed to "overflowing" with the Holy Spirit - the same Spirit that thoroughly devastated and quenched his initial act of "foolishness" [rebellion]. In light of these things, the wrath of the Father is now going to be released against the "religious spirits" [unrighteous spirits] in the midst of His people.

**The first warning is to all those who have "allowed" themselves to be held captive by these "religious spirits":**

Lay down "every" ground of pride and self-desire. You do not want to come face to face with the "wrath" that is about to be unleashed against Satan and his forces - who have, UP UNTIL THIS TIME, been working "untouched" in the midst of many congregations! Not one "religious spirit" shall remain "untouched" in the midst of the congregations of all those who truly love God. And all "false authority" [those who have formulated an agenda apart from the Will of God] shall be both exposed and brought low in this time!

**This will lead to the need for the second warning [admonition]:**

All those who truly love God, who do not ALREADY have a "revelation" of their spiritual and physical positioning in the Body of Christ, "must" begin to seek Him for a revelation concerning these things. For only those who come to "abide" in the right[eous] position, doing the right[eous] task in righteousness [perfect obedience] shall stand in this time. All those who maintain "any" kind of "relationship" with "any" spirit other than the Holy Spirit, and all that proceeds from Him, [the "spirit of denominationalism" included] in this last hour shall leave themselves "wide open" [open a door] to Satanic attack! Let all those who truly desire to love God and, therefore serve Him with "all" their heart, "hear" His Voice [Word] in this most critical and glorious hour!

**Related Scriptures:** 1 Peter 4:17; John 3:19-21; Joel 2:21-27; Acts 2:17-21; Romans 1:16-18; Matthew 23:1-13; Joshua 24:14-15; Deuteronomy 30:14-20;

**JANUARY 9th**

**THE BUILDING OF "A DEEP AND UNSHAKABLE TRUST" [FAITH] IN THE FATHER AND HIS WORD**



...."Then Moses led Israel from the Red Sea, and they went out into the wilderness of Shur; and they went three days in the wilderness and found no water. And when they came to Marah, they could not drink the waters of Marah, for they were bitter; therefore it was named Marah. So the people grumbled at Moses saying "What shall we drink?" Then he cried out to the Lord and the Lord showed him a tree, and he threw it into the waters, and the waters became sweet. There He made from them a statute and regulation, and there he tested them. And He said, 'If you will give heed to the voice of the Lord your God, and keep all His statutes. I will put [literal Hebrew tense: "permit"] none of the diseases on you which I have put on the Egyptians; for I the Lord am your healer.' Then they came to Elim where there were twelve springs of water and seventy date palms, and they camped there beside the waters".... Exodus 15:22-26 NASB

In these days, every child of God must begin to seek a deeper revelation of the Father's method of bringing them into the fullness of their inheritance and calling in Christ Jesus. They need to gain this revelation in order that they might freely come to the place wherein they walk in the paths of righteousness AT ALL TIMES. As they, individually, begin to walk [abide] in righteousness - giving the Word [Will] of God preeminence in all things - THEN the Body of Christ will truly start to awaken corporately. From this place of individual and corporate righteousness [rightstanding with the Father, in Christ] the Church will be found walking in the "fullness" of the authority that belongs to Her in Christ, in Her remaining days in this dispensation. As we meditate on the portion of Scripture above we will learn many things about the necessity, as children of God, to keep our eyes "fixed" on the Word of God - AT ALL TIMES! It is of extreme importance for us to realize that the Father desires ALL things for our greatest good - ALWAYS - and, as one truly enters into intimate fellowship with Him in the "inner chamber" THEN they shall come to see clearly that there is no need to be hesitant to walk in His commandments. It is only as we continually act in obedience to His commands that we will develop "a deep and unshakable trust" in Him in EVERY area of our lives - and this will truly enable [empower] us to love our Heavenly Father whole-heartedly. It was only three short days after the children of Israel had experienced the greatest manifestation of the delivering power of God Almighty [in being set free from under the bondage of Pharaoh, and their miraculous deliverance in the crossing of the Red Sea] that their eyes turned back to themselves to such a degree that they "feared" that their needs would not be met in the wilderness. It was clear that their trust [faith] was not yet transferred to the One Who had freed them from their bondage, and desired them to be His "chosen" people. The only way the Father could bless His people was through their obedience to the words He had spoken to Abraham, and those that were spoken through Moses. We must realize that the first five books of the Bible were not written until later by Moses. From this we can see that it was imperative that they listen to Moses and the commands and instructions God gave to them through him. It was only in this way that God could gain their trust and respect - as He was "enabled" [through their faith and trust] to show Himself strong on their behalf as they obeyed the words of the prophet.

### **OBEYING OR DISOBEYING**

In Exodus 15:25b-26 the Word states:

...."There He made for them a statute and regulation and there He tested them and He said, "If you will give earnest heed to the voice of the Lord your God, and do what is right in His sight, and give ear to His commandments, and keep all His statutes I will put none of the diseases on you which I have put on the Egyptians for I the Lord am your healer"....

From this passage we see that God tested the people by speaking forth words expressing His heart's desire for them to be obedient to Him in ALL things. Therefore, once His Word was spoken to them, they would have the clear choice of obeying it [which would bring blessing under the Covenant] or disobeying [which would bring them out from under the Abrahamic Covenant], and subject them to attack by the Evil One, who was attempting to "obliterate" them from the face of the earth. How clearly we must see that God is indeed "never changing", and today it is no different, in that the Father still desires simple obedience to His Word [Will] in ALL things. Of course, we have a new and better Covenant ratified by the Blood of Jesus Christ [along with the continuation of the Abrahamic Covenant - which is a covenant of faith and not "law"] - and a rich inheritance as joint-heirs with Him. Every aspect of our precious inheritance [the fullness of salvation] is put into effect by faith in - and obedience to - the Word [Will] of God. The majority of Exodus 15 tells the story of how God had met the people's needs [release from Egypt and the crossing of the Red Sea] by His supernatural power and, after He had spoken to them in verse 26, we see in verse 27, that He was pleased to move them on to the oasis. The Lord had spoken in verse 26, and it is obvious that, somewhere between that time and verse 27, God had told Moses which way to go, and when the people were obedient to Moses - who had been obedient to God - they were blessed by being led to that oasis. In the same way, as we are faithful and obedient to the will of God for our lives there will ALWAYS be a "spiritual oasis" [which can take on many forms] awaiting us - to both strengthen [restore] and empower us to fulfil our precious destiny, in Christ.

**"oasis"** - an area in a desert [wilderness] made fertile by groundwater [springs];

**"obliterate"** - to destroy utterly;

**Related Scriptures:** 1 Corinthians 1:30; Luke 10:27; Psalm 84:10-12; 2 Chronicles 20:20; Deuteronomy 28; Hebrews 13:8; Romans 8:16-17; Romans 10:17; Romans 14:23b;

## **JANUARY 10th**

**MOST ARE UNAWARE OF WHAT IS ABOUT TO HAPPEN IN THE EARTH THROUGH A REMNANT CHURCH THAT IS "ABIDING" IN THE HOLINESS AND RIGHTEOUSNESS OF GOD**

.... "Christ also loved the church and gave Himself up for her, so that He might sanctify her, having cleansed her by the washing of water with the word, that He might present to Himself the church in all her glory, having no spot or wrinkle or any such thing; but that she would be holy and blameless".... Ephesians 5: 25b NASB

The Father, in these days, has chosen to reveal His perfect "strategy" concerning His Church. This strategy has, as its first and foremost aim, the "removal" of Satan and his "forces" from the "midst" of all those who truly love God - all those who desire nothing more or nothing less than the perfect fulfilment of their destiny in Christ. The Father has made it very clear to me that He shall no longer show "any" leniency to those in leadership in the church who - through the maintaining of rebellion and self-desire in their own lives - have "allowed" demonic forces to move "virtually unchallenged" in the midst of His people! As the Father continually expands [through revelation] His Plan for the establishment of a Glorious Church throughout the earth it is becoming more and more evident that we, as a Body, have been far too tolerant of "any" manifestation of "death and darkness" in our midst! Now is the time for each and every one of us to put ourselves in the position wherein we "allow" our God, in and by the Holy Spirit, to continually "elevate" us to the place where we shall be found abiding in the "fullness" of our inheritance [salvation] in Christ - for it is only from this position that we can carry out the "fullness" of His most glorious Plan for the building up of His Church to a "spotless and unblemished" state! The Father has begun to move swiftly [in an accelerated manner] - and the momentum is building - to bring together [some "physically" and some "in spirit", but "all" together as one, in Christ] all those handmaidens and bondservants that will play a key role in the establishment of the true "local church" [for the most part, each in their own nation] that the Father and the Lord Jesus envisioned from the start.

**ALL THAT TRANSPIRES IN BOTH THE CHURCH AND IN THE ESTABLISHING OF THE KINGDOM IN THIS HOUR WILL BE THE SPONTANEOUS BY-PRODUCT OF FAITH, LOVE, OBEDIENCE AND REVELATION KNOWLEDGE**

There are no words that I can express at this time that would even begin to do justice to the magnificence and the power and the splendor that I have seen in my spirit throughout the years concerning the "fullness" of the outpouring of the Holy Spirit [the former and the latter rain] that will take place in this final hour before we depart. The "full result" of the outpouring of the Glory of God in our remaining time in this dispensation is literally "incomprehensible" [mind-boggling] to even the most sanctified of His children. O, how we must strive through an abiding and perfect obedience to continually fellowship with the Father and the Son in the Throne Room - for it is only from this exalted position that we could possibly gain the "necessary revelation" to be elevated [edified], and to "elevate" [edify] all those with whom we have to do. It is also only from this position of the resurrection and ascension life, in Christ, that we will be able to even understand the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart in this most glorious hour. Most are unaware of what is about to happen in the earth through a remnant Church that is "abiding" in the holiness and righteousness of God. This is precisely why every Christian who truly desires to enter into their perfect positioning in the Kingdom must spend the proper time in the "inner chamber" that they are called to each day. For ALL that transpires in both the Church and in the establishing of the Kingdom in this hour will be the spontaneous by-product of faith, love, obedience and revelation knowledge - without exception! We are to be a people with NO fear. In this last hour, there will be a deep and clear revelation of the "fullness" of our authority in Christ [the Anointed One and His Anointing] burned upon the hearts of all

those who truly love God and, because of this, Satan shall [for the first time, comparatively] be seen for what he truly is: a TOTALLY defeated foe and a spiritual "non-factor" [in light of the "Anointed One and His Anointing"] as far as being able to stop the true plan of the Father in this most glorious hour. The perfect result of this will be that EVERY "stronghold" of Satan in the midst of God's people shall be exposed, and his "religious spirits" shall be driven out in "stark terror" from the midst of all those who truly love God. Thus, shall the "local church" begin to take shape in the power and glory of Almighty God - and it is from this position that the "multitudes" shall begin to flow [pour] into the Kingdom.

**"strategy"** - the science and art of conducting a military campaign on a broad scale; a plan or technique for achieving a specific end;

**Related Scriptures:** Joel 2:21-27; Ephesians 1:17-23; 1 John 4:18; Psalm 126:1-2;

### **JANUARY 11th**

**THIS IS AN HOUR IN WHICH GREAT REVELATION CONCERNING THE "MYSTERIES" OF THE KINGDOM SHALL NOW COME FORTH FROM ON HIGH - BOTH EDIFYING AND ESTABLISHING GREAT "ETERNAL PERSPECTIVE" IN THE HEART OF THOSE WHO WILL [TO] HEAR**

...."And as for you, the anointing which you received from Him abides in you. And you have no need for anyone to teach you; but as His anointing teaches you about all things, and is true and is not a lie, and just as it has taught you, you abide in Him".... 1 John 2:27 NASB

Every believer must have a "revelation" of the fact that as they seek the Lord from a pure heart, that is, as they desire to do ALL of His commandments [His will] moment by moment, they are assured of having all of the light and wisdom that are needed to accomplish the Father's will in that moment. This is the true hope and trust that each one of us must have as we set our feet upon the "narrow path", and begin to walk in the "perfect" obedience that the Father requires of each and every one of His children. We must believe that He has ALREADY made the provision for us to walk in the portion of Jesus' ministry that He has called us to fulfil in the earth. For, if we do, THEN we will not be inclined to lean upon our "own" understanding - even in the most pressure-filled situations. As we begin to look at the Word of God concerning the ministry of the Holy Spirit, we begin to see the truly wonderful provision that the Father has made for us in Him [the Holy Spirit] and, thus, we come to understand that we must learn how to rely and depend upon that Glorious Provision - in ALL things. It is certain that the Father raises up many great [faithful] men and women to teach us His Word, and it is certain that the Anointing is both on them and within them to help lead the children of God into the fullness of their inheritance, and into the abundance of truth and revelation that the Father desires each one of His children to have. But we must draw a line between that which is "soulish" and that which is "spiritual" because many people are still caught in the trap of relying upon "flesh and blood" [through fear, unbelief and self-desire] - rather than the Anointing [which has its source in God], and if they continue this reliance upon "flesh and blood", and the tainted and darkened wisdom

that proceeds from the "flesh" [their own understanding], they shall never come to the place wherein they are reliant on the Holy Spirit as their Teacher [or any other aspect of His Ministry], and they will be devoid of the revealed will of God for their own life and ministry.

**THERE WOULD BE NO ERROR [FALSE DOCTRINE] PROCEEDING FORTH FROM THE PULPITS, IF THOSE WHO MINISTER THE WORD OF GOD LAID DOWN THEIR PURSUIT OF SELF-GLORY**

If anyone is truly willing to do ALL of the will of God for their life and ministry THEN, by the power of the Anointing abiding within them [the Spirit of wisdom and revelation], they will - WITHOUT EXCEPTION - be able to discern ["know"] the difference between that which is righteous and that which is not, and between those who are truly serving God and those who are serving themselves. If every child of God would simply begin to rely totally upon the ministry of the Holy Spirit [the Anointing that abides within] there would be no danger of one being "tossed here and there by the waves, and carried about by every wind of doctrine". In reality, there would be NO error [false doctrine] proceeding forth from the pulpits, IF those who minister the Word of God laid down their pursuit of self-glory, and "refused" to speak anything that is apart from the Spirit of wisdom and revelation. Let us seek the Father for a fresh revelation of the ministry of the Holy Spirit as it applies to us in our remaining time in this dispensation. And let all those who truly love God - those who desire nothing more or nothing less than to fulfil all that they were created for - ask and receive a fresh infilling of the Holy Spirit. For this is an hour in which great revelation concerning the "mysteries" of the Kingdom shall now come forth from on high - both edifying and establishing great "eternal perspective" in the hearts of those who will [to] hear.

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 7:13-14; Ephesians 2:10; John 14:26; John 16:13; John 7:16-18; Ephesians 4:11-16; Luke 11:13;

**JANUARY 12th**

**TO DEPART FROM CHRIST [THE ANOINTED ONE AND HIS ANOINTING] AFTER HAVING GAINED A REVELATION OF HIS HOLY SACRIFICE AT CALVARY IS TO "DEMEAN" THE BLOOD OF JESUS, AND THROUGH THAT REBELLION CAST "ASPERSIONS" ON ALL THAT THE FATHER VIEWS MOST PRECIOUS**

.... "I pray that the eyes of your heart may be enlightened, so that you will know what is the hope of His calling, what are the riches of the glory of His inheritance in the saints, and what is the surpassing greatness of His power toward us who believe. These are in accordance with the working of the strength of His might which He brought about in Christ, when He raised Him from the dead and seated Him at His right hand in the heavenly places, far above all rule and authority and power and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this age but also in the one to come. And He put all things in subjection under His feet, and gave Him as head over all things to the church, which is His body, the fullness of Him who fills all in all".... Ephesians 1: 18-23 NASB

...."Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who according to His great mercy has caused us to be born again to a living hope through the resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead, to obtain an inheritance which is imperishable and undefiled and will not fade away, reserved in heaven for you, who are protected by the power of God through faith for a salvation ready to be revealed in the last time".... 1 Peter 1: 3-5 NASB

...."And Jesus came up and spoke to them, saying, 'All authority has been given to Me in heaven and on earth. Go therefore and make disciples of all the nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father and the Son and the Holy Spirit, teaching them to observe all that I commanded you; and lo, I am with you always, even to the end of the age'".... Matthew 28: 18-20

...."Behold, I have given you authority to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy, and nothing will injure you'".... Luke 10:19

In this final hour, we shall be a Church with no unholy or unprofitable "attachments" to the world and, because of this, we shall "finally" enter into the "fullness" of our authority in Christ [the Anointed One and His Anointing] - an authority that is both absolute and all-powerful. An authority [Love] that shall "remove burdens" and "break [shatter to nothingness] yokes" and, thus, set vast multitudes completely and totally free [in and by the power of the Holy Spirit] from the overbearing bondages that have been "heaped" upon them by the Evil One - and those who serve him [those who have continually ministered darkness from the pulpit]. Those who minister darkness [false doctrine and false teaching] from the pulpit [or anywhere else for that matter] have very limited knowledge [if any] of the true heart and character of the Father. For pride [in any form], and the pursuit of self-glory, will ALWAYS take one away from the time required of them in the "inner chamber" [the place of light and revelation] and, thus, they become devoid of true spiritual understanding, and continually approach the Word of God in the strength of their own intellect - leading to great darkness and all manner of confusion concerning "true" teaching and doctrine. This has kept vast multitudes from truly seeing and knowing the loving Father as He "is", always was, and always will be - in His great and awesome love towards us. In our own personal lives, it is of the utmost importance for us to bring EVERY thought captive to our loving Father's All-sufficiency - for He is our perfect Provider. There is no escape from this call to bring EVERY thought captive to His Word [revelation of His will] while the Devil is still roaming. It is a life-long lesson and discipline that we must "maintain" a perfect diligence in - right up until our time of "Departure".

## **IT IS IN THE TIMES OF "SEEMING" DIFFICULTY THAT OUR FAITH IS TESTED AND STRETCHED**

Even though it seems difficult, at times, to place ALL of our trust in the Father and His Word [Will] it is these very times of "seeming difficulty" that our faith is tested and stretched - times of testing and stretching with a view to a perfect and continued success in ALL that we set our hand to [in and by the Holy Spirit]. In the Scriptures, we can see clearly that Jesus was "sorely" tempted to "save himself", but praise God He had the "revelation" that He was not in

that position upon the Cross to show forth God's power on His own behalf. He was there for one thing, and one thing only: to save [redeem] mankind back to God - at ALL cost to Himself - which, in this case was to bear the treason [sin] of Adam. There are not words to do this proper justice but, briefly, it was our beloved Lord's trust in the All-sufficiency of the Father to bring Him through what was - and always will be - the most horrible injustice ever perpetrated against anyone. But, His faithfulness and obedience to the Father not only caused Him to accomplish His "mission" on our behalf perfectly but is still, even now, bearing "maximum results" for the Church and the Kingdom through those who, in like manner, have emptied themselves to live only for God. Simply put, His [Jesus'] exercising of faith in [and obedience to] the "revelation" that the Father had placed in His heart thorough years of preparation and training [just like us] "enabled" Him to not only accomplish ALL of the Father's will in that time and eternally, but it established the way and empowerment for US to fulfil ALL that we were created for - in Him.

### **WE HAVE NO EXCUSE TO "FALL SHORT" OF THE FATHER'S WILL IN ANY WAY**

Summarizing, we are a people "anointed" to walk [abide] in a perfect obedience. We have no excuse to "fall short" of the Father's will in any way - nor should we be seeking one. The same Kingdom principles, and the same Holy Spirit [the Spirit of Christ], are available to each and every born-again believer - as were available to Jesus. Therefore, from these things, one can begin to both see and understand the "absoluteness" of the judgement that is now upon us. Again, the Provision has been made, and is available. The only reason that one will fall short in this last of the last hour is because they chose to do it "their" way through a holding to "self-desire" rather than the Father's way [godly desire]. To depart from Christ [the Anointed One and His Anointing] after having gained a revelation of His holy sacrifice at Calvary is to "demean" the Blood of Jesus, and through that rebellion cast "aspersions" on all that the Father views most precious. Now, as the Father begins to move forth powerfully in the midst of His people through a remnant Church, the Holy Fire [the Spirit of judgement and burning] that is poured forth shall immediately judge [expose] - in a "holy intolerance" - ALL that is apart from Christ in the midst of His people. Let us be found "abiding" in the place of a true thanksgiving and worship of the One Who laid down His life for us - for NOW the Father moves forth to "vindicate" His Beloved [and ALL who have their part in Him] - in, and by, His great and awesome power!

**"demean"** - to lower in dignity or reputation; debase; degrade;

**"aspersion"** - a slandering; defamation; a damaging report;

**Related Scriptures:** Psalm 37: 18-19; James 4:4; John 6:63; 2 Timothy 2:26; Hebrews 13:8; 2 Corinthians 10:5; Luke 22:42-44; Proverbs 4:23; Philippians 2:5-11; Hebrews 5:8-9; John 5:30; Hebrews 12:1-2; 1 John 2:27; Isaiah 4:4-6; 1 Peter 4:17;

## JANUARY 13th

**THE ONLY ASSURANCE THAT ONE HAS THAT THEY ARE IN ALIGNMENT WITH THE THOUGHTS AND INTENTIONS OF THE FATHER'S HEART [HIS WILL] - AND ARE CONFORMING PERFECTLY TO HIS STANDARD [RIGHTEOUSNESS] IN ALL THAT THEY DO AND SAY - IS THE ASSURANCE [REVELATION] THAT COMES ONLY THROUGH "PERFECT FELLOWSHIP" WITH HIM, BOTH IN THE "INNER CHAMBER AND THROUGHOUT THE DAY**

...."Then God said, "Let Us make Man in Our image, according to Our likeness; and let them rule over the fish of the sea and over the birds of the sky and over the cattle and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creeps on the earth." And God created man in His own image, in the image of God He created him; male and female He created them. And God blessed them; and God said to them, "Be fruitful and multiply, and fill the earth, and subdue it; and rule over the fish of the sea and over the birds of the sky, and over every living thing that moves on the earth".... Genesis 1:26-18 NASB

...."And Jesus came up and spoke to them, saying, "All authority has been given to Me in heaven and on earth".... Matthew 28:18 NASB

In gaining a revelation of true spiritual authority, one of the foremost things that we need to learn is that ONLY the one who has first subjected [submitted] themselves "wholly" to the authority [Word] of God can be a true "delegated authority" [true servant] of God. The first example that we see of this from the Word of God is in Genesis. Adam was given the whole of creation [the earth] as his "domain", and yet at no time in His Word did God ever dismiss the fact that Adam was to be in total and complete obedience to Him, and to His words. In Genesis 1:28 we see that Adam was given complete and absolute authority over the earth. This is a very important point to remember for, as we look back to the state of man before the Fall [they walked in the Garden with God daily], we can gain some clear insight into the fullness of the Father's intentions for mankind. God created man not only to have dominion in the earth but to fellowship with Him, and be the recipient of the knowledge and understanding of His Love [Character]. We know that after "man" had been given authority in the earth, Satan came and man allowed "themselves" to be deceived as Adam, in his rebellion against the will of God, handed the keys to the authority that he had been blessed with, to Satan. Moving rapidly through the history of fallen mankind, we know that the Word became flesh and, through the Cross, God's plan of redemption was able to restore us to the place where we are once again the "crown of Creation". In light of the totality of the freedom that was purchased for us by the precious Blood of Jesus, it puts an even greater realization in one's heart that the church of Jesus Christ is not operating anywhere near the capacity at which it is called to operate [UP UNTIL THIS TIME]! That is, operating in the "fullness" of the inheritance that has been provided for us in Christ and, thus, taking hold of the absolute authority that belongs to "all" those who have made Jesus Christ their Lord. It is very important for us to understand that the authority that was given to Adam was God's authority. It was not something that God gave to Adam, and then turned around and went about some other business. The basis of ALL authority given by God to Adam was dependent upon him remaining



in fellowship with Him - and being obedient to the words that He spoke - just as it is for us today, as Christians.

**OUR ENTIRE LIVES, AS CHRISTIANS, ARE TO BE MOTIVATED BY ONE THING - AND ONE THING ALONE - AND THAT IS THE DESIRE TO OBEY AND PLEASE THE ONE WE SERVE**

...."Then the Lord God took the man and put him into the garden of Eden to cultivate it and keep it. And the Lord God commanded the man, saying, "From any tree of the garden you may eat freely; but from the tree of the knowledge of good and evil you shall not eat, for in the day that you eat from it you shall surely die".... Genesis 2:15-17 NASB

A believer's actions should never be governed by the "knowledge of good and evil" [the mind of the flesh]. It should be "motivated" ONLY by a sense of obedience to [love for] the Father and His Word [Will]! The whole work of redemption is to bring us back to the place where we will find our "right and wrong" entirely through the revealed Word of God - in total dependence upon it. In the "unrenewed" mind one bases their estimation of "morality" upon what they "feel" or "think" is right or wrong - good or evil, righteous or unrighteous. In this way, two people could look upon the same situation; one saying that the situation was morally acceptable, while the other might say that it is morally unacceptable. Such is the foolishness of ANY attempt to understand or discern what is good or evil, right or wrong, through the eyes of the "darkened wisdom" of the world. It is only as God's light is shed abroad within our heart that we are empowered to discern ALL things through the eyes of the Father and, thus, come to truly know what the deepest thoughts and intentions of His heart are - and how all things around us relate to Him. It is also only in this way that we can TRULY discern what is right and what is wrong, what is good and what is evil [righteous or unrighteous]! The knowledge of good and evil has its origin in the old nature [the fallen nature of man]. In the church, there are many who consider certain things morally right and certain things morally wrong. They have come to these conclusions by their "own" understanding - through mental ascension to the Word [Will] of God. It must be clearly understood by EVERY believer that there is only one way that we are able to discern what truly is right and what is wrong - and that there is only one right and one wrong - in any given situation. What is of God is right[eous] and what is not of God is wrong [unrighteous] - no matter how "good" it may appear outwardly. Therefore, it is only through the "revealed" knowledge of God's Word [that knowledge revealed to us through the life (the Holy Spirit) of God within us] - a "knowledge" that is both absolute and pure - that we can discern between that which is righteous and that which is unrighteous. Our entire lives, as Christians, are to be motivated by one thing - and one thing alone - and that is the desire to obey and please the One we serve. All of us must come to the clear realization that within the old nature [that is the fallen nature of man] there is nothing but the capacity for darkness [sin] and, therefore, we must cast ourselves wholly upon the Word of God. For He - and He alone - is the absolute authority of this universe, and He has not only set the standards "by which we are to live in this earth" He has empowered us to do so with a "pin-point accuracy". One of Satan's greatest deceptions is to "coerce" people into leaning upon their "own" understanding [alignment with his lies] - while thinking all along that what they are saying and doing is glorifying God. They are deceived into

thinking that because of the apparent "goodness" of their "outward" actions that they are doing those things which are pleasing to God. But the ONLY assurance that one has that they are in alignment with the thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart [His Will] - and are conforming perfectly to His standard [righteousness] in ALL that they do and say - is the assurance [revelation] that comes ONLY through "perfect fellowship" with Him, both in the "inner chamber, and throughout the day.

**Related Scriptures:** Luke 10:27; Genesis 3:8; Romans 14:23b; Hebrews 11:6; 1 Corinthians 1:20; Romans 7:18; John 6:63; 1 John 2:27;

### **JANUARY 14th**

#### **STUMBLING BLOCKS: THOSE WHO SET THEIR MIND ON THE PURSUIT OF SELF-GLORY AND NOT ON THE WILL OF GOD [FOR EITHER THEMSELVES OR THE PEOPLE OF GOD]**

...."The Son of Man will send forth His angels [messengers], and they will gather out of His kingdom all stumbling blocks, and those who commit lawlessness, and will throw them into the furnace of fire; in that place there will be weeping and gnashing of teeth. Then the righteous will shine forth as the sun in the kingdom of their Father. He who has ears, let him hear"....  
Matthew 13: 41-43 NASB

...."But He turned and said to Peter, Get behind Me, Satan! You are a stumbling block to Me; for you are not setting your mind on Gods interests, but man's".... Matthew 16:23 NASB

...."Woe to the world because of its stumbling blocks! For it is inevitable that stumbling blocks come; but woe to that man through whom the stumbling block comes!".... Matthew 18:7 NASB

If one "allows" themselves to come to the point of continually being used to "hinder" [control] - and "tragically" many have in this hour - the spiritual and physical path of those whose hearts are "wholly given" to the carrying out of the Father's will for their life and ministry THEN they are considered by the Father to be "stumbling blocks". It is most certainly a grievous thing to the heart of the Father to see one of His precious children fall prey [through their own choice in "every" case!] to a "spirit of lawlessness and rebellion, but the Father will not [and never has] accepted the actions of these rebellious ones. For, in their darkness, not only does their every word and action deny the the absolute truth of God's Word they also hold to false doctrines and, thus, continually lead many astray. In their "self-exaltive" and "self-serving" practices, they have become "enemies of the Cross", and trod upon the precious children [sheep] to obtain what "they" have deemed precious in their pursuit of self-glory, but which is an abomination and a "stench" reaching up to the very nostrils of the Father, Himself! Many "seemingly" impossible strongholds of the Enemy are about to fall [and fall hard] in the midst of God's people in this hour - especially where "religious spirits" are concerned. At the same time, ALL "stumbling blocks" shall be removed from the "midst" of all those who truly love God [either through a

divinely ordained "separation" or "restoration" - depending on whether the one who has been used by the Evil One as a "stumbling block" (in any given situation) has a repentant or unrepentant heart towards their rebellion]. One must simply be found exercising an absolute faith - working through a perfect [divine] love - towards those in question and they shall surely see the Father's "perfect result" in that situation. In other words, "whatever has to happen will happen [because the "fullness of time" for the establishment of the Glorious Church has come], but whatever happens [divine restoration or divine separation] shall be for the greatest eternal benefit of both the child of God under judgement, and the one who is truly seeking Him with ALL of their heart.

**REFUSAL TO REPENT BY THOSE HELD CAPTIVE BY A SPIRIT OF REBELLION SHALL RESULT IN AN "IMMEDIATE" AND ALL-CONSUMING JUDGEMENT [EXPOSURE] IN THIS HOUR**

It is a time wherein the Church shall now begin to carry out - in great power and love - the "expressed will" of the Father concerning His children coming into - and ABIDING in - the "fullness" of their precious inheritance in Christ, and the Father will allow NO ONE to stand in the way of those who truly desire to both enter into and fulfil the fullness of their destiny, in Christ. To those rebellious ones who have "allowed" themselves to be ensnared in this vile plan and assignment of Satan against their life and ministry the call is to a deep and thorough repentance. For all those who have been [or are still being] affected by the aforementioned "stumbling blocks" it is of the utmost importance to forgive, and to begin praying for those that Satan has used to hinder the path of their spiritual progress. Refusal to repent by those held captive by a spirit of rebellion shall result in an "immediate" and all-consuming judgement [exposure] in this hour - for one of the first and foremost desires of the Father's heart is to REMOVE every element of rebellion from the midst of all those who truly love Him [both individually and corporately]. There is a solemn warning going forth from the Throne Room in this hour through the holy apostles and prophets for it is certain that the day has come when the Father shall release His wrath from heaven against all ungodliness and unrighteousness of men, who suppress the truth in unrighteousness! All those who are walking in a position of "false authority" and, thus, are found in the sight of the Father to be "abusing" His precious "lambs" shall be exposed totally and laid bare before all - without exception. But let it be clearly understood that this "judgement" must take place in the household of God for it is then - and only then - that "the righteous will shine forth as the sun in the kingdom of their Father."

**"wrath"** - extreme rage or fury; vehement indignation;

**Related Scriptures:** Jeremiah 23:1-4, 9-12, 16-22; Philippians 3:18-19; Romans 1:18; 1 Peter 4:17;

**JANUARY 15th**

**ONE "MUST" MAKE A "QUALITY DECISION" TO LIVE BY FAITH**

...."For we walk by faith not by sight" .... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB

...."So then faith cometh by hearing and hearing by the Word of God" .... Romans 10:17  
KJV

In this final hour, "faith" [trust] needs to become, once again, a key word in the lives of all those who have been born again, and filled with the mighty Spirit of God. Every Christian should have a clear definition of what faith is, and they should know what is expected of them by their Heavenly Father. Believers also need to have a deep heart-desire to live the life of faith. Romans 14:23 states that, "whatever is not from faith is sin" and Hebrews 11:6 states that, "without faith it is impossible to please Him". Through these two scriptures alone we can see clearly that if we are "truly" going to serve God then we must do it on the terms that He has set out for us in His Word. The first step to the life of faith is for us to give God's Word preeminence in our lives. Until we make the "quality" decision to put the Word of God first in our lives we will not be able to enter into the place of an "abiding" faith and trust in the Father.

It is written in Luke 10:27:

...."You shall love the Lord your God with all your heart, and with all your soul, and with all your strength, and with all your mind; and your neighbour as yourself"....

In this command that the Father set out we see that He demands total consecration from each and every one of us. It does not matter what denomination we have "attached" ourselves to, or what their doctrines might say, the Father commands His children to consecrate themselves WHOLLY unto Him, and pursue holiness with ALL diligence. Let it be clearly understood by every true believer that this most certainly involves EVERY aspect of our lives. It must also be understood clearly that there is not one provision made anywhere in the Bible for a life that is not "wholly given" to God in one's service to Him. In every respect we, as believers, from the moment we are "re-born" [born again from on high], must give ourselves completely to the One Who called us - in order that we might be found fulfilling His perfect purpose for our lives in the time we have remaining on this earth. At times, theology, tradition and the doctrines of men, have made the life of consecration and holiness [the call to spiritual perfection, in Christ] seem as if it were only some "idealistic unreality" for our lives rather than the very real and direct command of our Heavenly Father to "love Him with all our heart". Satan's plot is to convince us [through our holding to a "sin-consciousness"] that we are surely less than perfect UNTIL we step out of "this life" and into eternity - and, therefore, we might as well continue on being "conformed" to this world and its ways. It is a "lie" that has kept many children of God from walking in the life of joy and blessing the Father has in store for them and, if believed to ANY degree, will most certainly cause one to walk in a manner that continually finds them "relying" on

their five physical senses and their own understanding and strength rather than on the Word of God and the power of the Holy Spirit. Because of this lack of a pure consecration they walk by "sight" and not by faith, and in the wisdom of this present world system rather than the Wisdom of God.

In John 1:1-5 the Word states:

...."In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. He was in the beginning with God. All things came into being by Him, and apart from Him nothing came into being that has come into being. In Him was life, and the life was the light of men. And the light shines in the darkness, and the darkness did not comprehend (overpower) it"....

In this passage we see that Jesus is called the Word, and we realize from this that God's Word must be the sole and final authority in each of our lives. As we are faithful to do this - day in and day out - we will see clearly that we are giving Jesus His proper place in ALL things. For is it not true that the written Word of God is nothing less than the inspired "revelation" of our Lord, Jesus Christ? Because of this "fact" [spiritual reality] we are now able to see the pieces fitting together. Many children of God have "attempted" - through their own "good intentions" - to put Jesus in His rightful place as Lord in their lives, but have, for the most part, neglected to "live" by the Word of God, alone. Because they have "mentally ascended" to God's Word, they remain in a position of leaning upon their own darkened understanding. This, in turn, "allows" the Evil One to keep them in a state of fear, confusion and darkness when it comes to living the life of consecration, faith and holiness that they are called to. The spontaneous by-product of this is that it most certainly prevents them from walking in the Fathers "best" for them in every area of their lives, and also from representing Him properly. All believers need to have "revealed knowledge" of what and Who the Word of God truly is! Some believe that the Bible is just a guidebook and, while in a sense it is, it is certainly a great deal more than that!

In Hebrews 4:12 the Word states:

...."For the Word of God is living and active and sharper than any two-edged sword, and piercing as far as the division of soul and spirit, of both joints and marrow, and able to judge the thoughts and intentions of the heart"....

and, again, in 2 Timothy 3:16-17:

...."All scripture is inspired by God and profitable for teaching, for reproof, for correction, for training in righteousness; that the man of God may be adequate, equipped for every good work"....

The Word of God is not just a group of words placed in a book. It is the "living" Word of God and, thus, each word or statement found within the Bible has the "supernatural power" within it to bring itself to pass - in and by the power of the Holy Spirit. We need enter into a deep

realization of what the Word of God truly is; we need to know that the Word of God is a Person, and not just a group of words thrown together for no purpose. We must realize that the Bible we are carrying around is a copy of our Heavenly Father's "love letter" to us - and it is only when we have had these things revealed to our heart by the Spirit of God that we shall come to the "full realization" of the tremendous importance of placing the Word of God first and foremost in our lives.

Hebrews 1:1-3 states:

...."God, after He spoke long ago to the fathers by the prophets in many portions and in many ways, in these last days has spoken to us in His Son, Whom He appointed heir of all things, through Whom also He made the world. And He is the radiance of His glory and the exact representation of His nature, and upholds all things by the word of His power"....

In verse 3 the Word states that Jesus was the exact representation of God's nature, and the Word also says in that verse that He upholds ALL things by the word of His power. In giving God's Word first in our lives, we need to make the heart decision to serve God above ALL else; in other words, to hand over our lives "wholly" to the One Who gave His own life for us and, in doing these things, truly make Jesus Christ the Lord of our lives. In studying the Word of God we must realize that this is what is expected of us, and that as we make this "quality decision" by faith [as an act of our will] - we can assuredly expect the Father, by the Holy Spirit, to empower us to be all, in Christ, that we were called to be - thus fulfilling the His perfect will for our lives in every way. We must also come to truly believe the portion of God's Word in Hebrews 11:6 which states:

...."he who comes to God must believe that He is, and that He is a rewarder of those who seek Him"....

As we step out in faith and obedience, and begin to saturate our heart with the Word of God we will experience two things. First, we will begin to experience "first hand" the lovingkindness and faithfulness of our dear Heavenly Father, and we will also begin to see that ALL He commands, He empowers - and that He will NEVER fail us nor forsake us. As we grow in the faith, our lives will become the exciting adventure they were meant to be rather than lives motivated by fear [bondage to Satan's control]. For the one who truly gives the Word [Will] of God preeminence will SURELY gain a deep revelation of the spiritual reality that the law of the Spirit of Life in Christ Jesus has set them free from the Law of sin and death. Secondly, they will experience that faith comes by "hearing" - and hearing, by the Word of God, and they shall also find that in meditating on the Word day and night that that Word shall become their very joy and sustenance.

Matthew 4:4 states:

...."man shall not live on bread alone, but on every Word that proceeds out of the mouth of God"....

Again, as we seek to live and walk by faith in EVERY area of our lives, it is absolutely necessary to put God's Word first in our lives! As we continually "seek first the Kingdom of God and His righteousness", all of the things we need to both live and fulfil the life of faith and obedience will be added unto us. I will say once again that without placing God's Word in it's proper spot in our lives we will not be able to walk in ALL that the Father has for us. We must again remember that the Heavenly Father has made no provision for the "part-time" Christian and, thus, we must take seriously what the Word of God calls us to be in Christ! The lateness of the hour, and the clarity with which the Word of God calls us to the life of consecration and holiness must preclude any attempt by the children of God to remain in a state of carnality! We must go before the Lord and settle this issue once and for all - firm in the conviction that the Father has nothing but good in store for all those who truly love Him.

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Corinthians 5:15; Matthew 5:48; Romans 8:2; Joshua 1:8; Matthew 6:33; Romans 13:14;

### **JANUARY 16th**

#### **THE COMING "DEVASTATION" OF SATAN AND HIS FORCES IN THE MIDST OF ALL THOSE WHO TRULY LOVE GOD**

...."How you have fallen from heaven, O star of the morning, son of the dawn! You have been cut down to the earth, you who have weakened the nations! But you said in your heart, I will ascend to heaven; I will raise my throne above the stars of God, and I will sit on the mount of assembly In the recesses of the north. I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; I will make myself like the Most High. Nevertheless you will be thrust down to Sheol, to the recesses of the pit. Those who see you will gaze at you, They will ponder over you, saying, Is this the man who made the earth tremble, who shook kingdoms, who made the world like a wilderness and overthrew its cities, Who did not allow his prisoners to go home?".... Isaiah 14: 12-17 NASB

**Key words from the Father [and Jesus] concerning the devastation of Satan and his forces in this hour:**

*...."The influence of the Evil One shall be "completely removed" from My Church as the power of My anointing flows "unhindered" through the spirits of those who have cleansed themselves from "all" defilement of flesh and spirit. Indeed, the faith of those who are clean before Me shall rise up and devastate the works of Satan, and My light shall abide within them, and in them there shall be no cause for error or for stumbling. For behold, in Zion I have laid a stone, a tested stone, a costly cornerstone for the foundation, firmly placed, and he who believes in it shall not be disturbed; and there shall be no fear in the hearts of those who have aligned themselves with Me spirit, soul, and body; and, if no fear, then it shall be only an "absolute" faith that pours forth upon the words that they speak out of the abundance of their holy hearts"....*

*...."When one is "pursuing" their enemy, that enemy has not time to set up an ambush or*

*attack against them. The way in which My children diligently pursue the Enemy is to walk in perfect obedience before Me; for in doing so they shall surely pursue the Enemy until he is "consumed" - and his strongholds shall be brought to nothing in their path"....*

## **JESUS:**

*... "In this day, and in this hour, I shall do a work of great magnitude in and through My Church for all the world to see, and no more shall the scoffers scoff or the mockers mock; for they shall see clearly the revelation of the sons and daughters of God in the earth. Did not those who were filled with My Spirit at Pentecost, turn the world upside down? Indeed, My Spirit shall be poured forth in such a manner as to uproot "all" the walls and foundations that have harboured the lies of the Evil One and led many of My people astray; and all those who truly love Me shall marvel at all these things, and they shall "wonder" how they could ever have been held captive by darkness for so long; and they shall turn, and through the anointing that abides within them, they shall be vessels of the greatest attack and assault upon the strongholds of the Evil One that the earth has ever seen. Thus shall My ministry for the "church dispensation" be fulfilled, as My "spotless and unblemished" Church rises to meet Me in the Heavens"....*

The Father is about to remove any - and every - thing apart from Christ [including every "religious spirit" still working in even the most "spiritual looking" moves of God] from the midst of all those who truly love Him, because He desires this "final" "revival of revivals" [awakening of awakenings] to manifest free of any of the previous "impediments" that had both weakened and hindered "previous moves" [renewals and revivals]. It is from this place of an abiding holiness [in and through those who truly love Him] that He shall pour out His Spirit to a continually greater day with each passing day - until this earth is filled with His glory, and can NO LONGER "contain" us. This a dangerous, dangerous time we live in, and only those whose hearts are "wholly given" [and who set themselves to a perfect vigilance over the command to guard their heart with "all" diligence] shall "rise above" the abominable schemes of the Evil One to destroy their lives and ministries in this last hour. This is the most exciting time for all those who truly love God in the history of mankind because they are going to be released as never before to establish powerfully God's Covenant in the hearts of many throughout the entire earth. "Religious tradition" of any kind will not stand in their path - for the force of righteousness "abiding" in the deepest recesses of their being shall devastate "any" demon that attempts to get in their way - as they move "quickly" into the fullness of the ministry [Kingdom-position] that they are called to. They [those who truly love God] will most certainly have to "keep their head up", and be vigilant in the spirit in this time, because Satan will try to do whatever he can to stop them [or anybody else whose heart is "wholly given" to the highest purposes of God] from reaching the fullness of the Father's will for their life and ministry in this time.

## **WE MUST ALL "REFUSE" TO BE MOVED APART FROM THE PERFECT WILL OF THE FATHER BY WHAT WE "FEEL OR HEAR OR SEE OR THINK"**

We must all "refuse" to be moved apart from the perfect will of the Father by what we "feel or hear or see or think". We must be found putting the Word first in everything, and



bringing every thought captive to a perfect obedience. For it is only in this way that one will SURELY overcome every scheme or weapon formed against them. And not only "overcome", but turn that attack back against Satan and his forces - as MULTIPLIED harm to their schemes [strongholds]! When "tiredness" or "seeming" lack of energy hits, keep on doing the things you "know" to do [have a revelation of], and the anointing will surely "kick in" and empower you to overcome in ALL things - as you persevere in this. Despite any attempts by the Evil One to persuade you to "change course" know, by faith, that you are right on schedule, and that many great and glorious things lay ahead in your life. Do not EVER allow yourself to be discouraged [disheartened] only "know" that your loving Father goes - and has already gone - to great lengths to ensure your perfect protection, preparation and provision for your carrying out the "fullness" of the ministry that He has called you to - and anointed you for. Although I am not aware of everyone's previous experiences [trials] in the church it is certain that ANYONE who is truly seeking to walk in God's will shall run across "some form" of continual, Satanic interference in their quest to enter into the fullness of the ministry [Kingdom-position] that they are called to. In many cases, persecution and reproach [and other hindering tactics] will come through those in our family. But regardless of where Satan's "interference" comes from we must "maintain" an attitude of love and forgiveness towards those who have been used as vessels of persecution and reproach. While, in our day to day experience, our dealings with those the Lord has placed closest to us are the "training ground" for the reception of the deeper things of the Kingdom the Father so longs to bless each of us with, it is certain that, ULTIMATELY [if there is no repentance on the behalf of the one(s) used to persecute us with], God will be found faithful to change our "environment" as we have maintained a steadfast faith and love on their behalf. The "devastation" that the Father is planning to lay - and is already laying - on Satan and his forces [through a holy people] is absolute, and "any" captive who truly desires to be set free, will be set free in this final hour! The seeds of intercession and the Words that have been spoken forth over [and into] their lives over the years shall come into full fruition in this hour and, thus, there is a strong exhortation going forth from the Lord in this time to "all" those who have exercised a steadfast faith and love towards the "captives" - to HOLD FAST. For the deepest desires of their heart concerning these "loved ones" shall surely manifest in a manner far beyond their wildest imaginations. This is the hour of divine restoration - a restoration that will see many miracles manifest in the midst of God's people. Our task is to be found abiding in faith, love and obedience. The Father will take care of the rest!

**"interfere[nce]"** - to get in the way; be an obstacle or obstruction; impede; to intervene and take part in the affairs of others; to interpose oneself without invitation or warrant; meddle;

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Corinthians 7:1; 2 Samuel 22:38; Romans 8:19; Proverbs 4:23; Proverbs 12:28; Deuteronomy 8:18; 2 Corinthians 10:5; Isaiah 54:17; 2 Timothy 3:12; Acts 2:21;

**JANUARY 17th**

**THE BASIS FOR ANY [ALL] TRUE SERVICE TO GOD IS FOR OUR HEART TO BE WHOLLY GIVEN TO HIM**

...."And behold, I am sending forth the promise of My Father upon you; but you are to stay in the city until you are clothed with power from on high".... Luke 24:49 NASB

...."Now while the people were in a state of expectation and all were wondering in their hearts about John, as to whether he might be the Christ, John answered and said to them all, "As for me, I baptize with water, but One is coming who is mightier than I, and I am not fit to untie the thong of His sandals; He will baptize you with the Holy Spirit and fire. And His winnowing fork is in His hand to thoroughly clear His threshing floor and to gather the wheat into His barn; but He will burn up the chaff with unquenchable fire.....Now it came about when all the people were baptized, that Jesus also was baptized, and while He was praying Heaven was opened, and the Holy Spirit descended upon Him in bodily form like a dove, and a voice came out of Heaven, "Thou are My beloved Son, in Thee I am well pleased". And when He began His ministry, Jesus Himself was about thirty years of age".... Luke 3:15-17, 21-23 NASB

Every true believer needs to have a "burning" [active] revelation in their heart that they MUST be "clothed with power from on high" - at ALL times - in their Kingdom-service. We will take a look at some examples from the Word of God, and see just how important it is for each of us to both be led and empowered by the Holy Spirit in "all things", and at "all times". John had been baptizing the people - urging them to a deep repentance from their sin, that they might draw near to God and turn from their wicked ways. As he speaks, he makes mention of Jesus, the One who is coming to baptize them with the Holy Spirit and fire. It is very important for every child of God to gain a revelation of the fact that Jesus' earthly ministry was totally empowered by the Holy Spirit. This is very important indeed, for we have been called to be a "continuation" of that Ministry, and to [corporately] bring that Ministry to its fulfilment in the earth. We know that Jesus was the spotless Son of God, and that He walked in sinless perfection all the days of His life. As we study the Scriptures, we shall see the provision that the Father empowered Jesus with and, again, we shall come to see clearly that we need to partake of that divine provision in EVERY way. Many Christians, in "their" efforts to serve God, do not wait to be "clothed with power from on high", but rather go their "own" way [presumptuously], in their own strength - believing that what they do and say will somehow please God. In reality, nothing could be further from the truth! It is of the utmost importance that every believer have their mind "renewed" to the Word of God that they might come to the "full" realization that there is NO good [righteousness] in us, that is, in the "flesh" [old nature]. It has been a lack of knowledge of the Scriptures that has "allowed" fleshly activity to continue to run rampant in many areas of the church at large. Quite simply, people do not "draw near" to the Father and His Word [in the "inner chamber"] and, therefore, they do not "know" the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart concerning true Christian service. Because of these things, they cannot possibly come to a true and exact knowledge [revelation] of what the Father requires of them - in order for them to fulfil their portion of Jesus' ministry in the earth. The very fact that they have lacked diligence in pursuing a "revelation" of God's Word [Will] clearly indicates that there still remains an element of self-desire in their heart and, thus, they end up "attempting" to do the things that "they" believe will please God. Through the maintenance of a "wilful" ignorance [that is, the desire to go their own way; do their own things and seek after the things of the world rather than the things of God] they continually seek to please [gain the approval of] "flesh and blood" rather than please God and,

thus, they continue on operating outside of - and apart from - the Holy Spirit. As the judgement that is upon the household of God intensifies in these most critical days, those children of God in rebellion will need to repent [with a deep and thorough repentance or else suffer the judgement of the "unrighteous" that is, even now, overtaking those who are bound to the world and its ways.

**THE DIVINE REQUIREMENT CALLS FOR ONE TO GIVE THEIR HEART  
"WHOLLY" TO GOD AT ALL TIMES - AND, THUS, BE EMPOWERED BY THE  
HOLY SPIRIT IN ALL THINGS**

It is written in Hosea 4:6:

...."My people are destroyed from lack of knowledge"....

It is time for EVERY believer to diligently seek - and therefore gain - a deep and profound revelation of the Divine Requirement [Luke 10:27] so that they might be found pleasing to the Father in EVERY way - fulfilling His purpose in the earth, and continuously laying aside all ungodly desire [rebelliousness] that attempts to infiltrate their heart. Those who have "allowed" their heart to be hardened in their relationship with the Father - for whatever reason - shall SURELY lack a revelation of the Divine Requirement. The Divine Requirement calls for one to give their heart "wholly" to God at ALL times - and, thus, be empowered by the Holy Spirit in ALL things. The Divine Requirement calls for one to truly make Jesus the Lord of "all" of their lives [spirit, soul, body, financially, relationship-wise and ministry-wise]. It calls for EVERY Christian to have as their only measure the same measure that is found in the life of Jesus as He went to the Cross [obedience unto death - absolute surrender]. The life of the Cross MUST be "established" within our own lives by the continual empowerment of the indwelling Spirit of God IF we are going to fulfil the Father's purpose for us in the earth. It is ONLY the anointing abiding within, that is, the indwelling Holy Spirit, that causes us to walk above error [rebellion] - and the false doctrine and false teaching that is its spontaneous by-product - that we might TRULY represent both the Father and Jesus in every way. These things which I have just spoken of are very, very important. Many have misrepresented Jesus Christ in all that they have said and done [if not in word then in spirit] - some over a very long period of time. Many things have been said and done "in the name of Jesus", but Jesus Himself warned us of the fact that there would be many who would come using His Name and attaching it to "their" works - even though those works did not have their origin in the heart of the Father. We must develop a very close relationship in this last hour with the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit, in order that we might be found walking in the "fullness" of the ministry [Kingdom-position] we have been called to - living and moving and having our being in Christ and, thus, exercising a "pin-point accuracy" in ALL things pertaining to the most holy purposes of God. Again, the thing that must be established in the forefront of our "thinking" with regard to our Christian service is the fact that the basis for any [all] "true" service to God is for our heart to be "wholly" given to Him. We must be found willing to do ALL of the Father's will - ALL of the time [or at the very least be willing to be made willing to do all of His will - if there is still any "maintained" ground of fear and pride remaining]. These things must be established in the heart of every child of God before they can enter into their true Kingdom-position and service - and, thus, begin to enter into the deeper

things [mysteries] of God, and their part in the establishing of the fullness of His plan for a [the] Glorious Church.

**Related Scriptures:** John 5:30; Romans 7:18; 1 Peter 4:17; Isaiah 60:2; 1 John 2:27; Ephesians 4:11-16; Matthew 7:21-23; Matthew 24:4-14; Acts 17:28a; John 7:17;

## **JANUARY 18th**

### **THIS IS AN HOUR OF MIRACULOUS "RESTORATION"- UNTO THE "FULLNESS" OF THE FATHER'S PURPOSE AND WILL FOR HIS FAITHFUL CHILDREN**

...."Do not fear, O land, rejoice and be glad, for the Lord has done great things. Do not fear, beasts of the field, for the pastures of the wilderness have turned green, for the tree has borne its fruit, the fig tree and the vine have yielded in full. So rejoice, O sons of Zion, and be glad in the Lord your God; for He has given you the early rain for your vindication. And He has poured down for you the rain, the early and latter rain as before. The threshing floors will be full of grain, and the vats will overflow with the new wine and oil. Then I will make up to you for the years that the swarming locust has eaten, the creeping locust, the stripping locust and the gnawing locust, My great army which I sent among you. You will have plenty to eat and be satisfied and praise the name of the Lord your God, Who has dealt wondrously with you; Then My people will never be put to shame".... Joel 2:21-26 NASB

Like any good earthly parent [only perfectly] the Father seeks the best for each and every one of His children, and His best is for us to "abide" in the "fullness" of the precious inheritance [salvation] that is ours in Christ - the Anointed One and His Anointing! These are the days in which "every" roadblock [barrier] in the lives and ministries of all those who truly love God shall begin to be removed. In relationships that, up until this time, have been one-sided, the power of God [love] shall be released through His "faithful vessels" and, in many cases, even the hardest of hearts shall repent, and enter into perfect harmony in the relationships that the Father has ordained [ordered for them]. This shall immediately lead to glorious ministries being established - as many "divine connections" begin to happen throughout the Body of Christ. In this hour of divine restoration there will be many wondrous healings take place [both physical, and in relationships], and the testimonies thereof will be shared with, not only others in the Church, but also, the world will begin to sit up and take notice as their situation continues to worsen day by day. The Father "knows" the hearts of all of His children, and He is leading those who need and desire His healing touch [restoration], first, into His presence in the "inner chamber" and, THEN, into the path of those who will stand for them [and with them] - those who refuse to depart from faith and the "love-walk" at "all" cost to themselves.

### **"PULL OUT ALL THE STOPS" - AS FAR AS YOUR FAITH IS CONCERNED**

In this hour of divine restoration, many who "appear" to be held in severe bondage to "religious spirits" shall soon have the chains that had held them fall to the ground and, in their glorious deliverance, they shall enter immediately into the fullness of the true calling upon their

lives. Up until this time, many have tried to "fit themselves" into the "denominational structure" [through self-effort] because they still held to a seeking after the approval of "flesh and blood". But in this time the Father is going to both expose and consume [with Holy Fire] the weak and unstable foundation of "works" rooted and grounded in "self[ish]-desire", and the pursuit of self-glory. It is certain that in this hour each man's work shall become evident - both that which was wrought in God, and that which was not - and all those who are faithful [to repent, if necessary] shall be restored and enter into their true Kingdom-position and service. This is, indeed, the hour of miraculous restoration! Not only with a view to "fixing" [repairing] whatever needs fixing - but a "total" restoration with a view to those things or people who are healed [restored] moving into the fullness of the Father's purpose for their lives. I would strongly encourage all those who truly love God to "pull out all the stops" as far as your faith is concerned - "knowing" that the Father's hand is on "your" situation. As you keep yourself ready [a pure vessel of His love], you will surely have the opportunity to play your perfect part in this glorious restoration - as well as receive ALL that you have been standing for faithfully. Never "allow" yourself to be "moved" by what you may hear, feel or even see but, rather, keep your mind and eyes and heart focussed on the Word of God - for it is certain that "love never fails" to accomplish that which He has set "His" heart upon, and He is always "watching over His Word to perform it".

**IN THESE DAYS, WE SHALL SEE THE GREATEST OUTPOURING OF GOD'S LOVE AND TRUTH [THROUGH THE CHURCH] THAT THE WORLD HAS EVER SEEN**

Remember, that even in the "seemingly" darkest hour, as each moment "seems" like an eternity, you are simply just one step closer to experiencing in the "physical realm" that which you have set your heart upon in agreement with the Father and His Word [Will]. The Father is looking for those who are faithful and obedient in this hour, for it is through the compassion and love "abiding" in their heart that He is enabled to do great and glorious signs and wonders in this area of divine restoration. As the child of God is both healed and restored they, then, they become pure vessels of the restoring love of the Father and, in these days, we shall see the greatest outpouring of God's love and truth [through the Church] that the world has ever seen. So again, hold fast to Father's highest will and purpose for both yourself - and for all those with whom you have to do [both personally and, in the Church]. And, in continually seeking a clear revelation of His best, moment to moment, then cling to that blessed hope - at all cost to yourself! This is the way of faith, and this is the way of love - and complete [absolute] victory is CERTAIN for the one[s] who will trust in the Father's glorious provision - EVERY step of the way.

**Related Scriptures:** Isaiah 60:2; 1 Corinthians 3:10-15; 1 Corinthians 13:8a; Hebrews 12:1-2; Jeremiah 1:12;

**JANUARY 19th**

**THE STORY OF KORAH'S REBELLION**

...."The Lord also spoke to Moses, saying, "Speak to the sons of Israel, and tell them that

they shall make for themselves tassels on the corners of their garments throughout their generations, and that they shall put on the tassel of each corner a cord of blue. And it shall be a tassel for you to look at and remember all the commandments of the Lord, so as to do them and not follow after your own heart and your own eyes, after which you played the harlot, in order that you may remember to do all My commandments, and be holy to your God. I am the Lord your God who brought you out from the land of Egypt to be your God; I am the Lord your God." Now Korah the son of Izhar, the son of Kohath, the son of Levi, with Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Elilab. and on the son of Peleth, sons of Reuben, took action and they rose up before Moses, together with some of the sons of Israel, two hundred and fifty leaders of the congregation, chosen in the assembly, men of renown. And they assembled together against Moses and Aaron, and said to them, "You have gone far enough. for all the congregation are holy, every one of them, and the Lord is in their midst; so why do you exalt yourselves above the assembly of the Lord?" .... Numbers 15:37-16:3 NASB

Let us look closely at the story of Korah, and his rebellion against Moses [God]. This is a very important story because it points to many spiritual principles that are, of course, eternal, and which affect us a great deal at this time in the church - especially considering the fact that we are in the "last of the last hour". What has happened here initially in this portion of scripture, is that God has spoken to Moses His prophet, telling him to speak to the sons of Israel, and commanding them to make for themselves "tassels". These tassels were to be a "sign" for them to both look at and remember "all" the commandments of the Lord, so as to do them - and not follow after their "own" heart and their "own" eyes. With these commandments of God came also a stern admonishment of their past harlotry and sin against Him. We must keep in mind the simple fact that God spoke to Moses what HE desired to say to His people, and that Moses, as His messenger, was only delivering the message that God had given to him. Between Numbers 15:41 and Numbers 16:1 there is a space in time. Moses, in obeying the command of God, went to the people of Israel and told them exactly what God had said to him. And so, what is about to happen in Numbers 16:1 is a result or consequence of Moses' perfect obedience before God in delivering God's message to His people. The first thing we notice in the beginning of chapter 16 is the fact that Korah along with Dathan and Abiram "took action", and the Word states that they rose up before Moses together with some of the sons of Israel, two hundred and fifty leaders of the congregation, chosen in the assembly, men of renown.

### **IT IS ONLY TO THE DEGREE THAT ONE "FELLOWSHIPS" WITH GOD THAT THEY CAN BE USED BY GOD**

The cross reference given for the term "chosen in the assembly" is literally "called ones of God". So right away we establish the fact that these ones who had set themselves in rebellion against Moses were those who were "men of renown" and "called" of God. This term "men of renown" indicates clearly that at some point in the "past" they had been obedient to words that God had spoken through His prophet, Moses and, thus, done mighty exploits. As they assembled together, they accused Moses and Aaron of exalting themselves above the congregation, stating that, as far as they were concerned, the congregation was already walking in holiness [perfect conformity to God's requirements] and, THEN, asked the question under the influence of a "spirit

of accusation" and a "spirit of self-exaltation":

....*"so why do YOU exalt YOURSELVES above the assembly of the Lord?"*....

It becomes obvious through the actions of these leaders that their hearts had become hardened towards God, and not only were they unaware of their "past harlotry" but they considered their own actions proper and in place before God and, thus, they accused Moses of being "inaccurate" and "improperly motivated". These accusations, of course, were not true, for in the time of close and intimate fellowship with God Moses was enabled to receive the message of the Lord with great "clarity", and his only intent was to be obedient to the task given him by God. Korah, and those with him, were clearly disrespectful of Moses and Aaron, and no doubt even coveted the position they had with God. Because Korah and his men had not given themselves "wholly" to serve God and obey Him, they failed to see the authority [righteousness] of the Lord in the words that Moses brought to the people. It is most important to note that in their attack against Moses no mention was ever made of Moses' relationship with God, which we know was a close one. Even today, as we go forth to judge the apostles and prophets of God [that is, the words of God that are spoken through them] we must surely take into consideration that one's consecration before the Lord - for it is ONLY to the degree that one "fellowships" with God that they can be used by God to accomplish His righteous purposes.

**EVERY OUNCE OF STRIFE AND DIVISION FOUND IN THE CHURCH AT LARGE HAS ITS ROOT IN SELF-INTEREST, WHEREAS, EVERY OUNCE OF HARMONY AND ONE ACCORD HAS ITS ROOT IN THE COMMON PURPOSE OF "LOVING ONE ANOTHER", AND SEEKING FIRST THE ESTABLISHMENT OF GOD'S KINGDOM**

When the people of God, even "men of renown" [those who previously had walked in obedience] fail to submit themselves "wholly" to the Word [Will] of God [authority of God] then they can in no way discern between that which has its origin in the Spirit of God [righteousness], and that which has its origin in the "flesh" [unrighteousness]. Anyone who gives preeminence to their own darkened understanding through the pursuit of self-desire [self-agenda] instead of the Word of God will only subject [submit] themselves to those things or people whom they can use to further their own selfish interests, and this is precisely why every ounce of strife and division found in the church at large has its root in self-interest, whereas, every ounce of harmony and one accord has its root in the common purpose of "loving one another", and seeking first the establishment of God's Kingdom - at all cost to oneself. In attacking Moses, without any consideration of his close relationship with God, the leaders showed that they had their own priorities wrong. For as is portrayed clearly in the ministry of Moses and the call upon his life, God requires all those who are "called" to keep fellowship with Him as their "top priority". It is NOT to minister to people, and it is NOT to minister unto the church. It is to minister unto the Father and His Word, first and foremost, in order that they might be empowered to carry out ALL the will of God to perfection [with a pin-point accuracy]! If anyone "presumptuously" steps outside of God's requirement to minister unto Him first then it is certain that they shall lack the power to effectively set the captives free.

## **"ANY ACTION" TAKEN APART FROM A REVELATION OF GOD'S WORD AND THE UNCTION OF THE HOLY SPIRIT IS MOTIVATED BY THE DESIRE FOR SELF-GLORY**

We must clearly understand that any word spoken or "action taken" apart from a "revelation" of the Word [Will] of God, and the unction of the Holy Spirit, is motivated by the desire for self-glory, and the "approval" of men, rather than for the glory of God, alone. Because many of those who are called as delegated authorities have put aside, for the most part, their time of ministering unto the Lord, they have "departed" from the only provision that will empower them to successfully carry out the will of God for their life and ministry. For without the love of God having been shed abroad in their heart, daily, a process that continually enlarges one's capacity for God's power and wisdom, their efforts shall be found to be in vain, and the Enemy will be enabled to continue his onslaught upon their congregations. It is only as every servant of God seeks to have a pure heart before the Lord [that is, one "wholly given" to Him to carry out His "purposes"] that the power of God's anointing shall return to the midst of the congregations in His fullness and, thus, break the yoke of bondage that has been "held onto" unnecessarily [remained] for many years. It is through the distinct lack of fellowship with God that enables Satan to promote self-desire and self-agenda in the hearts of God's servants and, unless the actions of self-interest are repented of somewhere down the line they will be used by the Evil One to persecute the "true" bondservants and handmaidens of the Lord and they, just as Korah did, shall "take action". We must become a people who "live and move and have our being" in Christ - a people who are moved solely by the revealed knowledge of God's Word. It is written that the entrance [unfolding] of His Word brings light, and we must open our hearts to the fullness of God's Will to "allow" that glorious entrance, or any darkness [ground of fear and pride] that has been "held to" shall remain - thus distorting and perverting our service to a Holy God. It is an extremely critical time in the history of the Church Age, as the Father begins to establish "true" working models of the five-fold ministry in the true spiritual environments that He is establishing throughout the Body of Christ. Let us be those who are found guarding our heart with ALL diligence that they might remain pure - and, thus, well able to discern between that which has come forth from the Throne Room, and that which has proceeded forth from the self-exaltive motives of the heart that is NOT wholly given to the Will of God.

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 2:1-2; Exodus 33:11a; Romans 5:5; Acts 17:28a; Psalm 119:130;

**JANUARY 20th**

## **REVELATION KNOWLEDGE [THE WISDOM OF GOD] IS THE ABSOLUTE "KEY" FOR EVERY CHILD OF GOD IN THIS HOUR**

...."Let your heart hold fast my words; Keep my commandments and live; Acquire wisdom! Acquire understanding! Do not forget nor turn away from the words of my mouth. Do not forsake her, and she will guard you; Love her, and she will watch over you. The beginning of wisdom is: Acquire wisdom; And with all your acquiring, get understanding. Prize her, and she



will exalt you; She will honor you if you embrace her. She will place on your head a garland of grace; She will present you with a crown of beauty".... Proverbs 4: 4-9 NASB

...."For this reason I too, having heard of the faith in the Lord Jesus which exists among you and your love for all the saints, do not cease giving thanks for you, while making mention of you in my prayers; that the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, may give to you a spirit of wisdom and of revelation in the knowledge of Him".... Ephesians 1: 15-17 NASB

Revelation knowledge is the absolute "key" for every child of God in this last hour. One is either going to be abiding in it and, thus, walking from faith to faith, obedience to obedience and glory to glory or they will become enshrouded in darkness - without realizing it. This holding to darkness, and the fruit thereof, will cause many to "allow" themselves to be drawn out to a place that is outside of their Covenant protection - having become "strangers" to the Word [Will] of God for their life and ministry by an act of their own will. Again, it is better to get a revelation of Heaven by loving and obeying God within the covenants of promise rather than to get a revelation of hell [separation from God] standing outside the covenants of promise - through listening to the lies of Satan.

### **MANY "ARGUE" AND "FIGHT" TO MAINTAIN A "DOCTRINE" OR AN "AGENDA"**

It is an amazing, but sorrowful, thing to see in these days when many "argue" and "fight" to maintain a "doctrine" or an "agenda" that flies right in the face of the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart - and, which, is portrayed and spoken "clearly" in His Word. Every child of God must "know" [through "revelation" - and the divine assurance that it produces] that what they are speaking and doing is in perfect accordance with the will [Word] of God - for it is ONLY in this way that one will be found "abiding" in righteousness. It is time we laid down "all" pride, and the desire that seeks only to "forge" our own path. Nothing that is apart from the Anointed One and His Anointing could EVER bring anything forth to help build a "Glorious Church". We truly can do nothing apart from Christ! We can in NO WAY attain to our proper place in the Kingdom, and walk in [experience] the glorious principles of absolute life found therein by the hand of the "flesh"! Each of us must "continually" seek the Father for the necessary revelation - in any given moment. As we receive it and act upon it then, and only then, will the corporate manifestation of the True [Glorious] Church come into "physical manifestation" in the earth. So then, as we individually gain a revelation of "our portion" in God's plan - and we are faithful to act upon it, day by day, THEN we will find ourselves in the right place at the right time, doing the right[eous] thing - with both feet firmly planted in the Kingdom.

**Let us hear the words of the Father:**

**"THE REVELATION KNOWLEDGE THAT I AM GIVING TO MY HOLY APOSTLES AND PROPHETS SHALL LIFT UP MY CHURCH TO HER RIGHTFUL PLACE IN THE EARTH"**

*...."The revelation knowledge that I am giving to My holy apostles and prophets in this*

*Third Day [Hosea 6:1-3] shall lift up My Church to Her rightful place in the earth. For indeed I have raised up a mighty army, a new wave, who shall go forth as one, in My Name. As the revelation of My absolute life goes forth through this last wave of My five-fold ministry, death, in all of its forms, shall be put under their feet. Because there is no fear in the hearts of those whom I have chosen to lead the way in this last hour, Satan shall have "no opportunity" to even hinder their advance upon his strongholds. In this last hour, My Church shall see the fullness of the true apostolic and prophetic ministries that I have blessed Her with. There are certain ones - of My handmaidens and bondservants - whom I have chosen to do "special tasks" in this last hour and truly I say to you, they shall be looked upon with great awe by the multitudes, for My power, and My power alone, shall rest upon them and they shall walk in the places I send them with hearts devoid of fear, intent only on carrying out the task which I have set before them; and they shall be viewed as sons and daughters of Almighty God because they are one with Me; and great signs and wonders shall follow them, and through them I shall establish the true "local" [Glorious] Church throughout the earth - in a mighty and everlasting way"....*

### **WE "MUST" ACKNOWLEDGE GOD IN "ALL" OUR WAYS**

Somehow, when we continue to acknowledge the Father and His Word in "all" our ways we always come firing out the other side of any test or trial much stronger and much better prepared for carrying out the fullness of the Father's plan for our life and ministry. It sometimes takes a while to learn this - especially when we almost "seem to be overwhelmed" at times. But God is faithful and smiles in the face of even our greatest adversity for He "knows" the glorious end He seeks to - and will - accomplish in us. We must "know", by faith, that everything is "right on schedule" as we hold fast to the revelation knowledge in our heart with a steadfast faith and, also, continue to seek a revelation of His highest will and purpose, daily, as things unfold in His perfect timing. Now is the time to gain the "necessary" revelation and, THEN, then go forth boldly by the leading and empowerment of the Holy Spirit - for there is great importance in even the most "seemingly insignificant" act of obedience, in the eternal scheme of things and, thus, we should never be a people who despise, in any way, "small beginnings".

### **HOLDING TO ANY DEGREE OF "SELF-DESIRE" CAUSES A "DISTINCT" LACK OF REVELATION KNOWLEDGE IN THE CHILD OF GOD**

If there is any "maintained" element of "self-desire" [self-agenda] in the child of God then it is to that degree that they lack the "necessary revelation" to stand against the "spirits of darkness" that relentlessly attempt to control the people of God. If one holds to "any" element of self-desire in "any" aspect or facet of their life or ministry then with "great ease" the Evil One will move them off of the Father's perfect course for them - with a view to eventually "destroying" them if they wilfully maintain their "self-ordained" course. At this time, there is a great need of a deep and thorough repentance on the part of many of those who have been called to Kingdom-service in this final hour. Because of their "refusal" to enter into the "perfect fellowship" the Father requires of each one of His precious children in the "inner chamber" they have "left open" a door that the Devil fully intends to enter in through, with a view to "controlling" them to a certain degree - and, thus, hindering, and even stopping, them from

experiencing the "fullness" of their inheritance [authority] in Christ. To the degree that he is "allowed" to control these potential leaders it is to that degree that he will be enabled to use them to hinder the "true work" of God in this last hour. This "hindering" will be but for a short time as the Father is moving powerfully in the midst of the "congregations of the righteous" [true spiritual environments] that He is beginning to establish throughout the entire earth. Let us be those who "seek" a revelation of the Father's heart and will in ALL that we do and say. For, as we do, it is certain that we will continually rise above the deep darkness that is, even now, consuming those whose hearts are not towards God - and the "fullness" of His purpose in this final hour.

**Related Scriptures:** Isaiah 60:1-3; Ephesians 2:12; John 15:5; John 6:63; Romans 7:18; Proverbs 12:28; Matthew 6:33;

### **JANUARY 21st**

#### **ONE OF THE FIRST GREAT HINDRANCES TO THE LIFE OF FAITH AND OBEDIENCE IS A LACK OF UNDERSTANDING [REVELATION] OF THE REALITY OF THE "NEW BIRTH"**

...."Therefore if any man is in Christ, he is a new creature; the old things passed away; behold new things have come".... 2 Corinthians 5:17 NASB

We know that Romans 14:23b states that "whatever is not from faith is sin", and we know again from Hebrews 11:6 that it is only faith which pleases God. When believers truly seek to have these scriptures revealed to their heart by the Holy Spirit they will soon realize the importance of doing "all" things by faith in God's Word and keeping themselves in continual "readiness of heart" to receive the teaching of the Holy Spirit. One of the first great hindrances to the life of faith and obedience is a lack of understanding [revelation] of the reality of the New Birth - that is, the failure to comprehend the absoluteness of the fact that when we are born again then we became a "new creation", in Christ Jesus.

2 Corinthians 5:17 [in the Amplified Translation] states:

...."therefore if any person is ingrafted in Christ, the Messiah, he is a new creature altogether, a new creation; the old previous moral and spiritual condition has passed away. Behold the fresh and new has come"....

As we meditate on the Word of God the Holy Spirit is able to reveal to us a deeper revelation of the Father's will and purpose for our lives, and as we grow in faith we will experience - to a continually greater degree - what it truly means to be a new creation in Christ Jesus. We will also experience that the "old things" [and the power thereof] have passed away, and that in the place vacated by them, new things have come. As we begin to feed and feed on the Word of God, and as our minds are transformed and renewed by that Word, we will be able to "behold" [by revelation] the "new things" [which include ALL of the fullness of the

inheritance that is ours in Christ]. To the degree that we seek first the Kingdom of God, it is to that very same degree we will experience the fullness of what it truly means to be a "new creation" in Christ Jesus. We need to realize that it was the Father's intention for the New Birth to purge mankind from all facets of the "evil nature" [which Adam inherited from Satan], and every trace of the "sin-consciousness" that has robbed the church of its true authority and power in this earth - UP UNTIL THIS TIME. We must, as true believers, come to realize the great price that was paid to buy our freedom! The precious Blood of Jesus was poured out as a "sin offering" for each and every one of us, and we must NEVER "allow" ourselves to be deceived by the Evil One into denying the Blood of Christ in ANY way. It must be clearly understood by every child of God that any action we take outside the Word [Will] of God causes us - whether we are "aware" of it or not - to deny, in some way, the Blood of Jesus and the divine empowerment of the Holy Spirit.

### **WE SHALL SEE THE "ABSOLUTENESS" OF GOD IN ALL THINGS**

As we begin to meditate on the Word of God and the mystery of the ages is revealed [the plan of Redemption and the deeper things of the Kingdom] to our heart in this hour as never before, we shall begin see the "absoluteness" of God in all things. The more we set ourselves wholly apart unto our Lord, the clearer the revelation will become. This is why it is extremely important for all believers to keep their eyes "fixed" on Jesus rather than on the things which made up their past experience apart from Christ. For as one keeps their eyes fixed on Jesus [the Word], they will continually be found beholding the things of God, and will soon come to the full realization that the "old things" have passed away - and, thus, they will be continually beholding and experiencing the "new things", which are of God. It is a wondrous thing to stop and ponder the fact that all of the old has passed away. In realizing this "experientially", the children of God remove any potential ground that the Evil One could attack them from and, thus, they begin to experience the fullness of Romans 8:1-2 KJV which states:

...."There is therefore now no condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit. For the Law of the Spirit of Life in Christ Jesus hath made me free from the Law of sin and of death"....

In Colossians 1:21-23 the Word of God states:

...."and although you were formerly alienated and hostile in mind, engaged in evil deeds, yet He has now reconciled you in His fleshly body through death, in order to present you before Him, holy and blameless and beyond reproach if indeed you continue in the faith firmly established and steadfast, and not moved away from the hope of the gospel that you have heard"....

As stated in verse 21 we, in our old lives, were engaged in "evil deeds". We were fully encompassed by the law of sin and death, held captive by Satan to do his will, and we were without hope and without God in this world. We were separated from God and were complete strangers to the covenants of promise found in His Word. From these things, we can clearly see

the totality of our "former" enslavement to sin, death and Satan. As we read on we see that "He has now reconciled us", and in Colossians 1:13-14 we see that:

...."He delivered us from the domain of darkness and transferred us to the Kingdom of His beloved Son in Whom we have redemption, the forgiveness of sins"....

**EVERY CHILD OF GOD NEEDS TO KNOW NOT ONLY WHAT THEY HAVE BEEN REDEEMED "OUT OF", BUT ALSO THEY MUST CLEARLY UNDERSTAND WHAT THEY HAVE BEEN REDEEMED "INTO"**

Every child of God needs to know not only what they have been redeemed "out of", but also they must clearly understand what they have been redeemed "into". The old things must not only give way to the new things [their precious inheritance in Christ - the fullness of salvation], but from the time they experience the New Birth all believers must "begin" to place ALL of their trust in the Word of God. It is the failure to do so which keeps many children of God in bondage to the Evil One. For too long "gradual consecration" has been a lie that has been acted upon by many children of God. By this I mean that some allow themselves to believe that the process of sanctification which they go through must be long and arduous and fear-filled and, in believing this, they create for themselves a "perfect excuse" to remain in sin and, thus, continue to fulfil their own selfish desires rather than consecrate themselves "wholly" unto God. This is not to say that the Heavenly Father does not deal deeply and thoroughly with every one of His beloved children as He prepares them to walk in the fullness of the ministry He created them to walk in, for indeed it is certain that He does. I am referring to the "state" that exists when one fails to give their heart "wholly" to God and, because of this, the Holy Spirit is hindered from doing the deepest work of the Cross in their lives and, thus, they "spin their wheels" - spiritually speaking - and remain entangled in sin and darkness. If one "maintains" a heart-attitude of "holding part back" from God they have, by their intense desire to remain in control of ANY part of our lives, done a great disservice to the One Who loved us so much that He gave His life that we might be truly free from ALL that is a product of the law of sin and death! How clearly we can see, as we look out upon the church, that through the believing of Satan's lies, many children of God continue to sow to the flesh, and because of this, many "traditions" and false doctrines have been instituted and nurtured, even in the so-called "spiritual circles" of the church! Every child of God needs to know that, having been born into the household of God, they are called to a life of consecration, faith and holiness. Have we not yet come to realize that the measure of Christ's surrender [obedience unto the death of the self-life] for our salvation is the ONLY "true measure" of our own surrender to Him and to His service?

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 6:33; Hebrews 12:2; Ephesians 2:12-13; Hebrews 12; Luke 10:27; 2 Corinthians 5:15; Galatians 6:7-8;

**JANUARY 22nd**

**AS OUR HEART REMAINS FIXED UPON THAT ASCENDED POSITION OF CHRIST, WE SHALL NOT ONLY EXPERIENCE THE FULLNESS OF OUR SALVATION**

**[INHERITANCE] BUT, IN OUR ABSOLUTE DEPENDENCE UPON THE FATHER AND HIS WORD FOR ALL THINGS, SATAN WILL NOT BE ABLE TO STOP US FROM CARRYING OUT THE WILL OF GOD FOR OUR LIFE AND MINISTRY**

...."Do not lay up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust destroy, and where thieves break in and steal. But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust destroys, and where thieves do not break in or steal; for where your treasure is, there will your heart be also. The lamp of the body is the eye; if therefore your eye is clear, your whole body will be full of light. But if your eye is bad, your whole body will be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in you is darkness, how great is the darkness! No one can serve two masters; for either he will hate the one and love the other or he will hold to one and despise the other. You cannot serve God and mammon. For this reason I say to you, do not be anxious for your life, as to what you shall eat, or what you shall drink; nor for your body, as to what you shall put on. Is not life more than food, and the body than clothing? Look at the birds of the air, that they do not sow, neither do they reap, nor gather into barns, and yet your heavenly Father feeds them. Are you not worth much more than they? And which of you by being anxious can add a single cubit to his life's span? And why are you anxious about clothing? Observe how the lilies of the field grow: they do not toil nor do they spin, yet I say to you that even Solomon in all his glory did not clothe himself like one of these. But if God so arrays the grass of the field, which is alive today and tomorrow is thrown into the furnace, will He not much more do so for you, O men of little faith? Do not be anxious then, saying "What shall we eat?" or "What shall we drink?" or "With what shall we clothe ourselves?" For all these things the Gentiles eagerly seek; for your heavenly Father knows that you need all these things. But seek first His kingdom and His righteousness; and all these things shall be added to you. Therefore do not be anxious for tomorrow; for tomorrow will care for itself. Each day has enough trouble of its own".... Matthew 6:19-34 NASB

One of the most important things that every believer must gain a deep revelation of is the fact that the Father, in Christ, has provided everything that we need - spirit, soul, body, financially, relationship-wise and ministry-wise - in this earth. That is, ALL of the things that we need for our sustenance and provision as we carry out "our portion" of God's will [our Kingdom-service] in the earth. We shall see without question - as we diligently study and meditate upon the Word of God, daily - just how wondrous that provision that the Father has made truly is. When one "allows" a ground of fear to remain within them [through a holding to "self" in ANY form] it hinders them from fellowshiping with the Father and blocks [hinders] the anointing of God from flowing through them and, thus, hinders the "flow" of revelation from the heart of the Father to that one's heart. Quite simply put, ANY ground of fear found in us reveals a mistrust of God in some area of our life and ministry. To avoid this positioning of ourselves in the place of doubt and unbelief we need to be found faithful to continually fill our heart with the Word of God. For it is only in this way that we come to "know" the truth - the truth that empowers us to continually rise above the lies of the Evil One - lies that serve only to perpetuate fear and bondage. Because the Father has already made the provision for ALL of our needs to be met, we must come to the place wherein we refuse to take "even one thought" for the meeting of our needs by our own strength [self-sufficiency]. As we go on to look at the scriptures we are going

to see exactly what God has to say on this topic and, as we allow these scriptures to enter our heart, we shall indeed see that we need not take even one anxious thought for the meeting of our own needs and, that, the Father is both willing and able to supply our needs superabundantly [spirit, soul, body and financially]- as we carry out His will.

...."Do not lay up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust destroy, and where thieves break in and steal. But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust destroys, and where thieves do not break in or steal".... vs.19-20

In this portion of scripture Jesus is speaking of our need to keep our eyes "fixed" on heavenly things, that is, keep our eyes fixed on the Father's way of doing things - and desire to be righteously motivated in ALL things. We must not in ANY way place our hope or trust in the "riches of this world" - for if we, by our own free will, choose to operate in Satan's realm [in a spirit of self-sufficiency], he shall be enabled [allowed] to steal from, or kill - or cause destruction somewhere in our lives.

...."For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also".... vs.21

It is very important for us, as true believers, to realize that our heart needs to be inclined toward heavenly things. ALL of our "affections" need to be set upon the place where Jesus is at - the right hand of the Father in the heavenly places [the place of resurrection life, and the fullness of authority]. As our heart remains "fixed" upon that "ascended position" of Christ, we shall not only experience the fullness of our salvation but, in our absolute dependence upon the Father and His Word for ALL things, Satan will not be able to stop us from carrying out the will of God for our life and ministry. If we allow ourselves to remain in any form of "fellowship" with the world and, thus, keep our eyes fixed on the selfish pursuits and pleasures of this temporal realm, choosing to operate in the same manner in which the world operates, we are going to find ourselves in a difficult position - a position wherein Satan has an "open door" into our lives.

**AS WE RECEIVE THE WORD OF GOD INTO OUR HEART AND IT BECOMES OUR REALITY, THEN WE ARE ENABLED TO RISE ABOVE EVERY ATTACK OF THE SPIRIT OF FEAR, EASILY**

...."The lamp of the body is the eye; if therefore your eye is clear, your whole body will be full of light. But if your eye is bad, your whole body will be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in you is darkness, how great is the darkness".... vs.22-23

In this passage of scripture we come across a very important spiritual principle. As we keep our eyes "fixed" upon Jesus [the Word of God] and, as we allow the Word to enter our hearts, that very Word will produce in us the light [revelation] by which we are able to see things as the Father sees them. And, in having an abundance of revealed knowledge in our heart, even the very gates of Hell shall not prevail against us in any way. As we receive the Word of God into our heart and it, thus, becomes our "reality", THEN we are enabled to rise above EVERY attack of the spirit of fear, easily. But if we are not diligent in our meditation of God's Word,

daily - and, thus, we do not take the necessary steps for us to be renewed in our minds, moment by moment, through a bringing EVERY thought captive to the aforementioned revelation of the Father's Will - THEN we are going to leave ourselves open to the lies of Satan. There should be NO fear within us of being deceived by the Evil One as long as we diligently pursue the will of God, and continue to walk at ALL times in ALL of the revealed knowledge [divine light] that we have in our heart. The Father will surely show us the way - leading us, protecting us and keeping us from any harm.

**Related Scriptures:** Joshua 1:5-9; Ephesians 1:20; Psalm 121:7; Matthew 16:17-18; 2 Corinthians 10:5; Romans 12:1-2; 1 John 5:18-19; Psalm 27:1-6; Proverbs 3:5-6; John 7:17-18;

### **JANUARY 23rd**

#### **WE MUST CONFORM OURSELVES TO GOD'S WAY OF THINKING - AND GOD'S WAY OF DOING THINGS**

...."Put the trumpet to your lips! Like an eagle the enemy comes against the house of the Lord, because they have transgressed My covenant, and rebelled against My law. They cry out to Me, "My God, we of Israel know Thee!" Israel has rejected the good; the enemy will pursue him".... Hosea 8:1-3 NASB

We are going to look at some things concerning the extreme importance of our minds being "wholly" renewed to the "revealed knowledge" of God's Word [Will]. In the above scripture, the Lord is speaking through the prophet Hosea, and He is telling him to put the trumpet to his lips. Any time the word says to "blow the trumpet" God is talking about sounding an "alarm", so from this we are able to see that in this passage Hosea is called to sound an alarm to the people of Israel. Why? Because "the enemy comes against the house of the Lord". The "enemy" that is mentioned here is a type and symbol of Satan and his forces coming against the church and, in the next line, we see clearly why the enemy is "enabled" to come against the house of the Lord: because they have transgressed His covenant [through disobedience] and rebelled against His law [Word - Will]. In this last hour, as the Church is being purified and refined, in order that She might become the spotless and unblemished Bride, we are going to have to become a people who refuse to "transgress" the covenant we have with God and, thus, refuse to rebel against His Word [Will]. Otherwise, we are going to be subject to "open attack" by Satan in this most critical hour. We know that the Church has been given authority to "tread upon" [devastate] serpents and scorpions, and over ALL the power of the enemy. And we know that "all authority" has been given both in Heaven and on earth to Jesus Christ [Who, in turn, gave that authority to His Church]. It is now time for EVERY child of God to begin operating ["abiding"] in the Power of God that resides within them [that is, the Holy Spirit], and begin to become "fully dependent" upon [trust in through faith] the Word of God for ALL things. In reality, the Father has not made any other provision for us other than Christ and, therefore, we must conform ourselves to His way of thinking [the mind of Christ] and His way of doing things. We must truly "forsake all" that is apart from Him - so that we will not in ANY way be found "outside" of the covenant we have with Him - a covenant that has been established for our deliverance and



protection in this earth, and which has been ratified by the precious Blood of Jesus.

### **THE IMPORTANCE OF THE "RENEWED MIND"**

We must enter into the place spiritually wherein we NEVER, in any way, seek to exalt "ourselves" above [transgress] God's Word [Will]. So today we are going to look at the importance of the renewed mind and its relationship to our fulfilling God's will in this earth. Every believer needs to understand that the Father has established a "position" for each one of them to be in [both spiritually and physically] and, that, if they are not in the position that the Father desires them to be in then they are going to be found in the position that Satan desires them to be in [for the purpose of carrying out his "vile" schemes against them] - and that is "the world". If the children of God "allow" themselves [their heart] to be conformed to the ways of Satan's "domain", he will surely be enabled to retain control of our lives to a "certain" degree - through fear and darkness.

...."You adulteresses, do you not know that friendship with the world is hostility toward God? Therefore whoever wishes to be a friend of the world makes himself an enemy of God"....  
James 4:4 NASB

As we look at this portion of scripture in James 4 we are going to see clearly the seriousness of "fellowship" [friendship] with the world. I have stated before that "fellowship with the world" is not defined by our physical actions necessarily but, rather the basis for defining fellowship with the world is our heart-attitude towards God. In other words, is our heart toward God [through the pursuit of godly desire] or is it toward the things [temporal pleasures] of the world - through self-desire? The Father does not look upon the "outward" appearance or judge by physical circumstances, He looks upon the deepest thoughts and intentions of our heart. We must take heed to this word [James 4:4] which is spoken here! One of the great problems in the church - UP UNTIL THIS TIME - has been that people have defined fellowship with the world in such a way in their "own" mind [through the deceptive practices of the Evil One and his forces] so as to "allow" them to do the things that they desire to do and yet refuse to acknowledge the fact that they are, in reality, "fellowshipping" with the world - having allowed themselves to be held captive by a "spirit of deception". We, as "believers", must learn to discern ALL things in light of God's Word - in order that we might know EXACTLY where we stand at ALL times concerning the will of God - never "mentally ascending" in any way to His Word. All things MUST be discerned through the eyes [and heart] of the Father for one to truly enter into the fullness of their Kingdom-destiny and service, in Christ - and this is why it is so important for us to continually "draw near" to God.

...."or do you think that the scripture speaks to no purpose: He jealously desires the Spirit which He has made to dwell in us? But He gives a greater grace. Therefore it says, "God is opposed to the proud, but gives grace to the humble." Submit therefore to God. Resist the devil and he will flee from you. Draw near to God and He will draw near to You. Cleanse your hands, you sinners, and purify your hearts you double-minded. Be miserable and mourn and weep; let your laughter be turned into mourning, and your joy to gloom. Humble yourselves in the presence

of the Lord and He will exalt you".... James 4:5-10 NASB

We can see clearly in the Word of God the command that the Father has given us to keep ourselves from "fellowshipping" with the world. As we submit ourselves "wholly" to God and, thus, draw near to Him continually, He is able to cleanse and purify our heart, and in doing so, keep us on the straight and narrow path of perfect obedience - BY HIS POWER. These are very important words for EVERY child of God to take heed of in this last hour, because it is certain that those who remain in fellowship with the world are subjecting themselves to serious danger [a "multitude" of troubles and open attacks by Satan and his forces] - and this is, indeed, a very serious thing in the eyes of the Father! He loves His children dearly, and has made the perfect provision for each and every one of His ones to "rise above" EVERY attack and scheme of the Evil One. Let us pursue obedience and fellowship with the Father and His word [in the Kingdom] - with EVERY fiber of our being. For, in doing so, we shall surely be found overcoming in ALL things [as well as accomplishing ALL that we were created for from before the foundations of the earth] - to the greatest glory of the Father.

Related Scriptures: Luke 10:19; Matthew 28:18-20; 1 John 4:4; John 15:5; 1 Corinthians 2:16; Romans 12:1-2; Ephesians 2:10; 1 Samuel 16:7; Matthew 7:13-14;

#### **JANUARY 24th**

### **FELLOWSHIP WITH THE WORLD PERPETUATES A GROWING DARKNESS IN OUR LIVES AND MINISTRIES - FELLOWSHIP WITH GOD AND HIS WORD BRINGS PERFECT ENLIGHTENMENT AND VICTORY IN ALL THINGS**

...."Do not be bound together with unbelievers; for what partnership have righteousness and lawlessness, or what fellowship has light with darkness? Or what harmony has Christ with Belial, or what has a believer in common with an unbeliever? Or what agreement has the temple of God with idols? For we are the temple of the living God; just as God said, I will dwell in them and walk among them; and I will be their God, and they shall be My people. Therefore, come out from their midst and be separate, says the Lord. And do not touch what is unclean; And I will welcome you. And I will be a father to you, And you shall be sons and daughters to Me, Says the Lord Almighty. Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all defilement of flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God".... 2 Corinthians 6:14-7:1 NASB

...."As obedient children, do not be conformed to the former lusts which were yours in your ignorance, but like the Holy One who called you, be holy yourselves also in all your behavior; because it is written, You shall be holy, for I am holy".... 1 Peter 1: 14-16

How glorious is the provision the Father has made for each one of His children in Christ Jesus! As the believer begins to explore the Word of God with an "open heart", the troublesome circumstances of this life begin to fade, and the reality of the "true" Christian life begins to enter the deepest recesses of their being. The whole key to experiencing the "fullness" of our salvation

[inheritance] is the heart desire to fellowship with the Father and His Word, rather than the world and its ways. Fellowship with the world can only bring darkness, and will put into action "forces" that will continually draw the believer away from God and into conformity with the "lies" of Satan - which, when believed, will "surely" result in the manifestation of death and darkness in their lives. Let us be those who seek NOTHING apart from Christ, and the power of His holy name. For in that name is the wisdom and strength [empowerment] to carry out the will of the Father with a "pin-point accuracy", and it is also the power of our deliverance from "every" wile and scheme that the Evil One attempts against us. As the believer stands in faith on the Word of God in EVERY area of their lives, they will soon see the "perfect integrity" of the Father in action; for He is both willing and able to keep them "untouched" [not influenced] by evil; that is, He will bring them into the "secret place of His presence" in their deepest heart of hearts - a place that Satan cannot enter. It is in this precious and holy place that we "maintain" pure and sweet communion with the Father and the Son and, thus, allow God to reveal the deepest secrets of His heart to us. This is truly the most blessed place one can be in - for it is we come to "abide" in this place that we shall find the "fullness" of our victory, and the "totality" of the success and prosperity that is ours in Christ. Let us put aside the world and its darkened ways, and let us enter into [and abide in] the presence of Almighty God. For it is THEN that our consecration shall be found "true" and, it is THEN that our heart will ever ever shout in triumph at the wonder of our precious inheritance [salvation] and the power of His Holy name.

### **HOLY FIRE**

The Father is about to release a wave of Holy Fire [divine light] that will manifest in the lives of those whose hearts are even the least bit "toward" the carrying out of the fullness of His will. This will bring great blessing [revelation], and empower one for entrance into the perfect liberty that is theirs, in Christ. If one chooses to "resist" the Holy Spirit in this most critical hour, then that Holy Fire will both expose and consume all in their midst [both individually and corporately] that is apart from Christ [the Anointed One and His Anointing]. These are most certainly glorious days, and they just keep on getting better and better! As far as I am concerned each step of "purification" [refining] and obedience is just bringing us one step closer to both entering into and fulfilling our precious destiny, in Christ - which should be the first and foremost goal of EVERY Christian! In this hour, every true believer must begin to receive a continually deeper revelation of the "anointing abiding within" - for it is only with His perfect empowerment that we can even begin to enter into God's "Kingdom-purpose" for our life and ministry. He has so much planned for the Glorious Church in such a short time, in this final hour, that it would be "sheer folly" for us to be caught leaning upon our "own" understanding in any way, shape or form. This would result in our being quickly "overwhelmed" [in a bad way] and "disoriented" [through a failure to enter into the "inner chamber" on a regular basis and, thus, become "acclimatized" to the presence and Wisdom of God] - as far as the Father's highest purpose [Will] in any given moment is concerned.

**A NEW WAVE OF DEEP CONSECRATION IS ABOUT TO HIT "EVERY" TRUE SPIRITUAL ENVIRONMENT THROUGHOUT THE BODY OF CHRIST, AND THE END RESULT WILL BE A GLORIOUS "COMING TOGETHER" AS ONE, IN CHRIST**

With a view to the "perfect unfolding" of the Father's plan, a new wave of deep consecration is about to hit "every" true spiritual environment throughout the Body of Christ [this would also include individuals who are not yet in a corporate environment but who have been faithful to enter into fellowship with the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber"], and the end result will be a glorious "coming together" as one, in Christ. This is very necessary, as it will be a certain "catalyst" for the "fullness" of the outpouring of the Holy Spirit [the former and latter rains] to take place. So many wonderful things are beginning to happen in the lives of those who truly love God, and time has become almost "invisible" through spiritual acceleration - as it seems as though weeks are becoming days and days are becoming hours, and hours, minutes. As one focusses on the intensity of the "moment" [which is the way of the Kingdom] in these days - the perfect will and love of the Father will be continually manifested [and "shed abroad"] powerfully in the midst of those who are truly seeking the fullness of their destiny, in Christ [and, also to all those who cross our path]. This shall only continue to increase as more and more in the midst of the congregations of the righteous [those who are truly seeking the Will of God] "drop" the "sin that so easily entangles", and enter into a perfect consecration before [separation unto] the Father and His Word [Will].

**Related Scriptures:** John 15:5; Matthew 5:48; John 14:21,23; Hebrews 12:1-2; Isaiah 4:3-6; 1 Corinthians 3:10-15; 1 John 2:27;

### **JANUARY 25th**

**IF WE FEED OURSELVES WITH THINGS THAT ARE NOT NEEDFUL FOR THE WORK OF THE KINGDOM THEN WE HAVE SURELY LOST SIGHT OF THE GOAL OR THE VISION [REVELATION] THAT ONLY GOD, HIMSELF, CAN GIVE US, AND OUR EYES CONTINUE TO REMAIN FIXED ON THE THINGS OF THE WORLD RATHER THAN THE THINGS OF THE KINGDOM**

...."If therefore there is any encouragement in Christ, if there is any consolation of love, if there is any fellowship of the Spirit, if any affection and compassion, make my joy complete by being of the same mind, maintaining the same love, united in spirit, intent on one purpose. Do nothing from selfishness or empty conceit, but with humility of mind let each of you regard one another as more important than himself; do not merely look out for your own personal interests, but also for the interests of others. Have this attitude in yourselves which was also in Christ Jesus, who, although He existed in the form of God, did not regard equality with God a thing to be grasped, but emptied Himself, taking the form of a bond-servant, and being made in the likeness of men. And being found in appearance as a man, He humbled Himself by becoming obedient to the point of death, even death on a cross. Therefore also God highly exalted Him, and bestowed on Him the name which is above every name, that at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of those who are in heaven, and on earth, and under the earth, and that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord to the glory of God the Father".... Philippians 2:1-11 NASB

This is an exciting time in the Church for all those who are truly seeking to know the

deepest thoughts and intentions [revelations] of the Father's heart. For through the great outpouring of the Holy Spirit that is beginning to take place, even now, in the midst of all those who truly love God, many, many things are being revealed, and the light that is shining forth from the Throne Room is great. All those who will truly give the Word of God preeminence in their lives in this most glorious hour and, thus, continually seek to be obedient to the leadings of the Holy Spirit, shall have their hearts "enlarged" to receive the aforementioned revelations. All consciousness of sin and all "sin-consciousness" shall be cleansed away by the power of the Blood of Jesus and washed thoroughly through the water of the Word, and because of these things, many shall be renewed in their mind to the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart and Will. Every child of God MUST have a revelation of the fact that as they diligently seek the Father with a view to carrying out His will, they will surely find [have revealed to them] all that they need to fulfil their portion of the ministry of Jesus Christ. One must never be concerned with the attainment of any knowledge [wisdom] apart from the revealed knowledge of God's Word. For if we feed ourselves with things that are not needful for the work of the Kingdom then we have surely lost sight of the goal or the vision [revelation] that only God, Himself, can give us, and our eyes continue to remain fixed on the things of the world rather than the things of the Kingdom. Each day we, as children of God, must strive - in and by the Holy Spirit - to come into a deeper dependence upon the Father and His Word for ALL things - and for the meeting of all our "needs". Any child of God who is not "actively" walking in ALL of the light [revelation] that they have been blessed with [through the ministry of the Holy Spirit, and their continual exercising of an absolute faith] has surely allowed the "leaven" of the flesh [self-desire] to both blind them and carry them outside of the perfect will of God for their life and ministry to a certain degree.

### **WE ARE ALL CALLED TO BE OF THE SAME MIND - THE MIND OF CHRIST!**

From Paul's letter to the Phillipians we begin to see clearly [from the ministry of Jesus] the "attitude" that we must "maintain" if our desire is to truly serve God and, thus, be found doing the things which are pleasing to Him - at all times. As we look at the beginning of the second chapter of Phillipians we see clearly Paul's exhortation for the believers there in Philippi to "be of the same mind, maintaining the same love, united in spirit, intent on one purpose". Indeed, as born-again children of God we are called to be of the same mind [the mind of Christ], and to maintain the same love [the love shed abroad in our heart by the Holy Spirit], and we are to be united in spirit [through an absolute dependence upon and pursuit of the Word [Will] of God for our entire lives and ministries] - for it is only in this way that we become intent [through revelation] on "one purpose" - that is, the highest purpose of God, in any given moment [both individually and corporately].

Paul goes on to say:

*...."Do nothing from selfishness or empty conceit, but with humility of mind, let each of you regard one another as more important than himself"....*

We must never allow ourselves to be motivated by a desire for "self-preservation" or seek

anything that would serve to benefit us only [that which would not be found benefitting the Kingdom of God] - and the only way to avoid this is to "consider" the will of God at ALL times. Failure to regard the Word of God as the ultimate authority in our lives will SURELY result in a departure out of the love of God, and into the selfishness of the "flesh". It has been the failure of many children of God to truly consider Christ [the Word of God - the Anointed One and His Anointing] first in their lives on a day to day, moment to moment, basis that has prevented them from having their minds renewed to the will and purposes of the Father for this final hour. For it is ONLY in the place of "abiding" [in Christ] that our love towards both God and man shall steadfastly be maintained. The "revealed" will of God [both corporately and individually] as far as the Church and EVERY member in her are concerned, is the one measure that the Father has provided for us to be united in spirit, and to be of the same mind - intent on one purpose. Quite simply put, the cause of ALL strife and division within the church of Jesus Christ is a result of the failure of all those involved to have the Word of God [revealed Will of God] as the chief and sole authority in their lives - and, thus, in departing from the will of God that one's intention becomes to "look out for themselves first" - and NOT for the interests of God and His people.

**IT IS ONLY THROUGH A DEEP AND GENUINE HUMILITY [DEPENDENCE UPON THE FATHER AND HIS WORD] THAT, BOTH INDIVIDUALLY AND CORPORATELY, WE SHALL SHED THE WEIGHT OF SIN AND THE FUTILITY OF OUR SELF-SEEKING**

Paul goes on to say in verse 4:

*...."Do not merely look out for your own personal interests, but also for the interests of others"....*

In writing this, the Apostle Paul, through the inspiration of the Holy Spirit, takes for granted that [in obedience to the command to love the Lord with ALL one's heart] the true essence of looking out for your own personal interests is to "seek first His Kingdom and His righteousness" [to be righteously motivated in all things]. It is only as we seek first the Kingdom of God, and continually thirst and hunger after His righteousness that we will ever come to the place of being of the same mind - not only with the Lord, but also with all those who truly serve Him. The Father has NEVER made any provision for anything less than this perfect unity and harmony to take place in His Church! Our failure over the preceding generations to be of the "same mind" and "maintain" the same love [to be united in spirit, and intent on one purpose as a whole body] is because of a distinct failure to place God's Word first, and to consider ALL things in the light of that "illuminated" [revealed] Word, as our final authority. As one looks out upon the myriads of God's children throughout the earth, one sees very little in the way of TRUE harmony and unity. And yet the Father - in His everlasting faithfulness and love towards those who belong to Him - has mercifully suffered long over a stubborn and obstinate people, just as He did with the children of Israel so many years ago. But as with God's judgement of the house of Israel, so shall His church be judged and purified in these days! It is sheer foolishness, the way that many of God's children continue to hold to "their" doctrines without any regard of the command to be of the same mind and to do nothing from selfishness or empty conceit. There is

but one thing that should motivate each child of God who truly loves their Father, and that is to shout with every fibre of our being in all that they do and say, "Thy will be done on earth as it is already done in Heaven!" Any movement, any action, any words [and even any thought "maintained", apart from the mind of Christ - regardless of how insignificant it may seem] becomes a seed of rebellion and disorder and confusion that Satan SURELY uses to hinder the establishment of the Glorious Church - and God's Kingdom in the earth. It is only through a deep and genuine humility [absolute dependence upon the Father and His Word through faith and trust] that, both individually and corporately, we shall shed the weight of sin, and the futility of our self-seeking and, thus, enter "fully" into the glorious liberty and destiny that is ours, in Christ.

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 6:33; Hebrews 11:6; 1 Peter 4:17; Hebrews 12:1-2; John 6:63;

## **JANUARY 26th**

### **THE CALL TO A "SUPERNATURAL" UNITY**

...."Behold, how good and how pleasant it is for brothers to dwell together in unity! It is like the precious oil upon the head, coming down upon the beard, even Aarons beard, coming down upon the edge of his robes. It is like the dew of Hermon coming down upon the mountains of Zion; For there the Lord commanded the blessing - life forever".... Psalm 133

...."Sanctify them in the truth; Your word is truth. As You sent Me into the world, I also have sent them into the world. For their sakes I sanctify Myself, that they themselves also may be sanctified in truth. I do not ask on behalf of these alone, but for those also who believe in Me through their word; that they may all be one; even as You, Father, are in Me and I in You, that they also may be in Us, so that the world may believe that You sent Me. The glory which You have given Me I have given to them, that they may be one, just as We are one; I in them and You in Me, that they may be perfected in unity, so that the world may know that You sent Me, and loved them, even as You have loved Me".... John 17: 17-23

...."walk in a manner worthy of the calling with which you have been called, with all humility and gentleness, with patience, showing tolerance for one another in love, being diligent to preserve the unity of the Spirit in the bond of peace".... Ephesians 4:1b-3

...."Beyond all these things put on love, which is the perfect bond of unity".... Colossians 3:14

Every believer should be rejoicing that, in His great mercy, the Father is "waking" all of His children out of their "sleep" in this most critical hour. This place we are in right now [spiritually speaking] is only the "beginning" of a time of great divine restoration, and an establishment of all those whose heart is wholly given to God in perfect unity - a supernatural unity that will issue forth a great release of God's power in the midst of His people. This great release of power will begin to pour forth [in torrents] through them [those who have been refined in the crucible of the Father's refining process] to all those who cross their path - eventually

affecting in one way or another vast multitudes in every nation throughout the earth, as the true Church enters into the fullness of Her Glory. "Many" - who had previously "held" to their "own" agendas - are "not far" from receiving a deeper revelation of the Father's glorious plan for this last hour - a plan that includes the refusal by each and every one of His children to "take up arms" in a "self-exaltive" spirit against their brothers or sisters, regardless of what they have done in the past or are doing now. It is an old "adage" but it still rings very true for us in the Body of Christ, today. If you are not part of the solution [answer] - then you are SURELY part of the problem! regardless of how right one might "think" they are in their "own" sight. It is one thing for us to have revelation knowledge of matters going on in the midst of God's people, it is quite another step to "remain" abiding in the Spirit of wisdom and love in doing our part. This was the very area that "weakened" greatly the last prophetic move. They began to get the "revelations" of God's plan for His Church, but many bowed their knee to a spirit of self-exaltation and pride, and this allowed a "critical spirit" [self-righteousness] to pervade their words and actions - as they "ministered" to God's people.

### **THE "APOSTOLIC" AND THE OFFICE OF THE APOSTLE SHALL BE REVEALED IN THEIR FULLNESS**

In this final move of God, the "apostolic" [one abiding in the place of Christ being ALL in ALL], and the office of the apostle shall be revealed in their fullness and this will "elevate" the prophetic, and the office of the prophet, into their fullness in Christ. Together, they shall be mightily used by the Father to "elevate" the other ministry gifts, and once the five-fold ministry is truly operating on "all" cylinders they shall be used "corporately" to lead all those who truly love God into the "fullness" of their precious inheritance in Christ. It is from this exalted position alone [the ascension life and resurrection life, in Christ] that all "true ministry" issues forth. The "magnitude" of the release of the manifested presence of God's power that will come forth in this last hour, due to the "perfect unity" [one accord] of those walking in the Faith, is almost "unimaginable" at this time - let alone envisioning the glorious effect such a release shall have upon the entire earth. One thing is certain. The Glory of God shall cover [be poured forth upon] the entire scope of humanity before we leave here. Let all those who will "hear" this word "choose Life" in this hour!

### **A NECESSARY HEALING FOR THOSE "PROPHETIC PEOPLE" WHO HAVE BEEN "WOUNDED" IN THEIR PAST EXPERIENCES IN THE CHURCH AT LARGE**

One of the first steps towards all those who truly love God entering into a supernatural unity and one accord that will be one of the chief characteristics of the Glorious Church [the other one being "fire"] will be a great "healing wave" towards [and for] those "prophetic people" who have been "wounded" in their past experiences in the church at large. In all cases, these ones would never have "allowed" themselves to be "wounded" by rejection if they had waited upon God for His perfect timing concerning their release BY HIM into ministry. For they would have been "fully" refined by the hand of the Refiner and, having been rooted and grounded in love, they would have been able to complete their mission of first tearing down and then healing those they were called to minister to. And, furthermore, if they had waited patiently and obediently in



the Father's presence their "intercessions" would have perfectly prepared the hearts of those they were sent to [and they would have gone to the right people] and, thus, they would have had a heart to receive "all" that God had for them. As it was, in many cases, they went forth and tore down in accordance with the "revelation"[s] that God gave them but, in their lack of diligence to guard their own heart, they lost sight of the Father's love for those they were sent to and, thus, left the job "unfinished" - as, in many cases, they tore down but did not build back up on a proper foundation. Thus, not only did they wound, in many cases, but they, themselves ended up being wounded due to their wrong spiritual positioning.

### **THE "HEALED ONES"**

Because of these things, Satan was then able to come in and cause many rifts and splits [because of error, false prophecy, false teaching and false doctrine] in the midst of God's ministers - many which still remain. But the Father is doing a most glorious work in eliminating any previous "grounds" for Satan to work, and at the same time healing and restoring all those hearts that both need and desire to be healed and restored. As this healing wave towards these "ministers" goes forth those formerly "wounded" shall be healed and restored, and this shall set the stage for their reception of the "last wave" of apostles and prophets [that the Father has been preparing in obscurity] into their "midst". The "healed ones" [those who have repented of their "past misadventures", due to presumption] shall join with them, and they all shall go forth in power - a power that shall cause the Evil One and his forces to flee in stark terror at their very sight. This "joining" by the Holy Spirit of the previous and present wave of apostles and prophets [and pastors] shall usher in the ever-expanding establishment of the True [local] Glorious Church throughout the entire earth, and there will be no more "looking back" - only the strong desire to finish the task that God has given to us [both individually and corporately].

### **"ONE ACCORD" - THE PERFECT BY-PRODUCT OF OBEDIENCE**

Again, this is the year wherein we, as a body, will finally begin to come into the "one accord" [perfect spiritual unity] the Father so desires. But it must be clearly understood that this will NOT come about by the hand of men. It will come about by a simple, yet absolute [perfect], obedience to His EVERY command. As we are faithful and obedient in the "little things" God will THEN be enabled to establish the fullness of His most holy purpose in our midst, and the Glorious Church will become a reality in "this" sphere [realm]. Up until this time, many have continued to sow "disunity" in a perverted attempt at "unity" when, in reality, they have "allowed" themselves to be driven by a spirit of self-exaltation - the ground within them being a "lust" for power and position [self-glory]. This fact is made even sadder when the truth is known - for the Father has already prepared a glorious position in His Church beyond even our wildest imaginations for EACH AND EVERY ONE OF US! Let us, therefore, flee from ALL presumption, and cast off all of the fear [passivity] and pride that, up until this time, has kept us apart from the "supernatural" unity that is our portion and destiny, in Christ.

**"adage"** - proverb; a brief statement of a general principle, truth or rule of conduct;

**Related Scriptures:** John 7:38; Deuteronomy 30:15-16; Ephesians 2:10;

**JANUARY 27th**

**"BORN-AGAIN - FROM LIFE UNTO DEATH"**

...."For God hath not given us the spirit of fear; but of power, and of love, and of a sound mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 KJV

In dealing with any study on the "force of fear" it is best to go back right to the beginning of the Bible and look at the origins of it according to the Word of God - back to the time when man first experienced fear. This will take us right back to Adam and Eve in the garden just following their deception by Satan and Adam's rebellion against God. So we begin in Genesis 3:8-10 where it is written:

*...."And they heard the sound of the Lord God walking in the garden in the cool of the day, and the man and his wife hid themselves from the presence of the Lord God among the trees of the garden. Then the Lord God called to the man, and said to him, "Where are you?" and he said. "I heard the sound of Thee in the garden, and I was afraid because I was naked; so I hid myself"....*

In this chapter we find Adam's high treason against God, and his failure to comply with that which had been established by God concerning His call for them to be obedient to Him [to partake only of the tree of life and NOT the tree of the knowledge of good and evil]. Because of this one act of disobedience and high treason Satan became the "step-father" of all mankind. Both Adam and Eve and all of their, as yet, unborn children - and all the children who would be born of a woman in the earth came under his "lordship". In verse 10 we find the first mention of fear found in the Bible when Adam said. "I was afraid". It is important for the child of God to realize that, before his fall, Adam walked with God and was created by God - in His Own image. Adam was motivated by the force of faith, and was a partaker of the very nature of God, Himself, but as soon as sin entered into his spirit, when he bowed his knee to the Evil One, he took upon himself the nature of his new lord Satan and was literally "born again" from life unto death.

**THE FORCE OF FEAR**

In knowing that faith is the force that is God's vehicle for creating we can see that Satan [who has absolutely no creative power within himself], in an attempt to make himself like the Most High, "perverted" faith [he is only capable of "counterfeiting" [perverting] anything that he touches], and the result was the force of fear - fear being the exact opposite of faith. Fear is the reciprocal force of faith. Faith is a product of life and light [revelation] and fear is a product of death and darkness! Right from the point of Creation and then Adam's treason, we are able to see that these two absolute forces were established as the governing forces in this earth. In realizing that there is the force of love, wisdom, righteousness, etc. [which all, of course proceed from

God] we will define the force of faith as encompassing all those things that bring into effect the absolute life [Zoe] of God in the earth. All things that initiate from God pertain to life and all things that initiate from Satan pertain to death. We know that if we sow to the Spirit, the life of God will be manifested in our lives and if we sow to the "flesh" [the nature of man inherited from Satan] we will reap death and corruption in our lives. It MUST be established in the heart of EVERY believer that there has always been only two choices for man [faith or fear and pride], and the one he makes will determine his destiny - both in their time in this temporal realm, and throughout Eternity.

### **THE EXERCISING OF THE FORCE OF FEAR IS A BLATANT DENIAL OF THE PRECIOUS BLOOD OF JESUS!**

As one diligently meditates upon the Word of God with a view to gaining a "revelation" of the absolute truth[s] found within they will begin to see clearly that we have been redeemed from EVERY aspect of the law of sin and death - including "fear" of any kind. We know that Jesus Christ came and suffered the death of the Cross and, in doing so He provided our redemption from all the aspects of the evil that came into the earth through Satan at the Fall - grief, sorrow, transgression, iniquity, mental distress, sickness and disease, and every other diabolical ailment which mankind has suffered at the hands of the Destroyer. Jesus opened the door to righteousness, [right-standing with God] healing, prosperity, peace of mind, and every other aspect of the law of the Spirit of life. We need to lift our hands in praise to our beloved Lord each day for the wondrous redemption we have in Him, and also for the tremendous sacrifice which He made because He loved us so much! Until the child of God truly inclines their ear toward the Word of God they will never have a deep enough appreciation of Jesus Christ - Who He REALLY is, and what He REALLY accomplished for us. In Isaiah 53:3-5 [Amplified Translation] the Word of God reveals graphically His sacrifice for our redemption. Let it be known that the precious Blood of Jesus must never be treated lightly in ANY way!

It is written:

"He was despised and rejected and forsaken by men, a man of sorrows and pains, and acquainted with grief and sickness; and as one from whom men hide their faces He was despised and we did not appreciate His worth or have any esteem for Him. Surely he has borne our griefs, sickness, sorrows and pain of punishment. Yet we ignorantly, considered Him stricken, smitten, and afflicted of God as if with leprosy. But He was wounded for our transgressions, He was bruised for our guilt and iniquities; the chastisement needful to obtain peace and well-being for us was upon Him, and with the stripes that wounded Him we are healed and made whole"....  
Isaiah 53:3-5 Amplified Translation

It is the urgent duty of every believer to learn and appropriate the "fullness" of their glorious inheritance in Christ Jesus - for to settle for anything less is sin and constitutes a blatant denial of the Blood of Jesus Christ in the eyes of the Father. As the child of God comes to a deeper revelation of the Lord Jesus Christ they will see clearly the perfection of the work that was accomplished by Him - and they will also come to a deep realization that their freedom

[perfect liberty] from ALL fear is already a "done thing". All that remains is for one [through a continual faith, love and obedience] to enter in to that which already belongs to them.

**Related Scriptures:** Galatians 6:7-8; Romans 8:1-2; 2 Corinthians 3:17; Galatians 3:13; Ephesians 2:10;

**JANUARY 28th**

## **"GLORIOUS" RELATIONSHIPS**

**[part 1 of 2]**

### **EVERY CHILD OF GOD MUST HAVE A DEEP AND CLEAR REVELATION OF THE FACT THAT FAITH, LOVE AND OBEDIENCE ARE "OUR" PART IN THE GLORIOUS COVENANT THAT WAS BOUGHT, PAID FOR AND SEALED AT THE CROSS**

...."ONLY, as the Lord has assigned to EACH ONE, as God has called each, in this manner let him walk".... 1 Corinthians 7:17 NASB

...."Wives, be subject to your own husbands, as to the Lord. For the husband is the head of the wife, as Christ also is the head of the church, He Himself being the Savior of the body. But as the church is subject to Christ, so also the wives ought to be to their husbands in everything. Husbands, love your wives, just as Christ also loved the church and gave Himself up for her, so that He might sanctify her, having cleansed her by the washing of water with the word, that He might present to Himself the church in all her glory, having no spot or wrinkle or any such thing; but that she would be holy and blameless. So husbands ought also to love their own wives as their own bodies. He who loves his own wife loves himself; for no one ever hated his own flesh, but nourishes and cherishes it, just as Christ also does the church, because we are members of His body. For this reason a man shall leave his father and mother and shall be joined to his wife, and the two shall become one flesh. This mystery is great; but I am speaking with reference to Christ and the church. Nevertheless, each individual among you also is to love his own wife even as himself, and the wife must see to it that she respects her husband".... Ephesians 5: 22-33 NASB

As you study and meditate upon Deuteronomy 28 you will see the clear root and basis of all true Covenant relationship - both positive and negative. On the one hand, our obedience opens the door to the blessings of obedience - the law of the Spirit of Life in Christ Jesus - and keeps us in perfect Covenant relationship with the Father - in Christ. On the other hand, the failure to obey [constant disobedience] without repentance "opens one up" to the curse that came upon the earth at the Fall of Adam [the law of sin and death], and keeps that one in "bondage" to [controlled by] the Evil One and his forces to a degree.

**IT IS THE WILL OF THE FATHER TO REVEAL TRUTH IN "HIS" ABSOLUTENESS**

These are "absolute" statements, but it must be clearly understood that it is the will of the Father to reveal Truth in "His" absoluteness in the time we have remaining in this dispensation. By this I mean that "every" scripture that pertains to the Glorious Church of the Lord Jesus Christ must come to pass before we leave here: one example being that it will be a "spotless and unblemished" Church - that is, the perfection of Christ's character manifested corporately through His Body. The covenant relationship that we are called to is with the Father and His Word - first and foremost. As we abide in perfect Covenant relationship with Him, THEN - and only THEN - are our "relationships" with others in the Body of Christ in "proper focus" before God; and THEN - and only THEN - are we able to truly manifest the love and prosperity [divine blessings] of the Father towards all those with whom we have to do on a continual basis - both in the Church and the world around us. Every child of God must have a deep and clear revelation of the fact that faith, love and obedience are "our" part in the glorious Covenant that was bought, paid for and sealed at the Cross.

### **AN ABIDING AND PERFECT FELLOWSHIP**

As one comes into the place of an "abiding" perfect fellowship with the Father and His Word, having laid down the last vestiges of "self-desire", THEN God is able to "reveal" - in an ever expanding way - a "revelation" of His highest purpose where that one is concerned. It is in this individual obedience [revelation] that ALL true, corporate manifestation of the Body of Christ [the True Church] takes place. When one walks faithfully from "revelation to revelation" [and, thus, abides in godly desire rather than self-desire] they remain "lifted up" above "all" religious tradition, and the "mental ascensions" that - up until this time - have both plagued and weakened the Body of Christ. How can one operate in pride - holding to their "own" vision of what they "think" would please God, and call it "faith, love, or obedience?"

### **JESUS WARNED US MANY TIMES IN HIS EARTHLY MINISTRY NOT TO ALLOW ANY EARTHLY RELATIONSHIPS TO TRANSCEND OUR RELATIONSHIP WITH GOD**

Jesus warned us many times in His earthly ministry not to allow ANY earthly relationships to transcend our relationship with God. There are still many in the church who have little understanding of the fact that Jesus was/is not trying to demean the importance of our earthly relationships, but rather bring them to the place wherein we would continually experience the fullness of the Father's intended blessing in all of them - from family, marriage and children to friends - and even the people on the streets of our cities. Jesus said, "Who are my fathers and mothers and sisters and brothers but those who do the will of God!" He was a servant of God who was fully renewed in His mind concerning His "earthly family" and His disciples [friends], and this "allowed" Him to continually bring the greatest eternal benefit into the lives of all those who crossed His path. Our call as the Body of Christ is to be a perfect extension of this very thing and so we, too, must rise above the "fear of man" [idolatry] continually - and the approval that is extended by those who we will "compromise" to agree with, in some form, to obtain it.

## **THEY SHALL "ALL" BE USED GREATLY BY THE FATHER TO ESTABLISH A "REVELATION" OF HIS TRUE [GLORIOUS] CHURCH**

Husbands and wives "fused together" as one in Christ, and the "glorious" marriages that the Father desires to establish as a great "sign and wonder" to the church [and to the entire earth] are one of the first and foremost matters on His heart in this hour. The Father is about to release a very powerful "special anointing" in the midst of all those who truly love Him - those who are seeking the "fullness" of His will for their lives and ministries. This shall manifest itself in true Kingdom-relationship between those who have been faithful to hold fast the vision [those who have entrusted their entire lives and ministries to the Father] - particularly in the area of relationships. Many precious brothers and sisters who have been standing faithfully and patiently for their husband or wife [and, thus, have come to the place of abiding in perfect love - having forsaken all self-desire] - some for many years - shall see the deepest desires of their heart "suddenly" be fulfilled in this hour in ways that will thrill them to the deepest part of their being. Those that the Father brings together shall have their hearts "fused together" as one in Christ [in the power of the Holy Spirit] - and from that moment forth they will both be "consumed" with one united passion - that being to carry out perfectly the "fullness" of the Father's will for their marriages, their lives and their ministry together as husband and wife. Whether these glorious couples are actually called to an office of the five-fold ministry or not they shall "all" be used greatly by the Father to establish a "revelation" of His True [Glorious] Church throughout the earth. Those couples with a calling to one of the five-fold "offices" shall come to an "immediate recognition" of the fact that God has perfectly equipped them with and "perfectly matched" their giftings and anointings, and they shall experience a deep and abiding [supernatural] "unity" before the Father in their marriage and family that even just a short time ago would not have seemed possible this side of Heaven, itself.

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 8:1-2; 2 Timothy 2:24-26; Ephesians 5:26-27; Matthew 10:34-39;

**JANUARY 29th**

**"GLORIOUS" RELATIONSHIPS**

**[part 2 of 2]**

**THE "VISION" [REVELATION] TRULY DOES HASTEN TOWARDS THE GOAL**

God is no respecter of persons so this applies to "whosoever" will love God with "all" of their heart. What is about to be released in the midst of all those standing in faith for those "anointings" that the Father has ordained for them [spouse, ministry helps etc.] is so outstanding that any words I can think of at this time fail to do it justice. The only thing required is for one to NOT "allow" themselves to be moved by any "pressure" [what you hear or see or feel or think] the Evil One attempts to move them with, because the "vision" [revelation] truly does hasten toward the goal, and it shall surely come to pass in the time when the Father will be glorified to the greatest degree and the fullness of His purpose for all involved fulfilled. The mercy and

lovingkindness, and "supernatural" ability of the Father to "restore" [resurrect] is being poured forth in the midst of those who truly love Him in this hour, and by the time He is finished He will have touched every last facet of our existence. There is no "situation" that cannot [and will not] be "rectified" by the yoke-destroying, burden-removing power of the anointing flowing forth through the heart of the one "wholly given" to the will of God in this last hour. It is not hard to see those whose hearts are "wholly given" to the purposes of God in this last hour. They have humbled themselves before Him and, true to His Word, He is exalting them [giving them a "platform"] in His perfect timing. The "power" is coming - and has already come - and is available to "all" those who will lay down their lives [self-life] in order that Christ - the Anointed One and His Anointing - might be "all in all".

### **THE FULLNESS OF THE FATHER'S COVENANT OF MARRIAGE**

There are also many children of God who are faithfully waiting for the "fullness" of the Father's perfect plan concerning the physical manifestation of the "spouse" He has for them. They have been standing [some for many years] in faith and perfect patience for the one God has for them to come forth in His perfect timing. While it is certain each situation is unique I can most certainly see a "pattern" developing in the lives of all those precious saints who are "waiting" upon the Lord [in an active obedience] - at "all" cost to themselves. I know that these faithful ones [without exception] have - in their period of waiting - been blessed with many deep revelations of the Kingdom, the Church, and the "true" Christian life that we are both called and empowered to live.

### **PERFECT PREPARATION FOR THE MINISTRY THEY ARE CALLED TO**

Not only is this a perfect preparation for the ministry they are called to but it is also a perfect preparation to receive "individually" their portion in the "glorious marriages" and other "Covenant-relationships" that the Father is establishing and raising up as a great "sign and wonder" in the Church - and, THEN throughout the entire earth. These "glorious marriages" and other "divine connections" will be such a shining light [beacon] that they will literally be used to heal many marriages previously harmed by Satan and, at the same time, they will draw - through the love of God flowing forth from them - many other Christians into the "fullness" of their Covenant of Marriage for the first time. These "glorious marriages" will also be "living" examples of the Father's true will and highest purpose concerning marriage and family to all those still "single", but who already "know" in their heart that God has called them to marriage.

The Holy Spirit just brought to my remembrance a word the Father gave me.

He said:

*...."There are very few of My children walking in the "fullness" of their Covenant with Me concerning marriage"....*

It is a deep desire of the Father's heart to reveal to His people a "Throne Room" revelation

of the fullness of His plan for Marriage and Family, and He is already beginning to release many "absolute truths" concerning this matter throughout the earth. It is also His plan to "undo" the devastation that Satan has - up until now - been able to "get away with" in the midst of families - Christian and non-Christian. This whole matter of marriage is a very serious thing - particularly in this time where those who have already answered their call to the five-fold ministry are concerned. God has a special plan to establish the aforementioned "glorious marriages" and Satan, in knowing his time is short, is doing everything he can to get people into [or keep people in] the wrong position - not only in marriage, but also in the wrong ministry or "congregation" through any ground of "self-desire" held to by that individual.

**LET ALL THOSE STANDING IN FAITH AND PERFECT OBEDIENCE FOR THEIR "CHOSEN" PARTNER IN MARRIAGE: HOLD FAST! YOUR TIME IS NEAR**

This whole area of one making certain they enter into marriage covenant with the one that the Father has chosen for them is very tricky business, sometimes. First of all, Satan hates when two come together in Christ in obedience to the plan of the Father because they will be nothing but serious trouble to him for their remaining time in the earth. Couples who are truly ordained of God have "kindred spirits" and are "fused together as one", in Christ - and, thus, they both have a passionate love for the will of God and, thus, easily come into perfect agreement [which is VERY, VERY powerful in the realm of the spirit] with EVERY facet of the Father's plan for their lives and ministries. Because of these things, Satan goes to great lengths to get the children of God to act "presumptuously" concerning this most important facet of the "Christian" life. So all of you who are standing for the fullness of the Father's will in this particular area [or any other area for that matter] just set yourselves to "hold fast" with a steadfast faith and obedience for the Father's "best" in your situation - KNOWING that He will not fail you nor forsake you in your quest for His perfect will for you concerning marriage [and every other aspect of His will]. This is the time wherein He is moving powerfully on the behalf of all those who have truly sought first the Kingdom [and to be righteously motivated in ALL things], and they shall surely see His hand on their life and ministry in this hour. Do not "allow" yourself to become discouraged by ANY circumstances. Very soon the fullness of the Father's will concerning marriage and ministry shall come into physical manifestation, and you shall clearly see the wisdom of exercising an absolute faith and patience concerning all things in THIS time.

**Related Scriptures:** Habakkuk 2:2-4; 1 Peter 5:6; Malachi 3:18; Matthew 6:33;

**JANUARY 30th**

**GOD DOES NOT JUDGE AS MAN JUDGES**

...."But the Lord said to Samuel, "Do not look at his appearance or at the height of his stature, because I have rejected him; for God sees not as man sees, for man looks at the outward appearance, but the Lord looks at the heart".... 1 Samuel 16:7 NASB

...."For the eyes of the Lord move to and fro throughout the earth that He may strongly



support those whose heart is completely His".... 2 Chronicles 16:9 NASB

These are very, very important scriptures for us to meditate upon in these days for as we do we shall gain a deeper revelation into the true nature of our God. This will "allow" us to see things in the way that He sees things and "judge" [discern] all things according to His judgements. The whole key to serving God and walking in the Spirit in this last hour centres on the "realization" that God does not judge as man judges, but rather, He judges the thoughts and intentions of the heart, for He does not operate in the same "realm" that man operates in - apart from Him. We know that we are commanded to love the Lord our God with our whole heart, and we also know that in this last hour God is looking for a people whose heart is "completely" His. Our heavenly Father has no greater desire than to see His children "align" themselves with Him in their "every" thought and action. As we meditate in the Word of God, and we begin to study the spiritual truths within, we shall begin to understand the importance of having the motivations of our heart come into "one accord" with the thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart.

### **TWO HEART MOTIVATIONS**

Every motivation of one's heart will have its source in one of two things: the love of God or selfishness [self-desire]. As one continues on into the deeper spiritual life, the differences between these two can become very subtle, and many things that people are doing and saying might "appear" good, but, in reality - when the deepest motivation of heart is uncovered - the very root of that "work" has its source in "self" and Satan rather than the Father and His Will. As we seek to understand the importance of a heart "wholly given" to God, and also the fact that God judges the thoughts and intentions of the heart, we shall look at the life of David, whom God called "a man after His own heart". This is an astounding word that was been spoken by the Father referring to David! There are many who stumble over the fact that David committed his share of sin, and caused many things to happen that were not in the perfect will of God. But, nonetheless, we must look at David's "heart motivation" and his diligence and faithfulness towards the overall plan of God. We must also remember that David was not a "born-again" man at that time [Old Covenant] and that he was functioning under an anointing "placed upon" him by God. If he departed from that anointing and went out and did what he wanted to do, as in the case of Bathsheba, then his actions of disobedience would cause him to come under the "curse" and the judgement of God, in some form.

### **THE ENDURING FAITHFULNESS AND LOYALTY OF THE HEART WHOLLY GIVEN TO THE PURPOSES OF THE FATHER**

We know that Saul was anointed king of Israel, and we know that Saul's heart was not with the Lord - as evidenced in his failure to obey the Lord's commands fully. And, so the Lord sought for a man after His own heart to anoint ruler [king] of Israel [even though it was still God's will for His people to be ruled directly by Himself] and of course that was David. We know that between the time that God's anointing departed from Saul and the time David became king that David was persecuted by Saul. Because of this, David was forced to flee into the wilderness, knowing in his heart that he was anointed to be king of Israel, but faced with physical

"circumstances" that were against that ever coming to pass.

...."Now it came about when Saul returned from pursuing the Philistines, he was told saying, "Behold, David is in the wilderness of Engedi. Then Saul took three thousand chosen men from all Israel, and went to seek David and his men in front of the Rocks of the Wild Goats. And he came to the sheepfolds on the Way, where there was a cave, and Saul went in to relieve himself. Now David and his men were sitting in the inner recesses of the cave. And the men of David said to him, "Behold this is the day of which the Lord said to you, 'Behold, I am about to give your enemy into your hand, and you shall do to him as it seems good to you.'" Then David arose and cut off the edge of Saul's robe. So he said to his men, "Far be it from me because of the Lord that I should do this thing to my lord, the Lord's anointed, to stretch out my hand against him, since he is the Lord's anointed." And David persuaded his men with these words and did not allow them to rise up against Saul. And Saul arose, left the cave, and went on his way. Now afterward David arose and went out of the cave and called after Saul, saying, "My lord the king!" And when Saul looked behind him, David bowed with his face to the ground and prostrated himself. And David said to Saul, "Why do you listen to the words of men, saying, 'Behold David seeks to harm you?' "Behold, this day your eyes have seen that the Lord had given you into my hand in the cave, and some said to kill you, but my eye had pity on you, and I said, "I will not stretch out my hand against my lord, for he is the Lord's anointed." "Now, my father, see indeed, see the edge of your robe in my hand! For in that I cut off the edge of your robe and did not kill you, know and perceive that there is no evil or rebellion in my hands, and I have not sinned against you, though you are lying in wait for my life to take it. May the Lord judge between you and me, and may the Lord avenge me on you; but my hand shall not be against you".... 1 Samuel 24:1-12 NASB

From all outward appearances and circumstances it seemed as though David had the right to kill Saul - even the word of the Lord had come through the prophet Samuel expressing His displeasure with Saul. It was also prophesied that Saul would be delivered into the hands of his enemies, but David was "sensitive" in his heart toward God and refused to raise his hand against Saul, whom he considered to be the Lord's anointed. And now we will look at a second opportunity that David had to kill Saul.

...."Then David answered and said to Ahimelech the Hittite and to Abishai the son of Zeruah, Joab's brother, saying, "Who will go on with me to Saul in the camp?" and Abishai said, "I will go down with you." So David and Abishai came to the people by night, and behold, Saul lay sleeping inside the circle of the camp, with his spear stuck in the ground at his head; and Abner and the people were lying around him. Then Abishai said to David, "Today God has delivered your enemy into your hand: now therefore, please let me strike him with the spear to the ground with one stroke, and I will not strike him the second time." But David said to Abishai, "Do not destroy him, for who can stretch out his hand against the Lord's anointed and be without guilt? David also said, "As the Lord lives, surely the Lord will strike him, or his day will come that he dies, or he will go down into battle and perish. The Lord forbid that I should stretch out my hand against the Lord's anointed; but now please take the spear that is at his head and the jug of water from beside Saul's head, and they went away, but no one saw or knew it, nor did any

awake, for they were all asleep, because a sound sleep from the Lord had fallen on them".... 1 Samuel 26:6-12 NASB

Let each and every one of us be found walking in perfect faithfulness, obedience and love towards the "delegated authorities of God in this hour at all cost to ourselves lest we be found displeasing the Father.

**PERSECUTION BRINGS WITH IT MUCH PRESSURE AND THE "PROPER" HANDLING OF THIS PRESSURE BRINGS FORTH THE "PERFECT PREPARATION" OF THE HEART TO CARRY OUT THE FULNESS OF THE FATHER'S PURPOSE**

As one meditates the Word of God concerning the life of David we see that Saul persecuted him relentlessly, and that it was no small persecution, and we know that throughout many of the psalms that David wrote, by the unction of the Holy Spirit, he spoke of the tremendous pressure he was under as he spent time away from his people in the desert - where, at times, he was constantly being pursued by his enemies. From these psalms we can draw a clear picture of the perfect heart-motivation of David towards both God and men and, thus, see clearly the heart-attitude that we, as believers, need to have today.

**Related Scriptures:** Luke 10:27; 1 Samuel 15:10-11;

**JANUARY 31st**

**THE "INNER CHAMBER" - THE KEY TO ABIDING IN REVELATION KNOWLEDGE**

...."The Lord says to my Lord: Sit at My right hand until I make Your enemies a footstool for Your feet. The Lord will stretch forth Your strong scepter from Zion, saying, Rule in the midst of Your enemies your people will volunteer freely in the day of Your power; In holy array, from the womb of the dawn, your youth are to You as the dew".... Psalm 110:1-3 NASB

"Intimate" fellowship with each and every one of His children has always been the Father's "deepest desire" even from before the Fall - and this will never change. From this truth, then, we are able to come to the understanding that it is this "close fellowship" with our God that shall "enable" us to accomplish "all" that we are called to do - for it is in this "quality time" spent with Him in the "secret place of His presence" that we are both empowered [charged] and enlightened supernaturally. Words cannot fully describe the importance of this "inner chamber" time spent in the very presence of the Father, but from my own experience it is most certainly the difference between perfect success and "certain" failure - in any given moment - for the child of God.

**The Father:**

....*"The "inner chamber" is that place wherein one communes with Me in secret and it*

*means shutting out the world and shutting in themselves unto Me! The "inner chamber" is not first and foremost a "time-frame". It is first and foremost a proper "heart-position" before Me as each new day begins. As one "abides" in the proper heart-position then they shall surely be doing perfectly all that I require of them concerning the "inner chamber". Therefore, let each one of My children walk in the manner in which "I" have assigned them concerning the "inner chamber"!....*

## **OUR FIRST AND FOREMOST PRIORITY MUST BE THE "INNER CHAMBER"**

As we truly seek to honor God, and continually give Him "first place" in our lives, THEN our first and foremost priority must be the "inner chamber". This time given to God as we rise "early" each day is, quite simply put, the "key" to the fullness of life in the Kingdom of God and, also, the "key" to accomplishing "all" of His will for our lives in any given moment - on any given day! In this time of pure fellowship, the Word of God, by His supernatural power, becomes "infused" deep within us in a way that He cannot be if we forsake this particular "time" spent with Him. One, of course, can "meditate" on a certain portion of Scripture at any time during the day and, as a matter of fact we are called to bring "every thought" captive to the Word. But when it is done - having begun the day in the presence of God - that Word becomes "part of us", as revelation knowledge is born and the "seeds" of future "revelation" sown deep within us. As we are faithful to "daily" sow these "seeds" then it is certain that "revelation" shall become a way of life - taking us "far above" the will or the desire to "lean upon our own understanding" [self-desire]!

### **Let us again hear the words of the Father:**

*....The key to the life of perfect obedience is the "inner chamber"! Without spending the time in fellowship with Me - which I require - My children can never abide in that position which will "allow" them to receive the fulness of the authority I have blessed them with in Christ. And without the "fulness" of authority they shall fall short of the fulness of My will. My sole aim in this last hour is to lead My children into the fulness of "My Best". For it is only as My ministers minister the "fulness" of My salvation that will allow the fulness of My will for My Church to come to pass. Therefore, teach My children these things, for My time has come!"....*

*...."If My children do not maintain "diligently" a revelation of the "inner chamber", then they shall surely fail to receive the needed revelation or at best - having gained a revelation of My will - they will then proceed forth in their own understanding!"....*

*...."The "inner chamber" is the key to walking in the "fulness" of one's inheritance in Christ"....*

*...."The empowerment for one to become a "living sacrifice" is the product of time spent with Me in perfect fellowship in the "inner chamber"....*

*...."The "inner chamber" is the "catalyst" to a heart wholly given"....*

*...."Any "hardness" [slowness] found in one's heart shall surely dissolve as they enter into perfect fellowship with Me [inner chamber]"....*

## **"FERTILE GROUND"**

As the child of God begins to enter into "perfect fellowship" [wholly ordered by the Holy Spirit] with the Father and His Word [Jesus], "every" area in which they had "struggled" - through the exercising of their "own" strength - shall soon become evident, and, in becoming evident, the Holy Spirit is THEN able to minister the perfect portion of the Word to "elevate" them up above the aforementioned ground of fear [mistrust] and unbelief. As that precious Word enters into the "fertile ground" of the heart that is "wholly given" the necessary light bursts forth - flooding the recesses of the heart, and "revelation knowledge" is born. From these things, one can "clearly" see that as they diligently maintain a "holy consistency" in this time spent in the "inner chamber" they will soon come to that place wherein they are ABIDING in "revelation knowledge". It is from this place - and THIS PLACE ALONE - that the "Christian" will walk "victoriously" [overcome] and "fulfil" the will of God for their lives and ministries in this last of the last hour.

## **LET US BE FOUND ABIDING IN RIGHTEOUSNESS**

Many are "talking" about the coming "flood" of God's Spirit, and many are talking about the "storms brewing" [and these things are real]. But, firstly, the Father is talking to His precious children about the need to set themselves with their feet planted on the Rock of "revealed knowledge", and to fellowship with Him in the "inner chamber". For if one fails to adhere to the call of the Holy Spirit to a perfect fellowship with the Father and the Son [Word] then that one will experience the "destructive" power of the "flood" and the "storms". Always remember: the Holy Spirit is as destructive of "evil" [unrighteousness] as He is creative [rewarding] of good [righteousness]! Therefore, let us be found "abiding" in RIGHTEOUSNESS - through a perfect fellowship with the Father and His Word each day - in the "inner chamber".

**Related Scriptures:** Psalm 119:105,130; 2 Corinthians 5:21; 1 Corinthians 1:30; John 14:21,23;

## **FEBRUARY 1st**

### **THE DEEPEST THOUGHTS AND INTENTIONS OF THE FATHER'S HEART MUST BECOME "FAMILIAR" TO EACH ONE OF HIS CHILDREN IN THIS LAST HOUR**

*...."Behold, I have given you authority to tread upon serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy, and nothing shall injure you. Nevertheless do not rejoice in this, that the spirits are subject to you, but rejoice that your names are recorded in heaven".... Luke 10:19-20 NASB*

In previous teachings we have talked at length about the need for every child of God to

have a "God-given" revelation of what "true" authority is all about. It is only through the reception of this revelation that one will begin to understand what the Body of Christ is, and what Her true purpose is in the Father's end-time plan - before the coming of the Lord Jesus. Up until this time, Satan has been "allowed" to divert many children of God to the place [unbelief and "fellowship with the world] wherein the authority that rightfully belongs to them in Christ has been made null and void through their failure to lay down their "self-sufficiency" - in order to take the Father and His Provision as their all-sufficiency.

**It is only in this place of total dependency [trust] that we shall:**

1. Be able to receive a true revelation of the authority of God.
2. Become "constant" vessels of that authority to "tread upon serpents and scorpions" - in order that the captives might be set free.

Through the failure of many to cast down the last "vestiges" of their self-sufficiency, Satan has been "enabled" to use them [as they hold to their "mental ascensions" to the Word of God] to fight against, and hinder, the advent into the midst of the congregations, those sent by God to minister the revelation of His authority, and the workings thereof, to His people. In this final hour, the deepest thoughts and intentions of Father's heart - and all of the purposes and plans He has for the Church - must become "familiar" to each one of His children if they truly desire to "rise above" the fear and the evil and the darkness that has encompassed the world and, thus, come to walk [abide] in the "fullness" of the ministry [Kingdom-position] that they are called to. For one to "refuse" a revelation of the absolute authority of God's Word [Jesus] as a Christian in this last hour is for one to continually give an "open door" to the Evil One to both formulate and carry out his vile schemes against them. But as one gives themselves up "wholly" to receive this most glorious revelation, THEN, they shall SURELY be empowered to "rise above" the vast expanse of darkness that is in the "world", and into that place of constant communion and fellowship with the Father, Himself. It is time for every child of God, who earnestly seeks to love Him with ALL of their heart, to seek ALL of their sufficiency [provision] in the Father and His Word. It is only in this place that we shall finally see what an "affront" it is to the Father for His children to walk in carnality - that is, ANY dependence upon their "own" understanding, and ANY pursuit of self-desire, as opposed to godly desire. We must come to see what a grave [serious] thing every ounce of "fleshly activity" is - in light of the fact that God's Spirit [the Spirit of Holiness] "dwells" in the heart of every one of His children! It is certain that we have no excuses [nor should we be seeking any] for the "meager" and "paltry" image of the Lord Jesus that we [the church at large] have presented to the masses, UP UNTIL THIS TIME.

**SHOULD IT SEEM SUCH A BAD THING TO US TO BE "WHOLLY POSSESSED" BY GOD - TO ABIDE IN HIS LOVE AND HIS WISDOM, AND CARRY OUT ONLY THOSE THINGS THAT HE HAS ORDAINED?**

As we have discussed previously, EVERY child of God must come to a true knowledge of God's "Divine Requirement" [Luke 10:27]. For if one does not have a revelation of what the

Father requires - ABSOLUTELY requires I might add - then they will most certainly "forge" their own way, and do only those things that "they" believe are required of them. The direct consequence of one not gaining a "clear" revelation of the Divine Requirement is that there will be an ever-widening gap between those of God's children who are faithful to Him, and those who are unfaithful to Him in their "blindness". It seems that, in the two thousand years since the Church of Jesus Christ was born at Pentecost, there have been comparatively few examples of godly men and women - men and women who "ultimately" carried out their ministries in a "perfect obedience" unto God. But yet, as one truly seeks to come to that place of an "abiding" obedience [those whose deepest heart desire continually seeks to carry out the fullness of the ministry that God has called them to] then the Father, through the Holy Spirit, shall lead them to those precious handmaidens and bondservants - whether they be living now in the earth or in Heaven [the anointed writings and teachings of saints who have departed this earth] - who will be used greatly by Him to "paint their portion" of the Father's will [through revelation] in the hearts of His people. UP UNTIL THIS TIME, there has been a great fear of "delegated authorities" [and, indeed, every authority is "delegated" [sent], some by God and some by Satan [false authorities] but we, as children of God, must come to understand that if we "wholly" give ourselves to God THEN we need have NO fear of being deceived or being led astray by any ministers of "unrighteousness". For the Father has given us His Holy Spirit to lead us and guide us into ALL truth, and to teach us ALL things. Each time fear attempts to rise up we MUST recognize it for what it is and replace any "lying thoughts" with the revealed Word of God. It is no surprise that many are led astray by these "false authorities" in light of their own lack of consecration - a "lack" that is the direct product of their own failure to humble themselves before God and, also, their own root desire to remain in "control" of their words and actions. Should it seem such a bad thing to us to be "wholly possessed" by God - to ABIDE in His love and His wisdom, and carry out ONLY those things that He has ordained? Indeed, it should not! For the God we serve is perfect, and if we are in one accord [perfect agreement and unity] with His Will THEN He shall surely lead us into the "true [divine] prosperity" that encompasses ALL of the fullness of our precious inheritance [Covenant] in Christ - which, in itself, is a life-long study and practice.

### **THERE IS NO ROOM FOR FEAR OR PRIDE**

It is time for EVERY child of God to "lay down" [by faith] any ground of fear or pride within them! For the Father is doing a great work in this last hour, and to be part of that work we MUST cease from exalting ourselves and our words above the Word [Will] of God. It is ONLY in this way that we shall continually allow the "perfect love" of the Father to cast out "ALL" fear! As one remains in a constant fellowship and communion with the Father and His Word THEN they shall surely understand what He is doing - and their perfect part in it. Up until this time, we have seen what could best be described as an "imperfect" ministry on the part of many but, EVEN IF THIS IS SO, as one continually keeps the "revealed" Word [Will] of God as their "final authority THEN they are ALWAYS enabled to discern clearly in the power of the indwelling Spirit between that which is of God, and that which is of man - that which has its origin in righteousness, and that which does not. As we continue on in the days ahead we will discuss in depth one's proper relationship to "delegated" authority - both true and false. We shall also come

to understand that in obedience to the command to "love one another", THERE IS NO ROOM FOR FEAR OR PRIDE - the fear and pride that causes one to slander and hate the "sinner" without any view to the "deliverance" of the one who has sinned before God and His people! These things that I speak of are a very serious matter and, thus, each one of us MUST allow the Holy Spirit to reveal to our heart that the Father has made the Perfect Provision [the Spirit of Christ] for us to walk in the perfect obedience [faith and love] that He requires from each of His children. For it is ONLY in this way that "superabundant entrance" into the perfect positioning that is one's destiny in the Glorious Church shall take place in this final hour.

**"meager"** - deficient in quality or quantity; inadequate;

**"paltry"** - having little or no worth or value;

**Related Scriptures:** Isaiah 60:2; Malachi 3:18; John 7:17-18; John 16:13; 2 Corinthians 10:5; 1 John 4:18;

## **FEBRUARY 2nd**

### **THE FATHER IS MAKING KEY AND GLORIOUS CONNECTIONS THROUGHOUT THE CHURCH IN THIS HOUR**

.... So then you are no longer strangers and aliens, but you are fellow citizens with the saints, and are of God's household, having been built on the foundation of the apostles and prophets, Christ Jesus Himself being the corner stone, in whom the whole building, being fitted together, is growing into a holy temple in the Lord, in whom you also are being built together into a dwelling of God in the Spirit.... Ephesians 2:19-22 NASB

.... you also, as living stones, are being built up as a spiritual house for a holy priesthood, to offer up spiritual sacrifices acceptable to God through Jesus Christ.... 1 Peter 2:5 NASB

These are most certainly exciting times in the Body of Christ throughout the earth. There has been such a great change in the "spiritual climate" since the first of the year that it almost takes a "conscious" effort for one to remember the state of things just a few short months ago. The Father is on the move, and He is making key and glorious connections throughout the Church. He is establishing, through these "connections", a solid foundation from which He will bless "vast multitudes" in the coming days. With the proper use of Email and the InterNet in obedience to the Holy Spirit there is literally no limit to what can be accomplished in this last hour for the Kingdom. The revelation that is now coming forth from the Throne Room - and shall continue to come forth between now and the end of this dispensation - is continually revealing the Father, the Son and the ministry of the Holy Spirit in their "absoluteness".

**EVERY WORD THAT THE HOLY SPIRIT HAS EVER SPOKEN CONCERNING THE "CHURCH" MUST COME TO PASS BEFORE WE LEAVE HERE!**



It is important for EVERY child of God to realize that "every" word that God has ever spoken concerning the "Church" must come to pass before we leave here! This, in itself, is a mind-boggling statement due to the sheer magnitude of what is written in God's Word concerning the Church [spiritual Zion] in all of her Glory [the "spotless and unblemished" Church] but which has not yet come to pass. Add to this the fact that the prophetic timetable concerning Israel and the "nations" is clearly speeding to its fulfillment right before our eyes then it is easy to see that a great deal must happen in [and through] the Church in a very small "window of time". At first, [a number of years ago] I was a little concerned about the fact that I would not be able to share even that which God has blessed me with over the years before we leave. But, in a moment of time, the Father put that "fear" to rest forever. He began to show me that even though there was not a great number of "years" left in the Church Age, the sheer intensity of each moment that will be the by-product of the continually greater release and outpouring of the Holy Spirit will cause us to be so caught up in the moment that "two years will seem like twenty" in our remaining time here.

### **A "SERIES OF EXPLOSIONS" [SUDDENLIES]**

It "seems" that more has been accomplished and more fruit born in the past five months than in the past seventeen years. This, of course, is not the case. It is just that the "seeds" planted over the course of many years of prayer and intercession by many bondservants and handmaidens for the raising up of "true leadership" for the remnant Church throughout the entire earth are now coming into "fruition" and, so, we are seeing the results. There is an "expansion" and a "multiplication" of the seeds of love and faith sown over the years that is about to initiate a "series of explosions" [suddenlies] in the midst of all those who truly love and serve God, and their effect shall literally "turn the world", and the "religious church" held captive by it [the world], upside down! Now is the time for each of us to allow the Holy Spirit to "fine tune" us; for as we do, we shall SURELY be found in the proper position to bear "maximum fruit" for the Church and the Kingdom in this most glorious hour.

### **THERE IS NO LIMIT TO WHAT GOD CAN [AND WILL] DO THROUGH ALL THOSE WHOSE HEARTS ARE WHOLLY GIVEN TO HIM**

I praise God for the "glorious connections" He is making throughout the entire Body of Christ in these days. I perceive by the Spirit of God that the Father is beginning - and has already begun - a holy work in our midst [both individually and corporately] that will far surpass even our most "elevated" expectations for this hour. We are truly moving into the area of "exceeding abundantly" beyond the "exceedingly abundantly" - as far as the Body of Christ and the interworking of her "members" goes. I truly believe that "time and space" in this hour will be found to be of little consequence. We serve an All-Powerful God, and there is NO limit to what He can [and will] do through all those whose hearts are wholly given to Him.

### **THE ESTABLISHMENT OF "GLORIOUS CONNECTIONS" IN THIS HOUR**

Again, in this hour, the Father is moving powerfully by His Spirit to establish "glorious

connections" throughout the Body of Christ - in many cases with no "apparent" regard to distance. How these new and glorious relationships are established in each individual case - ONLY the Holy Spirit knows. Obviously, each relationship is different "circumstantially" but I truly believe that the Father has plans to also "physically" bring together these "glorious connections" He is establishing throughout the earth regardless of the distance between their localities - at least "for a time", according to His highest purpose. As the apostle Paul wrote in his 1st letter to the Corinthians chapter 7:17: [when he was dealing with a tricky situation concerning marriage which could not be given a "set definition" because every "situation" was different and diverse]

...."Only, as the Lord has assigned to each one, as God has called each, in this manner let him [them] walk. And thus I direct in ALL the churches"...

And so, as all those who are truly seeking God "abide" in His love - and, thus, continually acknowledge Him in ALL of their ways - He shall direct their path perfectly, and every last one of these "glorious connections" shall accomplish their perfect work in this hour - regardless of any time and space.

### **Two things the Holy Spirit spoke to my heart:**

1. When the "wealth-transfer" begins to come into the hands of the "righteous" then that will most certainly facilitate actual physical travel between nations [not to mention the potential supernatural element involved - Remember Philip?]
2. In the meantime, the use of the Internet and email is miraculously closing the distance of time and space, and drawing "kindred spirits" together throughout the earth - for purposes that are nearly unimaginable at this time.

As the establishing of "glorious connections" by the Father is escalating in this time - and I "know" they are - everything will become evident as one proceeds forth step by step and revelation by revelation, but I will say this one thing:

One should NEVER take any "preconceived notions" [mentally ascend] to anything that the Father is doing in this last of the last hour because when the "former and latter rains" begin to be poured forth in their fullness it shall be the time of the greatest outpouring of His presence this earth has ever experienced, and that "fact", in itself, should speak clearly to our heart: that apart from "abiding" in Him we just will not have any idea of the magnitude and magnificence of His "unadulterated" Glory that is about to be poured forth in the earth!

### **"LIVING STONES"**

It is in this way that the Church shall begin to be perfectly "fitted together" as each "living stone" comes - in perfect obedience - to the place and people they are called to be, and be with - ALL through the Spirit of obedience [the Spirit of wisdom and revelation] abiding within them.

As these "living stones" are fitted together THEN the will of the Father shall be continually manifested and, in their one accord and perfect unity of the Spirit, great and awesome torrents of God's power shall be released to remove burdens and destroy yokes and truly set the captives free - free to serve God from a heart "wholly given" in our remaining time in this dispensation. There are no words at this time to adequately describe the "fullness" of the outpouring of the former and latter rains. So let us just continue to set our sights on the "things above" - knowing that before we leave this place we shall surely see the greatest display of God's presence and power this earth has ever seen! There are many in the church who are not "yet" aware of the magnitude of the Father's plan to absolutely "undo" [annihilate] the "strongholds" of Satan [financial and otherwise] in the midst of His people - but this shall soon change!

**Related Scriptures:** Joel 21-32a; John 7:38; 1 Peter 2:1-5; Colossians 3:1-3;

### **FEBRUARY 3rd**

#### **THE BORN AGAIN CHILD OF GOD WAS NEVER MEANT TO FUNCTION IN THEIR "OWN" UNDERSTANDING**

...."I urge you therefore brethren, by the mercies of God, to present your bodies a living and holy sacrifice, acceptable to God, which is your spiritual service of worship. And do not be conformed to this world, but be transformed by the renewing of your mind, that you may prove what the will of God is, that which is good and acceptable and perfect".... Romans 12:1-2 NASB

...."Put the trumpet to your lips! Like an eagle the enemy comes against the house of the Lord, because they have transgressed My covenant and rebelled against My law. They cry out to Me, My God we of Israel know thee! Israel has rejected the good, the enemy will pursue him....for they sow the wind and they reap the whirl wind. The standing grain has no heads, it yields no grain. Should it yield, strangers would swallow it up".... Hosea 8:1-3,7 NASB

As the Lord spoke this ominous warning to His people, through the prophet Hosea, He was addressing a problem which - throughout the ages - has repeated itself over and over again in the midst of God's people. They had "allowed" themselves to stray away from the Word of God into relationship with the world and its ways, and because of this the enemy [Satan] was able to continually attack the people of God to steal, kill or destroy in their midst. In this last hour, the trumpet has once again been raised to the lips of those who serve God from a pure heart. Over the period of the two thousand years since the day of Pentecost Satan has continually fed small dosages of his insidious lies into the church in order to deceive Christians into relying on [exercising faith in] their own understanding - that is to say, the flesh. Any part of the child of God's "understanding" that does not have, as its source, the revealed knowledge of God's Word - that is, the knowledge of God's Word "revealed" to their heart by the Holy Spirit - is based on the darkened wisdom of the "world" system [a "wisdom" that is rooted in the "fallen" nature]. The born-again child of God was NEVER meant to function in their "own" understanding, but rather they are to be renewed in their "thinking" to the living Word of God - in order that by the Holy Spirit they might understand and see ALL things according to the wisdom of God.

**TO THE DEGREE ONE PLACES THE WORD OF GOD AS THEIR TOP PRIORITY, IT IS TO THAT VERY SAME DEGREE THIS PROCESS OF THE RENEWAL OF THE MIND WILL MANIFEST ITSELF IN THEIR LIVES**

For too long the church - as a whole - has "allowed" themselves to be dictated to and influenced by the world! It is certain that the time has come for us, as children of God, to forsake ANY worldly ways and live by the Word of God alone - seeking diligently to be led by the Holy Spirit in ALL things. The first and foremost step, then, for EVERY believer must be for them to base their entire lives upon the "revealed" Word of God. In doing this, their mind and their thinking will begin to conform to the Word [Will] of God rather than to the wisdom of this world - and the "self-desire" that it both sustains and fuels. To the degree one places the Word of God as their top priority, it is to that very same degree this process of the "renewal" of the mind will manifest itself in their lives - on a continual basis. The believer who truly loves God will, ultimately, have to separate themselves from EVERYTHING that would hinder their spiritual growth - in order to walk in the "fullness" of the Father's perfect will for their life and ministry. This takes a true and deep repentance [change of heart] and a revelation of the Father's love - for one does not give up what one "loves" [lusts after] unless it is superceded by a greater love [desire].

**CAN THERE BE ANY DOUBT AS TO WHAT WE HAVE BEEN CALLED TO?**

In Luke 10:27 the Word of God states:

...."You shall love the Lord your God with all your heart, and with all your soul, and with all your strength, and with all your mind; and your neighbour as yourself"....

From this passage, we can clearly see the "absoluteness" of our calling and, therefore, we must put ourselves in the position [in obedience to the will of the Father] to be trained and taught by the Holy Spirit in ALL things - "divinely" prepared for every good [righteous] work. It must be clearly understood by every Christian that a "good work" is not something that we "think" is in accordance with the will of God. It is a work that initiates in the heart of the Father and is "revealed" to us by the Holy Spirit - in our inner man [spirit]. For too long many of God's children have "allowed" themselves to be deceived into continually sowing to the flesh - as far as their spiritual service is concerned. Because of this, the Evil One continually controls and neutralizes their spiritual effectiveness as they continue to lean upon their own understanding. It is time for EVERY true believer to judge themselves in the light of God's Word, and begin to conform themselves to who the Bible says they are [in Christ]. Gaining a revelation of one's glorious inheritance will break down - and eliminate [bring to nothing] - ANY influence that the spirit of the world has had in their lives, and they shall be found serving God from a pure heart.

**IF ONE TRULY LOVES GOD THEN THEY WILL BOTH CONTINUALLY SEEK OUT HIS WORD [WISDOM] AND ACKNOWLEDGE HIM IN ALL OF THEIR WAYS**

As we read in Luke 10:27 we must love the Lord our God with ALL of our heart. How then do we do this? Jesus said in John 14:15:

...."If you love Me you will keep My commandments"....

Therefore, it is quite clear that we must "know" what those commandments are if we are going to keep them! It is for this reason that if one truly loves God then they will continually seek out a "revelation" of His Word [Will], and begin to acknowledge Him in ALL of their ways and circumstances - rather than leaning upon their own understanding to ANY degree. As the believer continually "practices" this habit of bringing EVERY thought captive to the Word of God, their mind will be gloriously transformed and renewed, and they shall begin to discern ALL things spiritually - and with perfect accuracy.

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 7:18; John 6:63; Isaiah 14:12-14; 2 Corinthians 6:14-7:1; 2 Timothy 2:21-22; 2 Corinthians 10:5; Romans 12:1-2;

## **FEBRUARY 4th**

### **THE IMPORTANCE OF FORGIVENESS**

...."For if you forgive others for their transgressions, your heavenly Father will also forgive you. But if you do not forgive others, then your Father will not forgive your transgressions".... Matthew 6: 14-15 NASB

The matter of "forgiveness" is of the utmost importance to each and every one of us - from the simplest situation to even the most blatant type of attack against us, or against those close to us. First of all, it is very important for us to remember that "all" forgiveness is made possible to us [and for us] by the love of God. Without divine empowerment, any attempt at "forgiveness" is just a "fleshly action" [good intention] that bears no weight of eternal consequence - and, in fact, serves only to "bury" [hide] the "feelings" and hurt we felt when someone committed an offense against us. Unless - through a conscious exercising of our will - we make a "quality" decision to forgive [and this includes ourselves if applicable], regardless of how we may be "thinking" or "feeling" at the time, THEN the very "root" of unforgiveness shall begin to grow and, like an insidious poison, begin to release from that negative ground of pride, the fear and darkness that serves only to fuel "lawlessness" [rebellion] against the will of God - which is to "love one another". And, thus, in a moment of crisis and pressure, we shall surely be found throwing that previous offense, which we "felt" we had forgiven, right back in their face - in some form or another.

**"EVERYTHING THAT IS NOT ROOTED AND GROUNDED IN THE LOVE [WORD] OF GOD IS "SELF-SERVING" - IN ONE WAY OR ANOTHER"**

Everything that is not rooted and grounded in the love [Word-Will] of God is "self-serving" in one way or another. Many attempt to forgive because it serves "their" purpose at the

time but, as I stated earlier, the "ground" of hatred still remains - and you can be assured that Satan will use it when it serves his evil purposes to the greatest degree. This is why we must continually "allow" the Holy Spirit to do the deepest work of the Cross in each of us. We can prolong certain things through stubbornly holding to self-exaltation and self-desire or we can hop right up on the "operating table" of the Spirit by maintaining the perfect fellowship with the Father and His Word that He so desires. I have tried it both ways in the past and I highly recommend the latter - at all cost to oneself!

**THE FATHER WILL CONTINUE HIS MOST PERFECT WORK IN EACH OF US  
RIGHT UP UNTIL THE TIME WE DEPART THIS EARTH**

I believe that the Father will continue His most perfect work in each of us right up until the time we depart this earth. So let us be faithful to allow Him to [without complaint] - continually bring us to the place wherein this most glorious and merciful work of the Cross deep within us is bearing maximum results for the Church and the Kingdom. We can do little to prevent those committing offense against us at times - apart from prayer and, if necessary, temporary separation from the offending "vessel", but the real key to any situation involving our call to forgive is to first acknowledge God by separating ourselves unto Him and "hashing and thrashing" any bad thoughts or feelings we might have before Him in the light of His Word [Will]. By doing this, we shall "allow" God to expose any ground in us that "desires" to hold or maintain unforgiveness. At times this can be a painful experience but as we are faithful to acknowledge God in our time of turmoil He is faithful to deal perfectly with whatever needs to be dealt with, and I can assure you that it shall not be too long before our "love" - both towards the Father and the offending party[ies] - shall begin to reap great dividends for both the Church and the Kingdom.

**HOLDING TO "ANY" FORM OF UNFORGIVENESS IS VERY, VERY GRATIFYING  
TO THE SOUL-LIFE**

Holding to "any" form of unforgiveness is very, very, gratifying to the soul-life [it "feels" good to the "flesh" to justify one's heart through the maintaining of a "victim-mentality"] but, in reality, if you strip it down to the bare roots, by "maintaining" unforgiveness of ANY kind we set ourselves in the place of God as Judge, and in doing so, deny the precious Blood of Jesus - and that is a very serious crime against the Throne of God. Stubbornly holding to "unforgiveness" is rebellion and lawlessness at its highest form "in the child of God"; for we are "equipped", by the love abiding within us, to forgive even unto death - the death of the Cross - and so, for us to "exercise" hatred against "anyone" [flesh and blood] denies the most gracious and merciful act of the loving Father toward us, in that He sent His Son to die for us while we were yet sinners.

**WE HAVE NO RIGHT WHATSOEVER TO HOLD UNFORGIVENESS!**

We have no right whatsoever to hold unforgiveness - regardless of what has been done or said to us [or about us]! In truth, most times it is just simply a matter of laying aside our "ugly" feelings and exercising the necessary diligence to obey the command to bring "every" thought captive to the Word of God [love - obedience]. In the face of an attack by a "spirit of unforgiveness" we must at all times "speak" only those words that release the force of love to

[and "towards" if we are physically separated] the offending party - regardless of how we may "feel". For it is only in our obedience to this not allowing any "unwholesome" word to proceed from our mouth that will continually "allow" the Holy Spirit to shed the love of God abroad in our heart and, as we are faithful in this matter of keeping the Word of God before our eyes and in our ears, we shall "surely" overcome gloriously. And, thus, the "feelings" that may have plagued us and attempted to provoke us to sin against our fellow man will come in line - sometimes sooner, sometimes later - but they will come in line [by the power of God] if we do not allow ourselves to faint!

**Related Scriptures:** Philippians 2:14; 2 Corinthians 10:5; Ephesians 4:29; Romans 5:8;

## **FEBRUARY 5th**

### **WE MUST BE IN A "POSITION" TO HEAR THE VOICE OF THE HOLY SPIRIT**

...."And when I came to you, brethren, I did not come with superiority of speech or of wisdom, proclaiming to you the testimony of God. For I determined to know nothing among you except Jesus Christ, and Him crucified. And I was with you in weakness and in fear and in much trembling. And my message and my preaching were not in persuasive words of wisdom, but in demonstration of the Spirit and of power, that your faith should not rest on the wisdom of men, but on the power of God".... 1 Corinthians 2:1-5 NASB

We are going to take a look at a very critical point right now in terms of where we are - both in terms of Church history and in our individual walks. As we move on "in time" we see that everything that happens is bringing us one step closer to that glorious time when we shall be reunited with our Lord in the fullness of His Kingdom. As we study the Word of God we begin to see that everything God has said is pointing to this last hour. All of the prophesies, and all of the things Jesus came to show us in His earthly ministry - as well as all of the different aspects of the Father's will concerning the Glorious Church [spiritual Zion] are pointing to this last hour for their perfect fulfilment. So, as one might expect, we can see in our own individual walks that we are going to find it absolutely necessary to hear the voice of the Holy Spirit [the Spirit of wisdom and revelation], and do ONLY what He would have us do - putting aside ALL of the things [false teaching - false doctrine] that Satan has been allowed to "institute" in the church - UP UNTIL THIS TIME. In the above portion of scripture Paul explains that the Word that he is putting forth is the product of a "revelation" given him by God and he makes it clear that he, himself, [apart from God] did not deliver the message in his "own" strength or wisdom. Every child of God must have a deep revelation of the fact that they must operate in "revealed knowledge" [revelation], alone. We need to operate completely apart from the "flesh", and have "all things" revealed and taught to us by the Holy Spirit. The Holy Spirit was given to the Church at Pentecost and came to live in the hearts of men, yet, over the centuries it has been one of Satan's key tactics to separate men and women from the Word and, thus, remove them from a personal and living relationship with Jesus Christ [and the Father]. Because of this, the Holy Spirit has been shoved into a corner in many cases, and He has not been "allowed" to manifest Himself to any great degree in the lives of vast multitudes of "believers". If He is not "enabled" - through a continued faithfulness

and obedience to the Word on our part - to manifest Himself in our lives THEN the wisdom and love and power of God will not be found working to any great degree in our lives. In this most critical and dangerous [for those walking apart from the fullness of their Covenant to some degree] hour this will surely result in a degree of "tragedy" [situations and circumstances - under the law of sin and death - that should not have happened in light of our Covenant with God - but will through any "sustained" rebellion, fear and unbelief in this hour].

### **WE MUST BE EMPOWERED BY THE HOLY SPIRIT IN "ALL" THINGS!**

Satan's prime purpose, in his warfare against the children of God is to cause the child of God to deny the ministry of the Holy Spirit and, thus, remain in bondage to their own understanding [darkness, fear and pride]. How important it is for every child of God to realize that they must be empowered by the Holy Spirit in ALL that they do and say, OTHERWISE they shall be found to be walking outside the will of God in this the most glorious hour in Church history. The apostle Paul had received a deep revelation of this fact and had humbled himself before the Lord. Throughout his ministry we see that he maintains the proper heart-attitude of service to God by continually laying his own life down in order that he might be totally dependent upon the Holy Spirit and, thus, become a vessel of God's life and light to the nations. Anyone who truly loves the Lord, and who truly knows the Lord will be found with this same heart-attitude, and they shall approach "every" situation in the same way - that is, they will refuse to lean upon their own understanding in order to allow God to have HIS way in their lives. If one continues to lean upon their own understanding, to ANY degree, in a "spirit of mental ascension" THEN as they go forth to fulfil the will of God they shall ENTIRELY MISS that which the Father had purposed and, thus, will miss the opportunity to be a blessing to God's people - and, in reality, they shall become a "stumblingblock" in their midst. Let us be those who can say with Paul, "my message and my preaching [my words] were not in persuasive words of wisdom, but in demonstration of the Spirit and of power" - for it is then that we will SURELY be found bearing maximum fruit for the Church and the Kingdom.

**Related Scriptures:** John 14:26; John 16:13; John 6:63; Romans 7:18;

### **FEBRUARY 6th**

#### **THE "ESSENCE" OF ALL TRUE MINISTRY: "ABSOLUTE SURRENDER"**

...."You shall love the Lord your God with all your heart, and with all your soul, and with all your strength, and with all your mind".... Luke 10:27 NASB

The Holy Spirit has brought to my remembrance a word the Father spoke to me some years ago and it was this:

*...."I am going to simplify and bring down to its "bare root" in your "experience" [that was the tough part] the essence of all true ministry!"....*



In those days, every time I got a word from the Lord I would "naturally" assume that this would take place in oh, say...three weeks. Needless to say this particular word became a "fifteen year project" of the Lord which is still ongoing, and will continue - I believe - until the very moment we are caught up out of here. The essence of what He has shown me, and what is the "key" to the fullness of Kingdom-living and the establishment of the Glorious Church is this:

***Love [obey] the Lord your God with all of your heart all of the time.***

for it is only from the position of an "abiding" and intimate fellowship with God [and obedience to His Will] that we can continually receive the "necessary" wisdom [revelation] and empowerment to carry out our portion of the Father's will in the remainder of our time in this dispensation.

### **THE "KEY" TO "ABIDING" IN THE "FULLNESS" OF "VICTORY"**

The Father made it clear to me years ago - as I was calculating the cost of true ministry - that only those whose hearts were "wholly given" would receive what He would give His holy bondservants and handmaidens to say in the last of the last hour. This has come to pass with perfect accuracy over the years, and it shall be shown even more clearly in the days ahead. All those whose hearts are truly seeking the "fullness" of God's will draw the anointed words from within the bondservants and handmaidens to meet the deepest needs of their heart - which will, in turn, "elevate" them into the fullness of the Father's plan for them in that time. Let us all set ourselves steadfastly to remain "sensitive" to the still, small, voice of the Holy Spirit in this time, for it is the "key" to our "abiding" in the "fullness" of "victory". Any failure on our part to guard our heart with all diligence shall "surely" allow Satan and his forces an "open door" into our affairs, and this could potentially result in the "shipwreck" of our faith in this most critical hour. Only an absolute dependence upon the "revealed" Word of God will allow one to stand against "every" attack of the Evil One in this time. It is also this exercising of a deep and absolute faith [love] that will continually "devastate" him, and force him to let go of his "captives" wherever we walk in obedience to the still, small voice of the Holy Spirit.

### **MEDITATE IN THE WORD OF GOD - DAY AND NIGHT**

In Joshua 1:5-9 is found one of the most profound and concise descriptions of God's preparation for the child of God to enter into and abide in the will of the Father and the fullness of destiny. Moses had just died, and now it fell to Joshua to lead a stubborn and rebellious people. As you meditate on this portion of the Scriptures you will see clearly that the key to Joshua's success would be to meditate in the "law" [Word of God] day and night - and to do all that it said. As we meditate in the Word of God day and night - continually bringing every thought captive to it - our hearts become one with the heart of the Father. God truly is doing a wondrous work in our midst, and He will use those whose hearts are in perfect alignment with Him to accomplish many great things in this final hour. It is the meditating on His Word and the perfect fellowship with Him that He requires of us that will both prepare and sustain us in the carrying out of His most holy purpose. As our hearts are in perfect alignment with the Father and

His Word, His "opinions" become our opinions and our opinions become His opinions.

### **ONE COMMON THREAD**

It is truly a precious blessing to see the caliber of saints that the Father is raising up in this hour to help lead His people into the fullness of their inheritance in Christ. There is one "common thread" that runs through the hearts of these handmaidens and bondservants and that is: a purity of love that seeks only for "His best" in ALL things - and for all who cross their path. This is the prerequisite for every servant of God in this last hour. For it is only in the "constant seeking" after the Kingdom of God [and the principles found therein] that one can remain in a position to "elevate" all those God leads them to - as they "abide" in righteousness [obedience].

### **BE TRANSFORMED BY THE CONTINUAL RENEWING OF YOUR MIND**

This is all a part of the continual process of being transformed by the renewing of our minds, and this is extremely important in this hour! As each and every child of God who has determined in their heart to walk in the fullness of the Father's will for their life and ministry diligently seeks first the Kingdom and strives - in and by the Spirit of love within - to "love" all those who "cross their path", their "thought patterns" shall begin to become the spontaneous by-product of the mind of Christ [the Anointed One and His Anointing] rising up from deep within their spirit. Our part is to "meditate" in the Word of God day and night and, in doing so, bring "every thought" captive to the revealed knowledge of that Word. When one is truly "captivated" by something it consumes them, and they become passionate about the very thing that they are pursuing. This is the way [an ardent and fervent "abiding" in godly desire] that each and every one of us must proceed if we truly desire to walk in the "fullness" of the ministry [destiny] that we are called to in this last of the last hour.

**Related Scriptures:** Proverbs 4:23; 2 Corinthians 10:5; Hebrews 5:14; 1 Corinthians 2:16;

### **FEBRUARY 7th**

#### **ARE WE WHOLLY GIVEN TO THE WILL OF GOD?**

...."I am the true vine, and My Father is the vinedresser. Every branch in Me that does not bear fruit, He takes away; and every branch that bears fruit, He prunes it, that it may bear more fruit. You are already clean because of the word which I have spoken to you. Abide in Me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, unless it abides in the vine, so neither can you, unless you abide in Me. I am the vine, you are the branches; he who abides in Me, and I in him, he bears much fruit; for apart from Me you can do nothing. If anyone does not abide in Me, he is thrown away as a branch, and dries up; and they gather them, and cast them into the fire, and they are burned. If you abide in Me, and My words abide in you, ask whatever you wish; and it shall be done for you. By this is My Father glorified, that you bear much fruit, and so prove to be My disciples. Just as the Father has loved Me, I have also loved you; abide in My love. If you keep My commandments, you will abide in My love; just as I have kept My Father's commandments,

and abide in His love. These things I have spoken to you, that My joy may be in you, and that your joy may be made full. This is My commandment, that you love one another, just as I have loved you. Greater love has no one than this, that one lay down his life for his friends. You are My friends, if you do what I command you. No longer do I call you slaves, for the slave does not know what his master is doing; but I have called you friends, for all things that I have heard from My Father I have made known to you. You did not choose Me, but I chose you, and appointed you, that you should go and bear fruit, and that your fruit should remain, that whatever you ask of the Father in My name, He may give to you. This I command you, that you love one another. If the world hates you, you know that it has hated Me before it hated you. If the world hates you, you know the it has hated Me before it hated you. If you were of the world, the world would love its own; but I chose you out of the world, therefore the world hates you. Remember the word that I said to you, "A slave is not greater than his master". If they persecuted Me, they will also persecute you; if they kept My word, they will keep yours also".... John 15:1-20 NASB

In past teachings we have mentioned the importance of "abiding" in Christ [the Word], and as we move deeper into the Glorious Church age, we must come to understand clearly that it is only through abiding in the One we serve that will allow us to carry out the portion of "Christ's" ministry that has been given to us. What folly it is for ANY child of God to remain in a place apart from the Word of God! For in such a place, the love of God cannot be made manifest and, therefore, we must ask ourselves, "are we wholly given to the will [Word] of God?" As we study closely the above portion of Scripture we shall come to see clearly the importance of "abiding". Not one day in the life of a child of God should go by wherein they have not, in some way, sought to draw closer to the Word - for it is only such an attitude that can lead one into the "fullness" of their precious inheritance [salvation] in Christ.

### **ALL AUTHORITY HAS BEEN GIVEN - IN CHRIST**

The church must come to understand that the authority and obedience found in Christ are of such a "perfect nature" that they surpass all other "expressions" of authority and obedience found in the earth. In many cases, man has taken it upon himself to set up "organizations" and "orders", but their deepest motivation has not been to serve God and exalt His Word but, rather, it has been to prove their own "capability" and "intelligence". And, thus, they "fuel" the lie of the Evil One that "man" is an entity unto himself while, in reality he is not! We must learn to look to the Father and His Word in all things and, as we perfectly conform to that Word, we shall surely be found to be pure vessels of true authority and perfect obedience - before the Father and all those who cross our path. We must lift up our "thinking", that we might come to understand that the authority of the Head, which is Christ, is not subject to "error", but is perfect! From this spiritual reality we can see - perhaps for the first time - that as we the Body abide in and, thus, conform perfectly to the Head, THEN "error" [rebellion] in any part of the church shall become a thing of the past!

### **THE "SPOTLESS AND UNBLEMISHED" CHURCH**

It is no wonder that many children of God fail to see or understand how there could ever be

a "spotless and unblemished" Church. For in holding onto [and even "maintaining"] - sin and fear in their own lives, their "vision" has been seriously impaired, and the amount of "revelation" that they have received from God is small. This is directly due to the fact that their consecration has been "small"! It is only as the children of God come into that perfect place of abiding that they are even "fit" [able] to receive a clear revelation of God's end-time plans and purposes. And, so, let all those who are called as delegated authorities devote themselves steadfastly to prayer and the ministry of the "uncompromised" Word in order that the "many" shall come into that holy place of perfect obedience - and, in doing so, remain "above" all the "counterfeit operations" that, up until this time, have passed for "church"! It is the Father's will for each one of His children to be one with the Head, which is Christ, and, in exactly the same way, that the "physical head" conceives a thought and the fingers and the hands and all the parts of the body move "spontaneously" and "effortlessly" in harmony in order to accomplish what is desired, so too, the Heavenly Father desires the "True Church" of Jesus Christ to move in this manner in the earth! In other words, the Father's desire is for us to come to the place in Christ where our obedience to His Will is the same as our physical body when it spontaneously obeys [carries out] the impulses that our brain [head] sends forth.

### **THE "DIVINE REQUIREMENT" - YOU SHALL LOVE THE LORD YOUR GOD WITH ALL OF YOUR HEART AND...YOU SHALL LOVE ONE ANOTHER!**

In John 15:5 the Word states:

...."for apart from Me you can do nothing....I am the vine, you are the branches; he who abides in Me, and I in him, he bears much fruit".....

What a glorious analogy [the Vine] that the Father has provided for His children to understand the "essence" of the Divine Requirement! It is time for EVERY child of God to measure "fully" this word and, thus, come to understand once and for all that if the Word states:

...."apart from Me [Christ] you can do nothing"....

then indeed we must forsake every effort [attempt] to lean upon our own understanding, that we might be found abiding in Christ! It is only as we abide in the Word, and the Word abides in us, that we can bear "much" fruit for the Church and the Kingdom! In this hour, we must forsake ALL that is not "profitable" in our service to God, and we must constantly be found denying the "self-life" in order that we might come to that place of "effortlessness" [rest] - empowered by the Holy Spirit in ALL that we do and say. The Father has chosen this time to reveal Himself and His Word in His "absoluteness" and, thus, we must be EVER ready to cast down any "speculations and thoughts" [lofty imaginations] - speculations and thoughts that only serve to keep us apart from the place of abiding in Christ. For if one does not bring every thought captive to a perfect obedience [a revelation of the Father's Will], and they are not one being constantly cleansed and watered by the abiding Word, they will "dry up" and be thrown or "blown" away. The Father desires each one of His children to be so close to Him in "living" [active] communion and fellowship that EVERY action they take and EVERY word they speak

is in perfect accordance with the deepest thoughts and intentions of His heart. We have all heard the attitudes of "sin-consciousness" [principal ground for the working of "religious spirits"] which decry continually anything that has to do with submission to "true authority", and the "perfect obedience" that each one of us is called to in Christ Jesus. But NOW is the time for "ALL" that is apart from Christ in the midst of God's people to be "exposed" and consumed by the Holy Fire of God - a judgement that is absolutely necessary for the Church to fulfil the fullness of Her glorious destiny - both individually and corporately!

Related Scriptures: Romans 6:16; Ephesians 5:27; Acts 6:4; John 6:63; 2 Corinthians 10:5; 1 Peter 4:17;

## **FEBRUARY 8th**

### **PERFECT ENVIRONMENT AND PERFECT EMPOWERMENT**

...."In Your lovingkindness You have led the people whom You have redeemed; In Your strength You have guided them to Your holy habitation".... Exodus 15:13 NASB

The Father has shown me in these days that every last bit of "resistance" to the flow of the Holy Spirit in the midst of the congregations of the righteous [those ones whose hearts are wholly given to the will of God] shall be completely purged and, because of this, there are many, many enjoyable times ahead for all those who truly love God. It will be from "enjoyment to enjoyment" and revelation to revelation and glory to glory in the presence of our loving Father from here on in. It is written, "in the presence of the Lord is the fullness of joy", and we [those] are about to enter into this in a very special and all-consuming way. It shall be from this abiding place of perfect "environment" and empowerment that the true [Glorious] Church shall be established throughout the earth, and the love of the Father shall flow forth in ever greater torrents to set free and deliver gloriously EVERY LAST ONE who shall truly call from their heart upon the name of Jesus.

### **THE IMPORTANCE OF THE PROPER "SPIRITUAL ENVIRONMENTS"**

Up until this time, there have been many "seemingly" strange and diverse ways that the Father has "positioned" His children [those whose hearts are wholly given] in order to prepare them for entrance into the fullness of the ministry that they are being prepared for. Each and every experience and testing is but a "glimpse" into the fullness of the Father's plan for our lives. Each and every trial and tribulation is but perfect preparation to enable us to "abide" in the place of true authority and power, in Christ. In this time, Satan is doing everything that he IS ABLE TO [allowed to] in order to confuse - and, thus, hinder - the Father's plan to bring all those that He has called together ["glorious connections"] into the perfect "spiritual environments" that He has ordained from before the foundations of the earth. There are many who have a certain vision/dream [revelation] that they have held fast to for many years. In those years, the Father has dealt with them through many "cave-like" experiences, and through much persecution, trial and testing. He has brought them to the place wherein they have come to know Him intimately - a

place wherein they have "begun" to understand His ways through a deep knowledge of His true character. I say "begun" because it is certain that we shall spend all of Eternity glorying in the very presence of His most awesome wisdom - and the tender and affectionate love that He has for each one of us.

### **SELF-MOTIVATED INDIVIDUALISM**

In this hour, it is the will of the Father for His people to "truly" begin to function as a true body. It is His earnest desire that we depart from the place of "self-motivated individualism", and enter FULLY into the flow of the Holy Spirit [the Spirit of Love, the Spirit of Wisdom and Revelation etc.]. It is only from the place of abiding love and revelation that we, as the Body of Christ, shall enter into the one accord and the true unity of the faith that we are called to - WITHOUT EXCEPTION. The aforementioned "individualism" does not only apply to just an individual person, but also "entire ministries" and congregations. With these things in view, it is most important that EVERY child of God [who truly desires to fulfil all that which they were created for] set themselves apart unto the Father and His Word in a spirit of perfect consecration. As they do THEN whatever "final instructions" they need to receive to get them to the proper physical positioning and with the "proper" delegated authorities [and any other "members" of the Body] they are specifically called to be with. These places of refuge or true "spiritual environments" that the Father is establishing throughout the Body of Christ will be necessary for ALL of us [both individually and corporately] to fulfil the mandate we have been given in this last hour: first to lead the children of God into the fullness of their inheritance in Christ that they might "abide" in the perfect empowerment of the Holy Spirit and, secondly, gather the FULL harvest before we leave here.

### **THESE PAST FEW MONTHS HAVE BEEN BUT AN EXTENDED PERIOD OF MERCY AND GREAT GRACE**

These past few months have been very interesting. It seems the Devil is still intent on "somehow" hindering any of those who are called to this "last wave" entering into not only their proper "physical positioning" but also their proper spiritual positioning - in Christ. I have watched Satan and his forces over a period of many years attempt to snuff out or at the very least "side-track" the lives and ministries that the Father is seeking to establish for "such a time as this". He has left no stone unturned in his [Satan's] panic and fear and confusion to stop the steady and methodical onslaught against the "spirit of death" [darkness, fear, etc.] by a remnant [Glorious] Church that has been ordained from the Throne Room for this final hour. The end result of this "onslaught" will be the "driving out" with a "holy violence" of every last ground and trace of the "religious spirits" [particularly "controlling" (manipulating) spirits and the self-exaltive (selfish) spirits that fuel them] - found in the midst of the congregations of the righteous [those who truly love and desire the fullness of the Father's will (destiny) for their life and ministry]. These past few months have been but an extended period of mercy and great grace towards all those who have even a "seed" of a desire for repentance, and the holy desire deep within their heart to enter into their true [ultimate] "Kingdom-position" - in Christ. Now, in these days, the heaviness of the Glory is beginning to descend [be poured forth] upon the church.

Initially, this will immediately cause much turmoil and upheaval [shaking] on one hand in order to move us out of our "comfort zones" but, on the other hand, it shall cause ALL of God's faithful ones to enter into the fullness of their authority, Covenant-prosperity and "destiny" in the midst of His people. This escalation in the outpouring of the Glory of God shall produce an abiding holiness and love that shall not only cause one to begin to overcome in ALL things but also cleanse the Church [remnant] of ALL defilement of flesh and spirit - through the continual pouring forth of holy fire.

Related Scriptures: Psalm 16:11; John 7:38; Acts 2:21; Hebrews 12:5-11; 2 Corinthians 6:14-7:1; Isaiah 4:2-6;

## **FEBRUARY 9th**

### **THE CHILD OF GOD IS TO BE PROSPEROUS IN ALL THINGS**

...."Therefore I say unto you, take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink; nor yet for your body, what ye shall put on. Is not the life more than meat, and the body than raiment? Behold the fowls of the air: for they sow not, neither do they reap, nor gather into barns; yet your Heavenly Father feedeth them. Are ye not much better than they? Which of you by taking thought can add one cubit unto his stature? And why take ye thought for raiment? Consider the lilies of the field, how they grow; they toil not, neither do they spin: and yet I say unto you that even Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these. Wherefore if God so clothed the grass of the field, which today is, and tomorrow is cast into the oven, shall He not much more clothe you, O ye of little faith? Therefore take no thought, saying what shall we eat? or what shall we drink? or wherewithal shall we be clothed? For all these things do the Gentiles seek; for your Heavenly Father knoweth that ye have need of all these things. But seek ye first the Kingdom of God, and His righteousness, and all these things shall be added unto you. Take therefore no thought for the morrow: for the morrow shall take thought for the things of itself. Sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof".... Matthew 6:25-34 KJV

In this portion of God's Word we see clearly that everything we need to sustain us physically in this life is included in the provision that God has made for each one of His children. As Jesus continues to speak we see how God has made the provision for all of our needs in order that we might take no thought or care for the meeting of our needs by our own strength. In verse 33 we are told to seek first the Kingdom of God "knowing" that God will take care of everything else. As the believer begins to focus their eyes [spiritual and physical] on seeking first the Kingdom, they are then on the road to living their life by faith - for they will have come to the realization that the Heavenly Father knows exactly what they need, in any given moment, and that He is quite capable of providing for them. In verse 31 Jesus says "take no thought" concerning the meeting of our needs. In other words, He is stating emphatically that we should take NO thought that raises itself up against the Word of God that clearly states that the Father is both willing and able to care for us. For the most part, the trend in this area of thinking in the church at large is "self-sufficiency". A false humility which says, "God does not want to hear of my little needs" raises itself up against the Word of God and, in reality, seeks only to have its

"own way" [be in control] in all things. This lie and deception of the Evil One attempts to keep many children of God in an area of lack, struggling to meet their own needs - having been held in bondage to fear, worry, and unbelief. The child of God is to be prosperous in ALL things, not held down by the shackles of this world's system of distribution, but rather they are to operate on the spiritual principles of the Kingdom found in the Word of God. It is a grievous sin for the believer to depend on their own strength for anything - in light of what God's Word says! For we know that "whatever does not proceed from faith is sin", and our Heavenly Father longs to bless us and keep us in a manner that exceeds abundantly beyond all we could ask or think. It is in this area of material prosperity for our sustenance that Satan has blinded many children of God to the truth of the matter, and this causes many to walk in their own strength - devoid of faith - firmly basing all of their convictions upon the ways of the world and, because of this, they "allow" themselves to be held in bondage to the Evil One.

### **MANY CHILDREN OF GOD BECOME "OFFENDED" AT THE MESSAGE OF FAITH BECAUSE IT CONTINUALLY CHALLENGES THOSE PARTS OF THEIR WALK THAT ARE NOT BASED ON THE WORD [WILL] OF GOD**

Many children of God become "offended" at the message of faith because it continually challenges those parts of their walk that are not based on the Word [Will] of God. They deem a life based on the desires of the "flesh" [old nature] a more precious thing to hold to than the life of abundance and blessing that the Father has in store for all those who love and trust Him. We, as believers, must awake to the realities of God's Word, discarding all the lies which the Evil One has attempted to feed us in the church - up until this time. It is indeed a glorious day when the child of God awakens to the fact that the Word of God is true, and that all those thoughts and pre-conceived notions based on that which is outside the "revealed" Word of God are nothing less than lies of the Evil One. For too long the church at large has not walked anywhere near the "absolute life" that our Heavenly Father intended for us to walk in, and all because we would not believe the words He spoke to us - forsaking them to rely on our own strength in order to fulfil our own selfish desires. Each of us needs to be honest with ourselves and with God in this most critical hour. We must put aside our foolish ways and place our lives in their "entirety" in the Father's loving hands - for the hour is late and there is much work to do! The days of the Evil One working from "within" the Church [that is, from the midst of those whose hearts are wholly given] are at an end, and the manifestation of the "Glorious Church" is near. We must remove "all" from our lives that initiates from [has been established by the hand of] the flesh and proceed boldly [in righteousness] toward the things of God. It is not surprising that Jesus referred to those who took thought and concern for their own well-being before relying on God, as those of "little faith". In saying this, Jesus was pointing to the fact that their faith was not developed very much and this, of course, was because they had become so used to meeting their own needs that they had lost sight of the fact that they were valuable in God's sight, and that He is both willing and able to sustain them in every way as they carry out His will in the earth. This is no small problem in the church today! Many who would profess their faith in God for the New Birth continue to rely upon "themselves" in other areas [such as the meeting of their needs] - thereby displaying a deep mistrust in both the character of the Father and His Word. Satan has them deceived to the degree that they believe that God expects them to care for themselves. Many are content, in times



of prosperity, to coast along enjoying their illusion of comfort, but in this last hour all that is of the "flesh" must be removed from the Body of Christ, for it is certain that all those who have been operating outside the Kingdom principles found in the Word of God will leave themselves open to attack by the Evil One!

**THE MONSTER OF "CARNAL" CHRISTIANITY - A CARNAL STATE THAT REJOICES ONLY TO THE DEGREE THAT THE FLESH [SELF-DESIRE] IS GRATIFIED - IS SOON TO BE EXTINCT, AND THE EVIL ONE AND HIS FORCES WILL BE REMOVED FROM THE MIDST [BOTH INDIVIDUALLY AND CORPORATELY] OF THOSE CHILDREN OF GOD WHO ARE TRULY SEEKING FIRST THE KINGDOM!**

Now is the time to consecrate ourselves unto the Lord and begin walk by faith [love] in ALL things. Now is the time to fill [saturate] our heart with the Word of God and, thus, come to the full realization that we have a glorious covenant with the God Who created Heaven and earth. Now is the time to harken unto the voice of the Lord and see Him as He truly is: the Great Provider, and the meeter of all of our needs. Let us not be deceived by the Evil One in thinking that we, in any way, outside the Spirit of God, are able to accomplish God's will in this earth. For there is NOTHING that is good or useful in the flesh. Despite the fact that, to this point, the child of God may have to some degree been ensnared and deceived by the Evil One, they need only repent and begin to seek, with "all diligence", the narrow path set out for them in the Kingdom [God's will]. For it is certain that, in doing so, the Father will restore them to where they should be in every area of their lives. One need not feel threatened by their previous sin and its consequences for when we confess our sins [from the heart] He is faithful and just to forgive us and to cleanse us from ALL unrighteousness and, thus, we need not fear in any way - for the Holy Spirit will SURELY lead us into all truth and our new position of abiding in faith will be pleasing to our Heavenly Father at every turn. It is NEVER too late to walk in God's perfect will for our lives but, again, once we realize our service in the Lord has not been what it should have been it is certain that we must repent of our ways "whole-heartedly" [turn around and go the opposite direction where necessary], and begin immediately to sow to the Spirit in ALL things. When we "allow" ourselves to take a worry or care of the world Jesus Christ is no longer the primary focus in our walk for as long as we hold onto it. By walking in fear and anxiety we are in essence saying that God is not able or, even worse, not willing [both of which are lies] to meet our needs and, thus, by taking this thought - which was placed initially by Satan - we exalt that very thought above the Word of God. How innocent Satan has made reliance on "self" appear to the church at large, and from this insidious root comes a church that walks in a very small percentage of what she has been called to because she relies for the most part on worldly wisdom and human understanding rather than the Mighty Spirit of God. We can rejoice greatly in the fact that many are consecrating themselves to the life of faith in this hour - giving their ALL for the One Who gave His all for them. Could we be called to anything less than a life of absolute faith and trust in the Father and His Word? Indeed not! The monster of "carnal" Christianity - a carnal state that rejoices only to the degree that the flesh [self-desire] is gratified - is soon to be extinct, and the Evil One and his forces will be removed from the midst [both individually and corporately] of those children of God who are truly seeking first the Kingdom!

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Corinthians 10:5; Romans 14:23; Ephesians 3:20; John 6:63; Matthew 7:26-27; Hosea 8:1-2; Philippians 4:19; Romans 7:18; 1 John 1:9; Galatians 6:7-8; 2 Corinthians 5:15; 1 John 4:18;

## **FEBRUARY 10th**

### **"WOMEN" WERE CREATED BY GOD TO BE FAITHFUL AND TRUSTING**

...."Arise and thresh, daughter of Zion, for your horn I will make iron and your hoofs I will make bronze, that you may pulverize many peoples, that you may devote to the Lord their unjust gain and their wealth to the Lord of all the earth".... Micah 4:13 NASB

...."Shout for joy, O daughter of Zion! Shout in triumph, O Israel! Rejoice and exult with all your heart, O daughter of Jerusalem! The Lord has taken away His judgments against you, He has cleared away your enemies. The King of Israel, the Lord, is in your midst; You will fear disaster no more".... Zephaniah 3: 14-15 NASB

...."but this is what was spoken of through the prophet Joel: and it shall be in the last days, God says, that I will pour forth of My Spirit on all mankind; and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, and your young men shall see visions, and your old men shall dream dreams; Even on My bondslaves, both men and women, I will in those days pour forth of My Spirit and they shall prophesy".... Acts 2:16-18 NASB

One of the chief desires of the Father's heart in our remaining time in this dispensation is to establish His precious daughters in the fullness of their precious inheritance in Christ - this being the place wherein the "fullness" of true ministry [destiny] begins. I have been blessed superabundantly in meeting many fine handmaidens over the years, and as I pondered this fact this thought rose up in my heart:

"If you have created a greater blessing for a man than to see and experience the purity and faithfulness of a woman's heart in action on their behalf, then I have not yet seen it."

Women were created by the Father to be faithful and trusting - and, thus, the deepest inherent tendency of their heart is to faithfulness, and the simple trust that they were created to exercise as an EQUAL "helper" to men for the express purpose of carrying out the will of God to perfection. The "world" uses the term "naive" in a derogatory and demeaning way but, in reality, the true essence of the term refers to a simple, childlike trust that is the spontaneous by-product of the tender and nurturing heart that the Father has placed in His daughters.

### **MEN WERE CREATED TO BE "TRUSTWORTHY"**

As much as women were created to be faithful and trusting - "men" were created to be TRUSTWORTHY through a diligent and abiding fellowship with the Father and His Word - thus

becoming vessels of His "trustworthiness" [faithfulness]. You can see from these things how much the system that the Father intended has broken down and, thus, in the rebellion and self-exaltive practices of vast multitudes of men, women [for the most part] become an easy prey for them - Satan and his forces being behind all of these things. While it is certain that we are all "one" in Christ, I continually marvel at the uniqueness and beauty of the heart of a godly woman, and it is my earnest prayer that the Father will raise up vast multitudes of GODLY men to pick up the slack that has left - for the most part - women handling the bulk of the load when it comes to "spiritual matters", and "faithfulness" before God and man.

## **THE "WOMEN" [DAUGHTERS] - A MOST GLORIOUS BLESSING TO THE BODY OF CHRIST**

This is a most excellent time in the Body of Christ as the handmaidens are finally being raised up to their "proper place" in the Church. This matter is something that has been first and foremost on the Father's heart for some time, and to see these precious hearts come forth in power and authority is an indescribable blessing - to say the least. Satan is running very scared of the fact that women are finally coming into the fullness of the Father's will concerning their "true" ministry in the Church. So when you [the daughters of God] run across a "word" from those still in bondage to the "religious spirits", he [Satan] is simply clutching and grasping at straws to try and discourage [dishearten] you. His time is short and we, as the Church, are truly entering into a most glorious hour - an hour wherein all those [women included] who truly love God from a heart "wholly given" shall surely be vessels of devastation to Satan and his forces - at EVERY turn! My precious sisters, have no fear! Just keep on speaking and doing what the Father places on your heart - you are a glorious blessing to the Body of Christ that only eternity shall be able to fully reveal.

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Timothy 1:7; 1 John 4:18; Proverbs 31:29-31;

### **FEBRUARY 11th**

## **MANY CHILDREN OF GOD HAVE LITTLE KNOWLEDGE OF THE "ABSOLUTENESS" [FULLNESS] OF THE MINISTRY OF THE HOLY SPIRIT**

...."The meek He will guide in judgement and the meek He will teach His way".... Psalm 25:9 KJV

...."But the Comforter [Counselor, Helper, Intercessor, Advocate, Strengtheners, Standby] the Holy Spirit, Whom the Father will send in My name to represent Me and act on My behalf, He will teach you all things".... John 14:26 Amplified Translation

...."But when He, the Spirit of Truth comes, He will guide you into all the truth; for He will not speak on His own initiative, but whatever He hears, He will speak; He will disclose to you what is to come".... John 16:13 NASB

...."If we live by the Holy Spirit, let us also walk by the Spirit. If by the Holy Spirit we have our life in God, let us go forward walking in line, our conduct controlled by the Spirit" .... Galatians 5:25 Amplified Translation

...."But as for you, [the sacred appointment, the unction] the anointing which you received from Him, abides permanently in you; so then you have no need that any one (flesh and blood) should instruct you. But just as His anointing teaches you concerning everything and is true, and is no falsehood, so you must abide, live never to depart, rooted in Him, knit to Him just as His anointing has taught you to do".... 1 John 2:27 Amplified Translation

Each one of the above scriptures points out clearly the essence of the true Christian life. As we continue on with this teaching we will look closely at the ministry of the Holy Spirit and we shall see clearly what an absolute and wondrous blessing we have received in the Person of the Holy Spirit. We shall see just how important He is to us personally - and indeed to our entire calling and purpose [destiny] in this earth. Many children of God have little knowledge of the "absoluteness" [fullness] of the ministry of the Holy Spirit, and this MUST change before the church begins to walk in the fullness of the authority she has been given in Christ. As we look at the many different aspects of the ministry of the Holy Spirit we shall be enabled to see clearly how important it is for each and every believer to bring themselves into a position of total and absolute submission [yieldedness] to Him in EVERY facet of their lives. It is only when the awesome truth concerning the ministry of the Holy Spirit has been revealed to the heart of the believer that they will even begin to walk in the fullness of their calling [destiny] - and, having, submitted themselves to the deepest work of the Cross and the power of the "Spirit of the Cross", become that pure and clean "vessel" of the Father's Love and Light to a world that is perishing rapidly in their sin and darkness.

**EACH AND EVERY BELIEVER MUST KNOW THAT THEY ARE CALLED TO BE SEPARATED FROM FELLOWSHIP WITH THE WORLD AND ITS WAYS, AND LIVE A LIFE OF HOLINESS BEFORE THEIR HEAVENLY FATHER - FROM THE POSITION OF ABIDING IN THE PLACE OF A HEART "WHOLLY GIVEN TO HIM**

As we have mentioned previously [many times], it is a most important thing for each child of God to have firmly established in their heart a revelation of the Divine Requirement set out for them in the Word of God [Luke 10:27]. Each and every believer must "know" [have a revelation] that they are called to be separated from fellowship with the world and its ways, and live a life of holiness before their Heavenly Father - which can only be done from the position of "abiding" in the place of a heart "wholly given to Him. Until the child of God comes to the full realization of this truth in their heart they will be bound by carnality to some degree, and will not be found walking as a representative of the "true" Christian life. This is a most urgent matter for the church to deal with! It is certain that the Word of God concerning holiness, and the ministry of the Holy Spirit must be taught and preached from every pulpit - for the hour is late and the flock MUST come to "know" the Voice of its Master. How are people to call upon the Holy Spirit and the Word in Whom they have no faith - and on Whom they have no reliance? And how are they to trust in and rely upon Him of whom they have never heard? And how are they to hear without a

preacher [Romans 10:14]?

**IF A CHILD OF GOD CONTINUALLY NEGLECTS THE WONDROUS PROVISION OF DIVINE EMPOWERMENT THEY HAVE BEEN GIVEN IN THE HOLY SPIRIT, THEY WILL BE AN EASY TARGET**

Many pastors within the church - and in particular amongst traditional denominational circles - are either ignorant of, or afraid of, putting forth the Word of God concerning the Baptism of the Holy Spirit. This has caused a very serious and dangerous situation to develop! In this last hour, Satan has begun to come against the household of God in a very intense and ferocious way - knowing that his time is short. He can sense the continually greater presence of the Holy Spirit in many parts of the Body of Christ with each passing day, and this strikes great fear and terror in his heart. Because of these things, he must continually attempt to keep the child of God who has not received a revelation of the Divine Requirement and the Baptism of the Holy Spirit in darkness. If a child of God continually neglects - in these most critical and glorious days - the wondrous provision of Divine empowerment they have been given in the Holy Spirit, they will be an "easy target" for the destruction and death that Satan is seeking to inflict upon every child of God who - by an act of their own will - chooses to make themselves a "stranger" to the covenants of promise found in the Word of God. The failure to adhere to the fullness of the wonderful salvation that the Heavenly Father has provided for each one of His children in Christ [Hebrews 1:14-2:4] shall surely result in some form of tragic devastation at the hands of the Evil One and his forces in this final hour. These words are very difficult for some who call themselves "Christian" to swallow but the reality is that we have entered into the fullness of time concerning ALL things - and the conflict of the Kingdoms is truly upon us. It is a time when EVERY child of God must make a "quality decision" to live their life ENTIRELY for God - for to approach things in ANY other way will be to leave a door wide open to the certain onslaught of Satan and his forces against all those who are not walking in the fullness of their precious Covenant with God, in Christ.

**THE TRUE CHRISTIAN LIFE AND CALLING IS NOT SOME GAME!**

The true Christian life and calling is not some game! It is a profound reality that is about to manifest corporately in the earth - and literally turn it upside down! Satan has continually attempted to stop the manifestation of the Glorious Church - and the great outpouring of the Holy Spirit [the former and the latter rains] that shall be her legacy - but he has failed, and shall continue to fail, miserably! Every child of God who is truly seeking to walk after the commandments of God will be led by the Holy Spirit to the place [spiritually and physically] - day in and day out - wherein they will have the opportunity to experience His fullness [life, light, love, wisdom etc]. It is the will of the Father for each and every one of His beloved children to be filled with His Spirit at ALL times. He knows - AND SO SHOULD WE - that we will need to operate continually in the fullness of our salvation [inheritance] in Christ to get the job done accurately and, thus, reap the maximum fruit and glory for the Kingdom that He has purposed [both individually and corporately].

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 28:18-20; 2 Corinthians 7:1; Philippians 2:12-15; 1 Peter 1:16; Hosea 8:1; Ephesians 2:12-13; 2 Corinthians 5:15; Luke 11:13;

## **FEBRUARY 12th**

### **FAITH LOVE OBEDIENCE: THREE INSEPARABLE "CATALYSTS" TO THE PERFECT RELEASE OF GOD'S POWER IN THE CHURCH**

.... "you are to be perfect, as your heavenly Father is perfect".... Matthew 5: 48 NASB

.... Truly, truly, I say to you, the Son can do nothing of Himself, unless it is something He sees the Father doing; for whatever the Father does, these things the Son also does in like manner".... John 5:19 NASB

One thing that is very interesting to note is that as the men and women of God have operated in God's purpose down through the ages, we really see that distinct "air" of the supernatural in everything that they did in obedience to His commands. Nothing "just" happened, everything had God's hand directly upon it. As we align ourselves with the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart, and seek to walk only in His PERFECT will [first gaining a "revelation" of that Will, and THEN obeying the leading [unction] of the Holy Spirit] we know that the "anointing" to carry out the task that has been given us, "abides" within us. We can, therefore, "expect" to walk in the pure, unadulterated supernatural power of God - in direct proportion to our perfect obedience to the "prompting" of His Spirit. Many times, manifestations of the supernatural are hindered because of our failure to lift our eyes "continually" up to the Word [Will] of God and, thus, truly come to depend upon God's power in ALL things. To the "flesh" it is a "scary" thing to place ourselves "continually" in the position wherein we are "totally" out on God's Word and His power to such a degree that if God does not come through on our behalf, then we are finished. But once one truly places themselves out in a position of absolute faith and trust [through the denial of their "own" understanding] and, thus, sees clearly that the Father is indeed watching over His Word to perform it, THEN they shall come to "expect" that "air of the miraculous", and they shall be found "walking by [abiding in] faith" - a term that has been greatly misinterpreted and "mentally ascended" to - UP UNTIL THIS TIME!

### **ABIDING IN A "PERFECT OBEDIENCE" IS NOT SOME FAR-FETCHED, UNREALISTIC GOAL FOR US IN THIS TIME**

There are two important elements here that come into play as one abides in perfect obedience in any work of God. First, as one continually walks from "revelation to revelation" THEN one will have the deep assurance in their heart - regardless of any "storms" or circumstances around them - that what they are doing and saying is bearing "maximum fruit" for the establishment of the Church and the Kingdom. It is certain that every "work" in this last hour in the midst of God's people will either be found bearing "maximum fruit" for the Church and the Kingdom of God or the spirit of anti-Christ and the powers of darkness - THERE WILL BE NO GREY AREAS, NO MIDDLE GROUND! Secondly, as one is faithful to remain on the "narrow

path" EVERY step of the way THEN Satan and his forces will find no ground in them - or in their work - and the forces of evil will be left standing "outside" the umbrella of Covenant protection in Christ [the precious Blood] that is, the spontaneous by-product of a heart "wholly given" - totally defenseless against the onslaught of God's faithful servants and the power of the Holy Spirit "abiding" within them. This whole area of abiding in a "perfect obedience" is not some far-fetched, unrealistic goal for us. It is simply a matter of a perfect and obedient "separation" - in and by the Holy Spirit - from the noise and clutter of the "world" and its ways. The more complete the "separation" the clearer the voice of the Holy Spirit - a simple, yet absolute Truth!

### **THE CALL TO FORSAKE THE "BROAD PATH OF DESTRUCTION" AND ENTER INTO THE "NARROW PATH"**

This is precisely why it is so important for us to abide in that place [the secret place of God's presence - the "inner chamber"] wherein "revelation knowledge" is both "clear" and continuous. That way we are THEN enabled to bring EVERY thought captive in every "given" situation to the rock of revealed knowledge. As one begins to diligently practice this "bringing every thought captive" to the mind of Christ it will soon cause them to "rise above" the attempts of the Evil One and his forces to distract, discourage, dishearten and eventually cause them to disobey - or depart from the vision [revelation] that they have of the Father's will for their life and ministry. Many, many children of God allow - and I say "allow" - themselves to remain right in the middle of the confusion and "overwhelming" distraction of Satan's scheme against them because they still "maintain" some form of unholy adherence to people or things. These "unholy adherences" [emotional attachments] only serve to provide the "false" comfort [assurance] and false peace that comes through one striving after that which gratifies the soul [mind, will, emotions] but which, in reality, is at enmity to the will of the Father. It is for this reason that we are called to forsake ALL to follow the will of God on the "narrow path" of perfect obedience. It is only called "narrow" because it signifies that there is "never" any room on that Highway of Holiness that allows for the burdensome trappings of a soul-life [and physical body] that is kept in a position of "dominance" over one's spirit-man. The danger of ANY child of God "maintaining" ANY soulish activity in this hour is so clear, and there are demonic hordes just waiting to be released for the very purpose of "eliminating" those who have enough revelation knowledge to "potentially" do harm to the plans of Satan in this hour but who, at this time, are "asleep in the light". Let us be those who are found "alert" [sober - diligent] and, thus, continually awakened [quicken] to the various spiritual realities of the glorious Kingdom of the One we serve - for as we "abide" in the light of revelation knowledge [perfect obedience] we shall surely be found devastating Satan and his forces at every turn, and many captives will be set free because of it!

**Related Scriptures:** 1 John 2:27; Jeremiah 1:12; Isaiah 35:8-10;

**FEBRUARY 13th**

**"PARTAKERS" OF THE ANOINTING**

....And He gave some as apostles, and some as prophets, and some as evangelists, and some as pastors and teachers, for the equipping of the saints for the work of service, to the building up of the body of Christ; until we all attain to the unity of the faith, and of the knowledge of the Son of God, to a mature man, to the measure of the stature which belongs to the fullness of Christ. As a result, we are no longer to be children, tossed here and there by waves and carried about by every wind of doctrine, by the trickery of men, by craftiness in deceitful scheming; but speaking the truth in love, we are to grow up in all aspects into Him who is the head, even Christ, from whom the whole body, being fitted and held together by what every joint supplies, according to the proper working of each individual part, causes the growth of the body for the building up of itself in love.... Ephesians 4: 11-16 NASB

As God's children "receive" the words spoken or written by the bondservants and handmaidens that He has raised up [and continues to raise up in this the Third Day [Hosea 6:1-3]] for the perfect edification of those whose hearts are wholly given, they become "partakers" of the anointing on that ministry. The Father is then enabled to "elevate" them from faith to faith, obedience to obedience, and glory to glory - right into the fullness of their precious inheritance in Christ. They, in turn, [after having "assimilated" the aforementioned truth and anointing into their inner man] go forth to be vessels of "elevation" to all those the Lord places in their path. In the simplest of terms it is this "filtering down" process by which we shall become the "Glorious" Church - a Church without spot or wrinkle.

### **A SPIRIT OF CLARITY AND WISDOM IS BEING RELEASED**

In this time, as we begin to see the "first fruits" of the glorious outpouring of the Holy Spirit, many things almost seem "unreal" to those who are reaching out in faith, love and obedience for the Father's "best" and highest purpose for their life and ministry. As the warfare between the Church and the kingdom of darkness escalates there are many "counterfeits" attempting to come forth in the midst of God's people. But there is a Spirit of clarity and wisdom being released in the midst of all those who truly love God that will cause the faithful heart to see clearly [through revelation] the simple, yet absolute, truth of His Word [Will]. Then they, in turn, will reveal the necessary ["irrefutable"] wisdom to "elevate" all those whom God leads across their path towards the fullness of their inheritance in Christ. This very process will cause all those who will "receive" these anointed words to rise above the "darkness" - and every manner of scheme that Satan and his forces have planned to hinder the establishment of the true Church. Ultimately, as we are faithful [both individually and corporately] to remain in perfect fellowship with the Father and His Word, every "religious" spirit ["counterfeiting spirit"] shall be driven out of the midst of the congregations of the righteous!

### **MANY HAVE TRIED TO "PATCH IN" THE TRUE APOSTLES AND PROPHETS TO A "PREVIOUSLY EXISTING STRUCTURE"**

This is a matter that is very close to the heart of the Father in this hour. Many have tried - and failed miserably I might add - to "patch in" the true apostles and prophets to a "previously



existing" structure. This will not, and cannot, happen for the simple reason that the "working together" of all five ministry offices cannot possibly become a "physical reality" apart from each and every one called to one of these offices having a "revelation" of the spiritual reality that lies behind the perfect plan of the Father for the establishment of bodies [congregations] of true believers in true spiritual environments [environments wherein the Holy Spirit is given full control]. The establishment of all aspects and facets of the True Local Church in this hour - the ministry offices included - is totally and fully dependent upon "revelation knowledge" from the Throne Room of God. Therefore, every tradition of man, every "doctrine of demons" and yes, even the slightest "preconceived notion" [mental ascension] to the will [Word] of God must be faithfully cast down and replaced by every believer. In order to have ALL darkness removed the inner man [spirit] must be "flooded continually" on a daily basis in one's individual time with the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber" - and, also with the pure light of the absolute Truth that is going forth from the Throne Room through the holy apostles and prophets of God in this hour.

### **THE ESSENCE OF ALL "TRUE" RELATIONSHIP**

There is much, much revelation about to come forth concerning the "inner working" of the five-fold ministry but, first, all those already "established" to a certain degree [the "fullness" of the various offices has not come into manifestation up until this time] must lay down "all" previous practices and traditions and preconceived notions of what is to come - regardless of how "spiritual" they may have appeared - or even "still" appear. The essence of all "true" relationship is based on our fellowship with - and our obedience to - the Father and His Word. Therefore, to the degree that a "vessel" in delegated authority sows to the flesh [continually leans upon their own understanding] it is to that degree that they remain apart from their true "Kingdom-position" and, thus, a vessel of the "darkness" that continues to produce the "disunity" and "disharmony" and "powerlessness" that - up until now - has been allowed to run rampant in even some of the most so-called "spiritual fellowships" or movements.

### **"EXPLOSION"**

An "explosion" is about to take place in those apostolic and prophetic ministries throughout the entire Body of Christ who have been faithful to the Father's highest purposes. All of the years of "seemingly" arduous preparation and steadfast perseverance in the "cave" has been "for such a time as this". There shall be a great "release" of finances and other resources that shall enable these ministries - both individually and corporately - to meet the deepest "needs" [both spiritually and physically] of the "vast multitudes" of God's children who are about to repent and seek Him with a heart "wholly given". Again, there is about to be a major outpouring of resources into the hands of all those who have remained faithful to the highest purposes of the Father's heart over the years, and it will not be too long before we, as the remnant Church, have "unlimited" funds to accomplish EVERY good and righteous work. In the case of many apostolic ministries a great part of those "good and righteous" works will include the establishing - both spiritually and financially - of the many apostolic and prophetic ministries that are about to come forth into the Body of Christ in great power and light. It will be a wonderful thing for us to see

these ministries come forth with a "brashness" [boldness] and an "integrity" that is "unparalleled", save for the earthly ministry of the Lord Jesus, Himself - of which we are to be a perfect "extension". Glory to God!

**"irrefutable"** - incapable of being disproved;

**"extend"** [extension] - to prolong, continue; to spread out, expand;

**Related Scriptures:** Luke 10:27; Ephesians 5:25-27; Psalm 126:1-6; Esther 4:14b; Proverbs 28:1b;

## **FEBRUARY 14th**

### **"DIVINE LIGHT"**

...."For this reason also, since the day we heard of it, we have not ceased to pray for you and to ask that you may be filled with the knowledge of His will in all spiritual wisdom and understanding, so that you may walk in a manner worthy of the Lord, to please Him in all respects, bearing fruit in every good work and increasing in the knowledge of God; strengthened with all power, according to His glorious might, for the attaining of all steadfastness and patience; joyously giving thanks to the Father, Who has qualified us to share in the inheritance of the saints in light. For he delivered us from the domain of darkness, and transferred us to the Kingdom of His beloved Son, in Whom we have redemption, the forgiveness of sins. And He is the image of the invisible God, the first born of all creation. For by Him all things were created, both in the heavens and on earth, visible and invisible, whether thrones or dominions or rulers or authorities - all things have been created by Him and for Him. And He is before all things, and in him all things hold together".... Colossians 1:9-17 NASB

...." In the beginning was the Word and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. He was in the beginning with God. All things came into being by Him, and apart from Him nothing came into being that has come into being. In Him was life, and the life was the light of men. And the light shines in the darkness, and the darkness did not comprehend (overpower) it. There came a man, sent from God, whose name was John. He came for a witness, that he might bear witness of the light, that all might believe through him. He was not the light, but came that he might bear witness of the light. There was the true light which, coming into the world, enlightens every man. He was in the world, and the world was made through Him, and the world did not know Him. He came to His own, and those who were His own did not receive Him, but as many as received Him, to them He gave the right to become children of God, even to those who believe in His name, who were born not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God. And the Word became flesh, and dwelt among us, and we beheld His glory, glory as of the only begotten from the Father, full of grace and truth".... John 1:1-14 NASB

...."For God so loved the world, that He gave His only begotten Son, that whoever believes in Him should not perish, but have eternal life. For God did not send the Son into the world to

judge the world, but that the world should be saved through Him. He who believes in Him is not judged; He who does not believe has been judged already, because he has not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God. And this is the judgement, that the light has come into the world, and men loved the darkness rather than the light; for their deeds were evil. For everyone who does evil hates the light, and does not come to the light, lest his deeds should be exposed. But he who practices the truth comes to the light, that his deeds may be manifested as having been wrought in God".... John 3:16-21 NASB

As the child of God continues on in their earthly walk, both meditating on and studying the Word of God, they will experience an ever deeper revelation of "divine light" [revelation]. Light is first mentioned in Genesis 1:3 when God spoke and said, "Let there be light" or "Light be!". From this early beginning in God's Word we are able to establish clearly the fact that light is the essence of the predominant force [God] that rules this universe.

In 1 John 1:5 the Word of God states that:

....God is light, and in Him there is no darkness at all"....

1 Peter 2:9 states:

...."but you are a chosen race, a royal priesthood, a Holy nation, a people for God's own possession, that you may proclaim the excellencies of Him Who has called you out of darkness into His marvellous light".....

Colossians 1:12 states:

that we are qualified "to share in the inheritance of the saints in light".

Ephesians 5:7-13 states:

...."For you were formerly darkness, but now you are light in the Lord; walk as children of light for the fruit of the light consists in all goodness and righteousness and truth, trying (proving) what is pleasing to the Lord. And do not participate in the unfruitful deeds of darkness, but instead even expose them.....All things become visible when they are exposed by the light, for everything that becomes visible is light"....

We, as children of the most high God, are called to walk in the light - as He Himself is in the light - that we might have fellowship with one another, knowing that the blood of Jesus continually cleanses us from all sin. As we seek the Father and His Word "whole-heartedly" - day in and day out - we shall have developed within us a deep desire to have the Holy Spirit [Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation] shine His light into our heart of hearts - exposing and driving out the darkness of our own human understanding and filling us with godly Wisdom and Knowledge. Diligence in this matter causes one to stand holy and blameless before the Father in

ALL that they do and say, and also empowers them to rise above any bondage to a "sin-consciousness" - thus allowing them to walk in the fullness of their wondrous inheritance in Christ Jesus. It is only in this place of "abiding" in the fullness of our inheritance [salvation] that we will come to base our lives entirely on the Word [Will] of God - and who He says we are in Him - as opposed to "mentally" ascending to the Word of God and living lives based on "our" feelings, and who we "think" we are [or are NOT] in Christ - all based on the lies of the Enemy.

**THOSE WHO YIELD TO THE FATHER'S LOVING INSTRUCTION SHALL HAVE MANIFESTED IN THEIR LIVES, THE PEACEFUL FRUIT OF RIGHTEOUSNESS**

A vast majority of believers still adhere to their five physical senses as the "final" authority in their lives, and this is a practice which must - and shall - end in the church! As we seek to walk as "children of light", ALL that is a product of darkness shall be exposed and driven out by the light of the consuming fire of the Holy Spirit as we diligently spend time in the "inner chamber" - on a daily basis. We must NEVER fear the Holy Spirit and His convicting power, but rather welcome His presence in our heart - for He has been sent to teach us ALL things, and to draw us EVER nearer to the Father and His Word. As we yield to His gentle voice we shall surely be found growing in Christ. Many believers, because of the hardness of their heart, continue to move away from the Father and His Word - having continually "maintained" the desire to follow after their own agendas and interests and, because of this, darkness "pervades" their consciousness. When the Word of God enters [having been "allowed" in], bringing with it the light of God, the child who has resisted to any degree the loving call of their Father will be "chastened" [instructed, reprovved], and while it may initially "seem" harsh, in reality, it is always for their "greatest good" so that they might share His Holiness. Those who yield to the Father's loving instruction shall have manifested in their lives, the peaceful fruit of righteousness - that is to say, they will come into perfect conformity to the will of the Father in purpose, thought and deed [action], resulting in right living and right-standing at all times [having been transformed by the renewing of their minds, washed by the water of the Word of God]. It is with this goal in mind that we pursue peace with all men and holiness without which NO ONE will see the Lord in us. We are the light of the world, and are to prove ourselves to be blameless and innocent, children of God, above reproach in the midst of a crooked and perverse generation among whom we appear as lights.

**WE SHALL BE [AS THE GLORIOUS CHURCH] A STRONG AND BRIGHT LIGHT TO A DYING WORLD IN THIS LAST OF THE LAST HOUR**

In John 8:12 Jesus said:

...."I am the light of the world; he who follows Me shall not walk in the darkness, but shall have the light of life"....

In John 9:5 Jesus said:

...."While I am in the world, I am the light of the world"....

We, as the Body of Christ, have been handed the Great Commission [Matthew 28:18-20, Mark 16:15-20], and are God's representatives in the earth. We, literally, ARE the light of this world - an evil and darkened world that has no way to the Truth other than through us. It is precisely for this reason that we are to be a cleansed and pure vessel of the love, life and light of God in order that we might appear as lights amidst a crooked and perverse generation - for it is through us that many will come to see the "living Christ" in this final hour. Without the presence of the Body of Christ in the earth, darkness would continue to prevail over the hearts of men to a continually greater degree, but as we are prepared and sanctified for the Master's use, and as we empty ourselves and are filled and consumed by the mighty Spirit of God, we shall be - as the Glorious Church - a strong and bright light to a dying world in this last of the last hour. How important it is for EVERY believer to lay aside any hindrance to their relationship [fellowship] with the Father and His Word. All those who truly love God must continually cast aside ANY element [ground] of sin in their lives - the sin that has kept them from running the true race set before them, and made their light "dim" - UP UNTIL THIS TIME. As the child of God keeps their eyes "fixed" on Jesus [the Word] they will no longer view things or circumstances around them through fleshly eyes, but rather they shall come to view ALL things [including themselves] in the light of the Word of God and the heart of the Father towards them.

**"sin-consciousness"** - any belief or mind-set that constitutes one "believing" that that which they have actually been redeemed from is still to be in force in their life [Romans 8:1-2];

**"righteousness-consciousness"** - a continual awareness of who we "actually" are in Christ [1 Corinthians 1:30; 2 Corinthians 5:17];

**Related Scriptures:** 1 John 1:9; Psalm 119:130; Hebrews 12:11; Romans 12:1-2; Ephesians 5:26-27; Philippians 2:15;

## **FEBRUARY 15th**

### **DIVINE BLESSING**

...."Let them shout for joy and rejoice, who favour My vindication; and let them say continually, 'The Lord be magnified, who delights in the prosperity of His servant'. And my tongue shall declare Thy righteousness and Thy praise all day long".... Psalm 35: 27-28 NASB

"Blessing" is another one of those words that Satan has attempted to corrupt in the thinking of God's children ["grace" would be another example]. Many have come to the place wherein the meaning of this word is that "they" are going to receive something - and to a degree that is true. But the spiritual reality behind all "blessing" is that we receive it [spirit, soul, body or financially] from the Father for a purpose - "His" purpose. In a person's life everything that they attempt to gain or receive is going to be directed towards one of two purposes: for the glory of God or for themselves [self-glory and self-gratification]. Whether people claim to be serving God or not they are either going to be operating in a spirit of faith or in a mind-set of self-effort and self-

sufficiency [self-desire] - with a view to their own self-glory. If a Christian is truly "wholly" given to God, if they are truly empowered by Him, and if they are truly seeking the fullness of His purpose THEN they need have no fear of receiving anything that belongs to Him. Why? Because as one is consistent in exercising their faith and walking in obedience THEN the fear [reverence] of the Lord is established in their heart, and their entire walk becomes divinely empowered. In this place of divine empowerment the motivations of their heart will be for one purpose - and one purpose alone - and that is to glorify God to the greatest degree in ALL things.

### **THE KEY BEHIND THE PRINCIPLE OF DIVINE BLESSING**

When you hear the word "bless" or "blessing" I want you to think "empower" and "empowering". The key behind the principle of ALL divine blessing is this: we are "blessed to be a blessing". We are empowered to empower. We are partakers of the divine nature in order to release that divine nature abiding within us into the lives of all those who cross our path. We are filled with the Father's love to love. We are filled with His peace and wisdom to impart peace and wisdom. We are filled with His grace to impart grace. If the Christian EVER loses sight of this Kingdom principle THEN they will SURELY be caught in the trap of "hording" - even the blessings of God [the empowerment of God] for themselves, and for their own purposes [agendas]. They will use the divine blessings in order to establish "themselves" rather than the Kingdom of God and the Glorious Church - according to the highest purpose of the Father.

### **THEIR MOTIVATION WILL REMAIN RIGHTEOUS REGARDLESS OF THE AMOUNT OF PRESSURE AND DARKNESS THAT CONFRONTS THEM**

If the Christian has a deep revelation that they are "blessed to be a blessing" then, again, as they continue on day by day in faith, love and obedience, a holy reverence for the purposes of the Father will be established deeply in their heart - and that "reverence" will manifest spontaneously - regardless of what circumstances they find themselves in. In other words, their motivation will remain "righteous" [in perfect accordance with the will of the Father] regardless of the amount of pressure and darkness that confronts them - and they will NOT set their heart on any "increase" that enters into their life.

### **WE CANNOT BE HOLY IN OUR OWN STRENGTH!**

Every child of God MUST come to the full realization that we cannot be holy in our own strength. We cannot revere God in our own strength. We cannot serve God in our own strength - and, indeed, it is certain that we need the totality of His divine empowerment for we can do NOTHING apart from Christ that is of any value whatsoever! It was a simple principle that Jesus spoke when He stated, "You can do nothing apart from Me", but it is absolute, and ONLY those who have a revelation burning "brightly" [actively] in their heart of this spiritual truth will be found "fit" to enter into the fullness of their Kingdom-position - a position that will call for them to ascend to the "mountain top" and remain there [through a continued faith and obedience] for the remainder of this dispensation. As mentioned earlier, in this holy place one shall come to "abide" in the fullness of their authority in Christ, and even though they "physically" continue to

walk this earth - spiritually speaking they will be vessels of holy fire sent forth from the Throne Room - perfect representatives of both the Father and the Son in ALL that they say and do!

**IT IS THE FATHER'S DESIRE TO POUR FORTH THE FULLNESS OF HIS GLORIOUS PROVISION IN ORDER THAT HE MIGHT IMPACT THE EARTH IN A MANNER THAT IS VIRTUALLY INCOMPREHENSIBLE - EVEN IN LIGHT OF PAST "GLORIES"**

In these most glorious days the Father is establishing His Will in the earth and, thus, He is raising up a people who are committed to His Will - and His Will alone! And now it is His desire to pour forth the fullness of His glorious Provision in the midst of all those whose hearts are wholly given to Him [to His most holy purposes] - in order that He might impact the entire earth in a manner that is virtually incomprehensible - even in light of past "glories". The days ahead will be so glorious that it is almost dangerous to look backwards and find ourselves "focussing" on even those things that the church [particularly the early church] did in obedience. We must come to a clear realization that they were but forerunners - seeds and "glimpses" and patterns of the fullness of the Glory of God that is about to be poured forth upon all flesh.

**WITHOUT A DEEP AND ABIDING REVELATION OF THE CROSS: OBEDIENCE UNTO DEATH OF THE SELF-LIFE [SELF-DENIAL] THEN ONE WILL FALL FAR SHORT OF THE GLORY IN THIS FINAL HOUR AND, THUS, THEY WILL MISS THE ULTIMATE GOAL AND PURPOSE OF THE FATHER FOR THEIR LIFE AND MINISTRY**

The Father's plan for this final hour is not complicated - in fact it is very simple! But the truth of the matter is that if one does not have a proper heart-position before Him they will NEVER come to a clear understanding of the fact that they have been "bought with a price", and that He requires a "perfect obedience" from them - in order that HIS will might be fulfilled perfectly in the earth. Without a deep and abiding revelation of the Cross: obedience unto death of the self-life [self-denial] then one will fall far short of the Glory and, thus, they will miss the ultimate goal and purpose of the Father for their life and ministry. The simple fact of the matter is that if one is in ANY form of heart-fellowship with the world then they are in a position wherein they will not even be able to "see" or understand the true path that the Father has for them - even though it is not far from them in any given moment.

**THE REALITY OF THIS DAY IS SIMPLY THIS: GOD IS COMING ON THE SCENE!**

As these various things "divinely" unfold in this final hour we are going to need to be a people who are "acclimatized" to the presence of God. We need to be a people who - in maintaining right fellowship and relationship with the Father - begin to truly understand His heart [character]. But, most of all, we need to be a people who understand His "absoluteness" - for it is from this place of understanding [revelation] that one is able to begin to comprehend the awesomeness of His Glory [presence] and Majesty. The reality of this day is simply this: God is coming on the scene! He has a remnant people who are ready, and He is going to shake the earth

in every sphere of its activity in a matter heretofore unseen - and, ultimately, every person walking the face of the earth who has reached the "age" of accountability will be brought to the point of "absolute decision" [for or against God] - first in the church, and then throughout the earth.

**Related Scriptures:** Psalm 119:38; Genesis 12:1-3; Psalm 62:10b; Romans 7:18; John 6:63; Psalm 72:18-19; 2 Corinthians 5:15; 1 Peter 4:17; Joshua 24:14-15;

## **FEBRUARY 16th**

### **MANY CHILDREN OF GOD HAVE CONTINUED TO BATTLE THE EVIL ONE AND HIS FORCES USING WEAPONS THAT ARE APART FROM THE WORD OF GOD - WEAPONS THAT ARE CARNAL IN NATURE, AND DEVOID OF FAITH [LOVE]**

...."For though we walk (live) in the flesh, we are not carrying on our warfare according to the flesh and using mere human weapons. For the weapons of our warfare are not physical (weapons of flesh and blood), but they are mighty before God for the overthrow and destruction of strongholds".... 2 Corinthians 10:3-4 Amplified Translation

...."In conclusion, be strong in the Lord - be empowered through your union with Him; draw your strength from Him - that strength which His boundless might provides. Put on God's whole armour - the armour of a heavy-armed soldier, which God supplies - that you may be able successfully to stand up against all the strategies and the deceits of the devil. For we are not wrestling with flesh and blood - contending only with physical opponents - but against the despots, against the powers, against the spirit forces of wickedness in the heavenly [supernatural] sphere. Therefore put on God's complete armour, that you may be able to resist and stand your ground on the evil day of danger, and having done all the crisis demands, to stand firmly in your place. Stand therefore - hold your ground - having tightened the belt of truth around your loins, and having put on the breastplate of integrity and of moral rectitude and right standing with God and having shod your feet in preparation to face the enemy with the firm-footed stability, the promptness and the readiness produced by the good news of the Gospel of peace. Lift up over all the covering shield of faith upon which you can quench all the flaming missiles of the wicked one. And take the helmet of salvation and the sword the Spirit wields, which is the Word of God. Pray at all times - on every occasion, in every season - in the Spirit with all manner of prayer and entreaty. To that end keep alert and watch with strong purpose and perseverance, interceding in behalf of all the saints [God's consecrated people].... Ephesians 6:10-18 Amplified Translation

It is time for every child of God to come to the "full realization" of who they are in Christ Jesus, and to discover the perfect [and unique] purpose that the Father has for them in their remaining time on the earth in this dispensation. For the most part, many children of God have continued to battle the Evil One and his forces using "weapons" that are apart from the Word of God - weapons that are carnal in nature and, thus, devoid of faith. This is futile, of course, and is purely a scheme [deception] of the Evil One intended to keep the child of God "neutralized" in



their efforts against the domain of darkness. If Satan is able to deceive one into "thinking" that they are accomplishing the will of the Father in their "prayer-life" - when, in reality, they are on a path that will end in some form of trap for themselves - then the Evil One will never suffer any harm to his strongholds, and sad to say, will even be able to use the "good", but misguided intentions of that one to further his vile attacks on the children of God, and to hinder the furthering of the Kingdom of God [and the Glorious Church] in the earth.

**EVERY CHILD OF GOD MUST HAVE A REVELATION OF THE FACT THAT EVERYTHING WITHIN THE "WORLD SYSTEM" OF THE EVIL ONE IS A COUNTERFEIT OF THE KINGDOM OF GOD - AND HIS [THE FATHER'S] METHOD OF DOING THINGS!**

It is for this reason that we must draw near to our Heavenly Father and come to "abide" in His Word - for it is only through intimate fellowship with Him that we will be able to discern ALL that Satan attempts to hinder and destroy us with. Let us make no mistake! It is his vile intention to put each Christian walking this earth out of "commission" - for literally our "commission" is to destroy the works of Satan in this earth. In other words, we, as children of God are called to break down and remove every trace of the product of the law of sin and death [which is the manifestation of the evil that came into this earth when Adam fell]. As each believer continually operates in the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus [Romans 8:2] they, by the power of the Greater One within them [the Holy Spirit] will drive out the forces of death at every turn. For too long, many children of God have remained in a form of "heart-fellowship" with the world and its ways - thus remaining under bondage, without realizing it, to a system whose author is Satan himself! Every child of God must have a "revelation" of the fact that "everything" within the "world system" of the Evil One is a counterfeit of the Kingdom of God, and His [the Father's] method of doing things! Many continue to ignore what the Father has said about His children "remaining by choice" in the world system but it is written:

...."you adulteresses, do you not know that friendship with the world is hostility toward God? Therefore whoever wishes to be a friend of the world makes himself an enemy of God" .... James 4:4 NASB

**WE MUST BEGIN - WITH A HOLY VIOLENCE - TO SHATTER THE LIES THAT HAVE BECOME DOCTRINE AND TRADITION IN MANY PARTS OF THE CHURCH!**

Many children of God have been deceived into thinking that certain parts of the "world system" [that which is bound and held by the spirit of anti-christ] are acceptable to operate in, but as that system continues to perish more rapidly with each passing day the Christian who ignores God's provision for their prosperity [spirit, soul, body and financially] will surely lose all that they have "staked" in a system that is geared to fail [only Love - and all thereof - NEVER fails], and is run by the "king of failure". The reason why Satan guards his money system so vehemently, and continually attempts to fuel the "love of money" in the heart of the true believer is due to the fact that he must keep a tight grip on the finances of the Christian in order to "maintain" his evil schemes against them. If one succumbs to his schemes, in any way, in this

area it will keep them in a form of "relative poverty" - a poverty and lack that prevents them from pouring out resources for the spread of the "Gospel of the Kingdom". Now is the time for EVERY Christian to realize that we were not meant to live in this earth outside of or apart from our Father's Word - which is the fullness of our provision! We must begin - with a holy violence - to shatter the lies that have become doctrine and tradition in many parts of the church - at all cost to ourselves! This is most certainly part of our "warfare", and we will SURELY need to be found operating in the "fullness" of our wondrous provision in Christ at ALL times in order to overcome on ALL fronts in these most critical days!

**AS THE CHILD OF GOD'S EYES ARE OPENED BY THE HOLY SPIRIT THEY WILL WONDER IN AMAZEMENT AS THEY SEE THE EVIL ONE IN THE LIGHT OF WHAT JESUS DID TO HIM AT CALVARY WHEN HE STRIPPED HIM OF HIS AUTHORITY!**

In Isaiah 14:16 the Word of God - in speaking of the total demise of the Evil One - states:

...."those who see you [Satan] will gaze at you. They will ponder over you stating "is this the man who made the earth tremble" who shook kingdoms, who made the world like a wilderness and overthrew its cities, who did not allow his prisoners to go home?"....

As the child of God's eyes are opened by the Spirit of God they will wonder in amazement as they see the Evil One in the light of what Jesus did to him at Calvary when He stripped him of everything he had. One of the main problems in the midst of God's people has been that many children of God are still "allowing" themselves to remain in bondage to a spirit of fear simply because they have chosen to remain in the "domain" [the world] of the Evil One - where fear only fuels more fear, lust only fuels more lust, darkness only fuels more darkness etc. Quite simply, if the child of God chooses to "fellowship" with the world and its darkness, fear [self-agenda and self-desire] will be the root motivation for ALL that proceeds forth from them and, thus, they will not be able to bear ANY good fruit for the Kingdom! The reality behind their situation being that although this path of fear may "seem" proper - its end is the way of death [and darkness]!

**THEY HAVE MADE THEMSELVES "STRANGERS" TO THE COVENANTS OF PROMISE**

On the other hand, as the child of God forsakes all that is of this world and turns their "undivided attention" to the Word of God, they will begin to bear a maximum fruit - maximum fruit that is the perfect result of a life based on an absolute faith in God's Word. And, thus, all that they do will be a product of sowing to the Spirit which, in turn, will reap the absolute life that is the true birthright of EVERY child of God. The time has come for every one who would call themselves a "Christian", to put aside ALL of the lies and traditions that have hindered the Church for so long, and begin to meditate in the Word of God night and day [Joshua 1:5-8]! For the time has come to "pick up" the sword of the Spirit and the shield of faith, and step out boldly against Satan and his forces in order that we might fulfil the fullness of the Father's plan concerning the Glorious Church - and hasten the return of our beloved Lord. As Satan lashes out

violently in this last hour [due to his terror and panic at the soon advent of a Glorious Church] many of God's children have left themselves nearly "unprotected" because they have "made themselves" strangers to the covenants of promise found in the Word of God [Ephesians 2:12]. In spite of the fact that they have been born-again they have - by an act of their will - refused the "fullness" of the wondrous birthright and inheritance [salvation] that they have in Christ Jesus and because of this, ultimately, the Father is left on the outside looking in as Satan begins to move violently [forcefully] against those who have allowed themselves to be held captive by the spirit of rebellion. This word that was given to me [below] will clarify this whole area - which is of great concern to our loving Father. Let us be those who are found "abiding" in an absolute faith [love and obedience]- for it is in that place that the "weapons of our warfare" will remain "fully functional" at all times, and in every situation that we are confronted with.

### **Thus saith the Lord God:**

*"The time for playing at Church is over! My children must realize the seriousness of their calling. Many of My children still stubbornly refuse to yield to the voice of My Spirit, and because of this they shall "allow" themselves to suffer great harm at the hands of the Evil One if a deep and thorough repentance is not forthcoming. There is not one of My children anywhere in the earth who, in the last few months, has not in some form, heard the urgent call to draw nearer to Me. Am I not a just God? Would I allow the Evil One to gain an advantage on My precious ones in any way - apart from their own will? Truly, truly I say to you NO! Is My covenant, that was ratified by the precious Blood of My dear Son, of no avail to My children? It grieves My heart deeply to see those whom I have loved from the foundations of the earth, "make themselves" strangers to the covenants of promise. For what earthly father, having made provision for all of the needs of his children only to watch them carelessly and recklessly wander outside the boundaries of his provision, would not suffer the deepest sorrow of heart. For in his heart he knows that there is no way to survive [overcome] for his children in the place they have chosen to remain? Nonetheless, My day [the day of the Lord] has come, the time of times, the age of ages and blessed are all those who will harken to the voice of My Spirit - for they shall SURELY see My Glory in this most glorious hour!"... Amen*

**Related Scriptures:** Proverbs 14:12; 2 Timothy 2:26; 1 John 4:4; Proverbs 12:28; Galatians 6:7-8; Romans 10:17; John 10:10;

## **FEBRUARY 17th**

### **THE MINISTRY OF THE APOSTLE + THE DEFINITION OF A TRUE PROPHET**

...."So then you are no longer strangers and aliens, but you are fellow citizens with the saints, and are of God's household, having been built on the foundation of the apostles and prophets, Christ Jesus Himself being the corner stone".... Ephesians 2:19-20 NASB

...."For this reason I, Paul, the prisoner of Christ Jesus for the sake of you Gentiles if indeed you have heard of the stewardship of God's grace which was given to me for you; that by

revelation there was made known to me the mystery, as I wrote before in brief. By referring to this, when you read you can understand my insight into the mystery of Christ, which in other generations was not made known to the sons of men, as it has now been revealed to His holy apostles and prophets in the Spirit".... Ephesians 3:1-5 NASB

...."Surely the Lord God does nothing unless He reveals His secret counsel to His servants the prophets".... Amos 3:7 NASB

The ministry of the apostle in this hour is about to come forth with great power and, because of this, vast multitudes of those who are called to "lead" God's people into the "fullness" of their precious inheritance in Christ shall be raised up throughout the Body of Christ - in every nation. When I was young I was always very impressed - still am - with those artists who could paint a portrait of an individual and not only do justice to what they looked like, but could also capture that special essence [life] which characterized that person perfectly. If I could have had a choice in an artistic skill it most certainly would have been to paint in this way. My "artistic skill" concerning painting begins and ends with "stick men" and "stick animals" - enough said! But as I was growing in the Lord and coming into a continually deeper revelation of my calling I began to see a distinct comparison between the aforementioned artist and the ministry of the apostle. In the time after the Lord separated me unto Himself my first and foremost task was to eat, sleep, drink and breathe the Word of God, and to intercede for the birthing of godly leadership in the Church. Over the years there has been a "birthing process" that has been set in motion throughout the Body of Christ in every nation [through many faithful intercessors], and it is now time for the Glorious Church - and those who shall lead [truly serve] Her - to come forth. How can words begin to describe what is about to happen! We are going to have to simply live in the intensity of each moment in close fellowship with the Father and His Word just to truly "begin" to appreciate what is going on - as the Glory of God is poured forth in "torrents" through a holy remnant in this most glorious hour. Getting back to the ministry of the apostle: one of the chief characteristics of the anointing upon the apostle is the ability [anointing] to create [form] within those they minister to [through prayer and the ministry of the Word] the perfect picture [image] of Christ [and the true character of the Father] within that one and, thus, cause them to come into the "fullness" of their inheritance in Christ - which, as I have mentioned before is the prerequisite to one entering into [truly beginning] the fullness of the "ministry" [Kingdom-position] they have been called to. So, in essence, this is like painting a picture [clear image] of [absolute] Truth upon the hearts of all those that will "receive" - those ones who truly desire to fulfil ALL that they were created for, in Christ.

## **WALKING "TIME-BOMBS"**

### **VISION:**

I saw many "bombs explode" and create GREAT devastation in the midst of Satan's schemes formed against God's people.

### **The Father then spoke saying:**

*...."My holy apostles and prophets are viewed by the Evil One as walking "time bombs". He knows they are about to "go off" [explode] but he does not know when or where, and he is "paralyzed with fear and terror" [panic] and great confusion in this hour!"....*

As the Father "begins" to release fully the "first wave" of the final overall wave of His holy apostles and prophets throughout the entire earth these "time bombs" shall go off in "selected" spots - confronting any and every "religious stronghold" in the midst of all those who truly love God. And, as the days march on, these "walking-talking time-bombs" that the Father continues to raise up shall be released in an ever expanding manner until the entire earth has been affected by this outpouring of God's glory. The only thing that remains is for each handmaiden and bondservant to continue abiding in the secret place of His most glorious presence and await orders on where the "next strike" will take place.

### **THE TERROR IN THE DEEPEST RECESSES OF SATAN'S BEING IS INCREASING WITH EACH PASSING DAY**

The terror in the deepest recesses of Satan's being is increasing with each passing day and this is both confirmed and made evident by the "confusion and weakness" which are the chief characteristic of his futile attempts to stop this release of the holy apostles and prophets - a release which shall surely culminate in the perfect manifestation of a true working "five-fold ministry" ministry in the true spiritual environments that the Father is establishing throughout the earth, and the glorious perfecting of all those whose hearts are "wholly given" to God, and His awesome purposes in this last of the last hour. This is not to say that we can let our guard down for a second. We must always "maintain" a holy vigilance over our hearts while that "spiritual cur" is still on the loose to "any" degree, but it is certain that as the Body of Christ continues to grow daily into a continually deeper revelation of the "fullness" of her authority in Christ [the Anointed One and His Anointing] she shall begin to wreak havoc in the midst of every Satanic stronghold, and literally drive both he and his "religious spirits" out of the midst of "all" those whose hearts are even "towards" God in this hour.

### **EVER INCREASING STRENGTH**

The ever increasing strength of the faith [love] found "abiding" in the hearts of all those who are wholly given shall "cast out" any remaining ground of fear within, and that most holy faith shall be continually released wherever necessary to set the captives free - regardless of any "seeming degree of difficulty". Quite simply, "all" those who truly desire to be free shall be set free [Acts 2:21]! It will "seem" quite "sudden" - this explosion of God's power and the miraculous results thereof, but, in reality, it has been the product of the longsuffering intercessors who, in "laying down their lives" consistently over a period of many years, have brought the Church to the threshold of Eternity, and the outpouring of the superabundant Glory that is hers in Christ, through their faithful [loving] and obedient prayers.

### **THE DEFINITION OF A PROPHET**

Here is a simple, yet concise, definition of a prophet I was given by the Father some time ago:

The work of a prophet is to act as God's messenger and make known the will of God to His people. They are called to teach men and women of God's character, showing a fuller revelation of God's dealings in the past through the Scriptures, as well as to deliver the present-day message from the Throne of God to His people. It is also the call of the prophet to denounce sin, and foretell its punishment under the divine unction of the Holy Spirit. They are to be, above all, a vessel of righteousness. When the children of God fall away from the true faith to which they are called, the prophet is brought on the scene to restore that faith by pointing the people of God back to His holy Word and, by that Word, to remove the false views about God's character and the true nature of the "Divine Requirement" [to love the Lord your God with "all" of your heart - Luke 10:27] for His children; false views that are caused by carnal, fleshly [mental] ascent to His Word.

### **THERE IS A GREAT DEGREE OF DARKNESS IN THE CHURCH IN THE AREA OF THE OFFICES OF THE MINISTRY**

There is a great degree of darkness in the church in the area of the offices of the ministry. Many "denominations" refuse to acknowledge the fact that the office of the apostle and the prophet is still in existence - and that is necessary for the Church today. Then there are those who accept the prophets of God to the degree that their words are able to be received "comfortably" by them, but when the message of [righteous] judgement and repentance comes they will forsake the prophet of God and reject what they say. These categories are not new to the people of God, for throughout history we are able to see the mistreatment of the "messengers of God". In the Body of Christ today these things ought not be! For we have the Holy Spirit dwelling within us to teach us and guide us into all truth. As the children of God continually "draw near" to the Father and His Word in this last hour it will be revealed to their hearts the urgency in the heart of God for the true and proper establishment of the offices of the five-fold ministry within the Body of Christ. We are entering into the greatest age of the Church this earth has ever seen, and there will be many raised up in this last hour as apostles and prophets for the edification of the Body of Christ. Let us receive them for what they are: "gifts" sent from God, and receive the revelations that God has given them with a view to acting upon them in the power and unction of the Holy Spirit. The hour is late, and there is a great deal of work to be done before the Lord returns. But by His Strength and Might we will accomplish the task, and Satan and all of his forces, shall indeed be ashes under the soles of our feet!

### **SEVEN DEFINITE CHARACTERISTICS OF THE "TRUE" PROPHET OF GOD**

With all these things which have just been written in mind here are seven definite characteristics of the true prophet of God. As the children of God study and meditate on these points, and as they open their heart to the Word of God by giving Him His rightful place on the throne of their heart, they will not be deceived by Satan IN ANY WAY concerning the ministry of the "true" handmaidens and bondservants" in this last hour. They will be able to distinguish

between those who do and those who do not serve God, between the righteous and the wicked, and between the holy apostles and prophets of God and the false apostles and prophets established by Satan.

1. They reverence God in all that they do.
2. They proclaim the Truth in all that they do - continually glorifying the Father, and exalting the Name of Jesus to the greatest degree.
3. They keep themselves separated from all sin and all manner of iniquity [unrighteousness].
4. They walk with God, and in His counsel at all times.
5. They teach and expound on the Word of God, speaking the Truth in love at all times.
6. They turn many away from iniquity and help lead the children of God into all the "fullness" of the precious inheritance [salvation] that is theirs, in Jesus Christ.
7. They are the "messenger" of the Lord at all times, and are a continual sign to the people of God; a good sign to those who love the Lord their God, and a constant "thorn" to those who forsake their God to follow after the desires of their own flesh [self-desire].

**"cur"** - a mongrel dog; a mean or despicable person;

**Related Scriptures:** Acts 2:42-43; Proverbs 4:23; 1 John 4:18; 2 Timothy 1:7; Joel 2:21-27; John 16:13; Malachi 3:16-4:3;

### **FEBRUARY 18th**

**TO THE DEGREE THAT ONE BEGINS TO ENTER INTO A REVELATION OF DIVINE [TRUE] PROSPERITY IT IS TO THAT DEGREE...THAT THEY SHALL BEGIN TO DIRECT THEIR "ENERGIES" [IN A CONTINUAL OBEDIENCE TO THE STILL, SMALL VOICE OF THE HOLY SPIRIT] TOWARD OBTAINING ALL THAT THE FATHER HAS INTENDED FOR THEM IN CHRIST**

...."Beloved I pray that in all respects you may prosper and be in good health, just as your soul prospers".... 3 John 2 NASB

...."How blessed is the man who finds wisdom, and the man who gains understanding. For its profit is better than the profit of silver, and its gain than fine gold. She [wisdom] is more precious than jewels; and nothing you desire compares with her. Long life is in her right hand, in her left hand are riches and honour. Her ways are pleasant ways, and all her paths are peace. She is a tree of life to those who take hold of her, and happy are all who hold her fast. The Lord by wisdom founded the earth; by understanding He established the heavens. By His knowledge the

deeps were broken up, and the skies drip with dew. My son, let them not depart from your sight; keep sound wisdom and discretion, so they will be life to your soul, and adornment to your neck. Then you will walk in your way securely and your foot will not stumble. When you lie down you will not be afraid; when You lie down your sleep will be sweet. Do not be afraid of sudden fear, nor of the onslaught of the wicked when it comes; for the Lord will be your confidence, and will keep your foot from being caught" .... Proverbs 3:13-26 NASB

It is of the utmost importance for EVERY believer to have established in their heart the true meaning of the word "prosperity" - as seen through the eyes of God. One must not be "satisfied" until a deeper and fuller definition has been revealed to them by the Spirit of God - thus overriding any previous mind-sets and preconceived notions that were formed in the mind of the flesh [darkness]. To the degree that one begins to enter into a revelation of "divine" [true] prosperity it is to that degree - and to that degree alone - that they shall begin to direct their "energies" [in a continual obedience to the still, small voice of the Holy Spirit] toward obtaining ALL that the Father has intended for them in Christ. Those who "mentally ascend" to the Word of God are continuously deceived into directing themselves in areas where the sole purpose of their efforts is to fulfil the endless lust for the things that are apart from the Will of God.

**ONCE THE TRUE BELIEVER EXPERIENCES THE SUPERABUNDANCE OF THE FATHER'S BLESSING THEY WILL SURELY BECOME A CHANNEL OF THAT BLESSING TO ALL THOSE AROUND THEM**

It is this area self-desire [self-agenda] wherein the Evil One seeks to control and dominate the child of God, keeping them apart from the "true" prosperity offered in Christ Jesus, and leading them into a "cycle" wherein they are constantly sowing to the flesh - and, thus, continually reaping a form of darkness and corruption in their walk. Satan is not opposed to using any method that will keep the child of God in this position of being outside the blessings [grace-empowerment] of God - for once the true believer experiences the superabundance of the Father's blessing they will SURELY become a channel of that blessing to all those around them - and, thus, they shall present a "true and proper" image of the One that they serve, and the Father's desire to "superabundantly" prosper those that love Him and obey Him shall become evident to all. As in all things pertaining to our life in Christ we must keep our priorities and our focus in the proper position - in order that we might be found experiencing the Father's best in any given situation and circumstance. It is from this position of abiding in the fullness of God's blessing that we will be found glorifying Him to the greatest degree in all that we do and say - devoid of any desire to obtain for ourselves that which only leads to death [darkness].

**FOR TOO LONG, THE CHURCH HAS BEEN A SLEEPING GIANT!**

As we read the prayer of the apostle John in 3 John 2 we see clearly that it is the Father's will for us to prosper in "all respects". How numerous are the misconceptions and mental ascensions [preconceived notions] to the Word [Will] of God concerning divine [true] prosperity. These wrong mind-sets have only served to rob the church of its rightful blessing of superabundant prosperity [spirit, soul, body, financially and relationship-wise] in the earth. The



aforementioned misconceptions and mental ascensions serve only to establish the plans of the Evil One in "controlling" [dominating] the children of God. For in keeping many sick and in poverty, Satan has brought the church at large to a position of being "neutralized" - rendered almost "useless" by their own slothfulness [negligence in spiritual things] and the strong desire [lust] to seek things that are apart from God! For too long, the church has been a sleeping giant! But we can rejoice in the fact that this giant is beginning to arise and wipe the sleep from its eyes. How we must return to our God in this most critical hour with a whole and a pure heart, and "allow" the Holy Spirit to remove the lies that have become "established" within the church at large through centuries of devious scheming by the Evil One. It is only as the children of God allow His Word to enter their heart that His precious light will dispel ALL that is of darkness in their heart and mind. For too long, we have walked in the darkness of our own human understanding when we have within our reach the very Wisdom that created this universe - and all that is in it. What folly it is to proceed forth from our own understanding in light of this fact! Father soften our hearts in order that we might continually hear YOUR Wisdom - for we, indeed, have the mind of Christ!

**Related Scriptures:** Proverbs 3:5-7; Galatians 6:7-8; 1 Corinthians 2:16;

## **FEBRUARY 19th**

### **THE WILL OF THE FATHER: PROSPER IN ALL RESPECTS AND BE IN GOOD HEALTH**

...."Beloved I pray that in all respects you may prosper and be in good health just as your soul prospers" .... 3 John 2 NASB

Today we are going to examine the topic of healing [divine prosperity], and come to see by the light of the Holy Spirit that it is the Father's will for each one of His children to walk in "divine health" and, for that matter, ALL manner of divine prosperity. This is an extremely important topic because for too long Satan has kept the children of God away from the fullness of their inheritance [salvation] - an inheritance that was bought for them with a very great price at Calvary. And, thus, we need to dispel those myths that are keeping the multitudes away from all of the wondrous things the Father has provided for them, in Christ. In the above scripture we find the apostle John praying under the unction of the Holy Spirit, according to the will of the Father, and we see that he prays for us to prosper in all respects and "be in good health". So from this, we have our first glimpse of the Father's will concerning our health and healing. As we continue on to search the scriptures we are going to establish what the Bible says - NOT what men's traditions and opinions say, but rather what God says! We must set aside "all" of our preconceived notions and mental ascensions to the Word of God in these days, and open our heart wide to both hear and receive the "revealed" Word of God. In this last hour, it is of the utmost importance to treat EVERY facet of our Christian walk in this very same manner - for, in doing so, we will have our heart and mind CONTINUALLY established in the "exact" [or true] knowledge of God Almighty.

**WE MUST COME TO KNOW THAT GOD OPERATES FULLY IN THE LAW OF LIFE AND THAT THE EVIL ONE OPERATES FULLY IN THE LAW OF SIN AND DEATH!**

In Romans 8:2 the Word of God states that:

...."the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus has set you free from the law of sin and death"....

Right away, we can see that there are two different laws at work here and, also, that they are the exact opposite of one another. The law of the Spirit of life is put into effect by faith, love, and righteousness [obedience], and the law of sin and death is put into effect by fear, pride and unrighteousness [disobedience]. So we can see clearly that there are two different laws and two different forces at work. We know that the law of the Spirit of life [operated by faith and love] is the "law" [principle] of God, and the law of sin and death [put into action by fear] is the law [principle] of Satan, and that these two spiritual laws are in operation in the earth today. We, as believers, need to have a clear understanding of what these two laws encompass so that we can see clearly that God is not a God who operates in one law and then switches over to another law. We must come to know that He operates fully in the law of life, and that the Evil One operates fully in the law of sin and death!

**EVERYTHING THAT GOD STANDS FOR, SATAN IS AGAINST AND EVERYTHING THAT SATAN STANDS FOR - OR IS A PART OF - GOD IS AGAINST**

In John 10:10 Jesus states that:

...."the thief comes only to steal, to kill, and to destroy. I came that they might have life and might have it abundantly"....

In this verse, Jesus draws the distinct comparison between that which is the essence of the Father's nature and that which is the essence of Satan's nature. We need to meditate on this passage. We need to realize that everything that God stands for, Satan is against and that everything that Satan stands for - or is a part of - God is against. They are indeed two absolute opposites, and they cannot mix in ANY form or fashion - although it is certain that a vast multitude of religious spirits continue to attempt to paint a deceptive picture of that through legalism, "good works" etc.

**THE FATHER NEVER MADE ANY PROVISION FOR HIS CHILDREN TO COMPROMISE HIS WORD IN ANY WAY!**

Up until this time, there has been a great amount of sickness and disease amongst the children of God, and also a great amount of poverty and lack - as well as a great amount of strife and discord [division] - simply because many have taken the Word of God and, through a spirit of "mental ascension", they have "mixed" it with the lies of the Evil One. In the days ahead, as we look at some scriptures found in the Old Testament and some more in the New Testament, we

shall see clearly that the Father never made ANY provision for His children to compromise His Word in any way! We must continually exercise a "holy caution" where the Word of God is concerned - for it is certain that anyone who does so [compromises it] shall reap some form of corruption and darkness in their walk and, thus, fall short of walking in the fullness of their precious inheritance [salvation]. For it is certain that whatever a man will sow that he will also reap, if to the flesh, corruption and if to the Spirit, life.

### **THERE IS NO ROOM FOR MAINTAINING SIN IN THE LIFE OF THE TRUE BELIEVER AND STILL APPROPRIATE THE FULLNESS OF DIVINE BLESSING**

Every child of God also needs to have a "burning" [active] revelation in their heart that the Father has commanded ALL of His children to "be holy as I Am holy", and that of course means there is no room for "maintaining" sin in the life of the true believer, and still appropriate the fullness of divine blessing [the fullness of their Covenant blessing, in Christ. Until the believer has this truth revealed to their heart by the Spirit of God there will remain within them the tendency, in some form, to sow to the flesh. This continual sowing to the flesh serves only to "allow" darkness and death to hold that one in a certain degree of bondage - UNTIL such a time as they allow the light [revelation] of divine truth to both expose and consume every ground of fear [pride] within them. The Father has set our path [destiny], and He has given us His Word. As we are obedient to that Word [Will], and as that Word [Will] is continually revealed to our heart by the Holy Spirit [having put put the Word of God first in EVERY area of our lives] we will SURELY begin to experience the fullness of the "divine prosperity" that the Father has provided for us, in Christ Jesus.

### **NO COMPROMISE...THE CHILD OF GOD'S SURVIVAL [ABILITY TO BOTH "RISE ABOVE" AND OVERCOME] IN THE EARTH WILL DEPEND UPON IT!**

But on the other hand, if the child of God decides, by a conscious act of their will, to partake of those things that are apart from the Word [Will] of God and, therefore, come under the law of sin and death - in other words, if the believer voluntarily continues on in heart-fellowship with the world THEN, in some form, Satan will enter into that believer's life to steal from, kill or destroy all that he can and, thus, remove that child of God from any position of blessing [revelation-empowerment] that would be a threat to his "domain" [strongholds]. We need to have it "established" in our heart by the Holy Spirit that there can be NO compromise in the Christian walk for the time is coming, and now is, that the child of God's "survival" [ability to both "rise above and overcome] in the earth will depend upon it!

**Related Scriptures:** Galatians 6:7-8; Leviticus 11:44; Ephesians 2:10;

**FEBRUARY 20th**

**CHOOSE THIS DAY WHOM YOU WILL SERVE**

**[part 1 of 2]**

## **"LOVE THE LORD YOUR GOD WITH ALL YOUR HEART"**

...."And I gave you a land on which you had not laboured, and cities which you had not built, and you have lived in them; you are eating of vineyards and olive groves which you did not plant now therefore fear [reverence] the Lord and serve Him in sincerity and truth; and put away the gods which your fathers served beyond the river and in Egypt, and serve the Lord. And if it is disagreeable in your sight to serve the Lord, choose for yourselves today whom you will serve: whether the gods which your fathers served which were beyond the river, or the gods of the Amorites in whose land you are living; but as for me and my house we will serve the Lord"....  
Joshua 24:13-14 NASB

The above passage was one I was led to some time ago and I have always been blessed by it no matter how many times I read it. In studying the writings of the Old Testament every believer must understand that everything found there is a "type" [pattern] or "shadow" of some area of our Christian walk today. There are numerous exploits of men and women of faith, as well as many stories of great value that will help us to know and understand our Heavenly Father, and the wondrous love He has for all of His children. In the Old Testament we see God's dealings with His chosen people, the Israelites, and His efforts to keep them separate from the rest of the nations. The Bible is filled with many constant, never-changing themes - and this is not surprising when one comes to the realization that our God is the same, yesterday, today and forever - but perhaps the most striking aspect of our Heavenly Father's unwavering will is His steadfast desire and command for those who would serve Him to:

...."love the Lord your God with all your heart, and with all your soul, and with all your strength and with all your mind".... Luke 10:27 NASB

Never has there EVER been made a provision anywhere in the Word of God for the believer to serve God with anything less than a pure and undefiled devotion. Yet, as we look around us today, we see much within the church that is "outside' of the will of the Father and, thus, not in accordance with His Word. In this last of the last hour, EVERY believer must make some crucial decisions concerning their walk with the Father [and His Word] - for His righteous judgement is upon us in the Body of Christ, and the church is now in the intense process of being refined and purified of "ALL" that is apart from Christ!

## **PUTTING OUR TRUST AND DEPENDENCE ON ANYTHING THAT IS NOT IN ACCORDANCE WITH THE WORD [WILL] OF GOD CONSTITUTES "IDOLATRY"**

In the above passage of scripture, Joshua was reviewing the wondrous deliverance of the people of Israel out of Egypt, and he was reminding the people of the "promised land" that God had provided for them without "their" labour, and the cities which 'they" had not built. This, is of course, a type of our inheritance in Jesus Christ. As we are born into the family of God we, too, come into an inheritance that has already been bought and paid for [established] by the Blood of Jesus. Many children of God "allow" themselves to be deceived by the Evil One into thinking that they must contribute something of their "own" ability when, in reality, they are called only to

obey the Word [Will] of God. While this is certainly no small task, the believer can rest assured that the Father has sent His Spirit to come and dwell in our hearts - to teach us and lead us into ALL truth. Our Heavenly Father has made EVERY provision for us in Christ just as He made every provision for His chosen people, Israel, when they entered into the promised land. As we look closer at the circumstances that were taking place as Joshua spoke to the people of Israel we come to the realization that they had been in the promised land for some time and had inhabited the land. In just the same way, many children of God have been in Christ for a period of time after they were first born anew without much spiritual growth. As Joshua spoke to the people of Israel he put them in remembrance of what God had done, and in verse 14 he warned the people sternly to put away the idols and traditions which were in their past that they might serve the Lord with their "whole" heart. As Joshua spoke by the Spirit of God it was obvious that some of the people were either backsliding by worshipping other idols or that they had become "comfortable" with some of the customs of the previous inhabitants of the land. Both these areas are still prevalent amongst many children of God today, and our Heavenly Father is just as grieved today as He was then. Putting our trust and dependence on anyone or anything that is not in accordance with the Word [Will] of God constitutes "idolatry" in the life of the believer. To say it another way, anything that we cherish or exalt in any way over our Heavenly Father and His Word is an idol, and it must be cast down from its position in our lives - for these things will only lead the child of God to experience corruption, darkness [spiritual blindness] and death in their walk.

**GOD HAS NEVER SETTLED FOR "SECOND PLACE" AT ANY TIME - AND HE NEVER WILL!**

Many Christians have no concept at all of the fact that "heart-fellowship" with the world is sin! Centuries of "mental ascension" to the Word of God have made it acceptable to do almost anything in many areas of the church, and this is a certain abomination to God! As believers continue on in "fellowship" with the "world" Satan will easily keep them apart from the Word [Will] of God - for their eyes will be blinded to the truth, and they will continue on "unaware" that they are outside of the Covenants of promise - and, thus, have become "open targets" for the destructive schemes of the Evil One. How important it is for every child of God to find out what the Word of God truly "says" [through revelation], and "act" on it in the power of the Holy Spirit - for this is the only way for one who has departed to any degree from the Will of God to enter back onto the path wherein the "fullness" of their destiny, in Christ, lies. Again, it is very important for every child of God to stop the foolishness of retaining sin in their lives through the "self-desire" - a self-desire that is fuelled through fellowship with the "world", and the "spirit of idolatry" that is one of its chief characteristics. As Joshua spoke to the people in verse 15 he said, "and if it is disagreeable in your sight to serve the Lord, choose for yourselves today whom you will serve." Some of the people, as I mentioned before, were truly content to settle for what "they" wanted rather than to serve the Lord - so what Joshua was really saying to the people was "make your decision today, for the Lord your God will NOT settle for second place in your lives". It must be clearly understood by all that who would truly serve Him: God has never settled for "second" place at any time - and He never will!

Related Scriptures: Hebrews 13:8; Hebrews 1:3; 2 Corinthians 6:14-7:1; 1 Peter 4:17; John 15:5; John 14:26; John 16:13;

**FEBRUARY 21st**

**CHOOSE THIS DAY WHOM YOU WILL SERVE**

**[part 2 of 2]**

**THE RIGHT OF FREE WILL**

...."And I gave you a land on which you had not laboured, and cities which you had not built, and you have lived in them; you are eating of vineyards and olive groves which you did not plant now therefore fear [reverence] the Lord and serve Him in sincerity and truth; and put away the gods which your fathers served beyond the river and in Egypt, and serve the Lord. And if it is disagreeable in your sight to serve the Lord, choose for yourselves today whom you will serve: whether the gods which your fathers served which were beyond the river, or the gods of the Amorites in whose land you are living; but as for me and my house we will serve the Lord"....  
Joshua 24:13-14 NASB

Throughout the ages, the Father has always called for His people to serve Him from a pure and obedient heart, yet He would never violate their right of "free will" to choose, and do, whatever they wanted to do. The time had come for the people of Israel to either go on with God and come to a deeper knowledge of Him or to go their "own" way - which was what they truly desired to do in their heart. Over the centuries, the heart of the Father has remained the same - while, throughout history, many of His children have readily forsaken Him in order to pursue their own selfish lusts. And, in retaining that evil desire to lust for the things that are apart from God, they have brought upon themselves all manner of death and destruction as they bowed their knee to Satan - the very one whose only intent was to destroy them [both Israel and the church] in order to remove them from the face of the earth. God knew then - and the same still applies today - that it is ONLY obedience to the Word of God that will keep us under the umbrella of His Covenant protection in this earth.

**THE FATHER'S DEEPEST HEART DESIRE IS TO FELLOWSHIP WITH HIS CHILDREN AND SHARE HIS LOVE FREELY WITH THEM**

In Joshua 24:15 God, through the prophet Joshua, was calling for each one of His people to decide which path they would choose and NOW - in the lateness of the hour - the Heavenly Father has begun a great "shaking process" that will separate the rebellious from the faithful. His deepest heart-desire is to have a people who will walk in perfect obedience to His Word [Will] in the earth, in order that Jesus Christ be "truly" represented, and that He Himself would have children who would be able to know and understand His ways - that He might fellowship, and share His love, freely with them.

## **TRUE CHRISTIAN CONVERSION IS NOTHING LESS THAN THE COMPLETE SURRENDER OF ONE'S WILL TO DO ALL THE WILL OF THE HEAVENLY FATHER**

At the end of verse 15 Joshua, whom God had raised up to lead the people after the death of Moses, said "As for me and my house, we will serve the Lord". Many leaders [servants] are being raised up in the Church today - men and women whose deepest desire is that every one of their thoughts and actions be in accordance with the Word [Will] of God. In this most glorious hour they shall become great signs and wonders in the midst of the congregations of the righteous, for the Heavenly Father has been enabled to bless them superabundantly because of their "constant" obedience to His Word. In this last hour, the Father is bringing each one of His beloved children to the place where they MUST make the decision to serve Him in ALL that they do [the "narrow path"] or go their "own" way [which is the wide path of death and destruction characterized by this present evil world system]. Many when confronted with this "absolute" choice become offended at the fact that they, as children of God, are expected to forsake ALL that is not of God and follow Jesus AS HIS DISCIPLE and, thus, they completely ignore the great price that was paid by Jesus at Calvary in the shedding of His Blood to redeem them from death and darkness unto life and light. It is this type of wilful "ingratitude" that stirs the fierce wrath of the Father, for the Blood of Jesus is a most precious and holy thing in His sight. We know that by His doing we are IN Christ Jesus Who became to us wisdom from God, and righteousness and sanctification, and redemption - and, indeed, every "good thing" we have in this present life is because of Jesus. Everyone who calls themselves a "true believer" must have these two facts clearly established in their heart by the Spirit of God. They must first realize that true Christian conversion is nothing less than the complete surrender of one's will to do ALL of the will of the Heavenly Father and, secondly, that "membership" in the true Church [the Body of Christ] of the Lord Jesus Christ implies strongly that the measure of Christ's surrender of His own will in order to accomplish at the Cross our deliverance from the domain of darkness and the curse of the law, is the only "true measure" of our own calling to Him and His service.

### **IT IS TIME TO FACE UP TO THE SPIRITUAL REALITIES THAT SURROUND US**

In Joshua 24:16-18 the people answered Joshua's words and said:

...."far be it from us that we should forsake the Lord to serve other gods; for the Lord our God is He Who brought us and our fathers up out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage and Who did these great signs in our sight and preserved us through all the way in which we went and among all the peoples through whose midst we passed. And the Lord drove out from before us all the peoples, even the Amorites who lived in the land. We also will serve the Lord, for He is our God"....

As the people of God spoke these words, which "seemed" to be the right words, God opened the eyes of His prophet Joshua to see into their hearts and, thus, Joshua said in verse 19:

...."You will not be able to serve the Lord for He is a Holy God. He is a jealous God; He

will not forgive your transgression or your sins. If you forsake the Lord and serve foreign gods, then He will turn and do you harm (allow or permit harm) and consume you after He has done good to you". And the people said to Joshua, "no but we will serve the Lord"....

Today, as we walk in the midst of the greatest outpouring of the Holy Spirit this earth has ever seen, every child of God is being brought face to face with the reality that the One they have pledged their allegiance to is indeed the Lord of lords and the King of kings. Many who have taken only the first step in their walks are being called upon and convicted of their lack of commitment to the One they owe EVERYTHING they have to. Again in verse 19 Joshua perceived the wilful desires of their heart and told them they would not be able to serve God because God was holy and sin cannot exist, or even stand, in the presence of His holiness. There are many children of God today who - even in light of their "new birth" and the baptism of the Holy Spirit - still "retain" [maintain] sin in their lives - while vainly attempting to walk in the perfect will of the Heavenly Father. The time has come for EVERY member of the Body of Christ to face up to the spiritual realities that surround them rather than continually being caught up in the temporal things that surround them. Below is a word of prophecy concerning these things:

**Thus saith the Lord God:**

*...."Many of My children remain bound by the temporal realm. There remains within them, to a certain degree, a deep-rooted fear that only serves to keep their attention fixed on the circumstances that surround them in their own individual walk. Thus, they become entrenched by this bondage, and Satan is able to keep them from moving into a fuller consecration - and the reliance upon, and trust in, Me that is its spontaneous fruit. As long as My children desire to keep their eyes fixed on the things that are perceived by the five physical senses instead of Me, they will not be able to put themselves in total subjection [submission] to My Word [Will]. Impress upon the hearts and minds of My children the need to "uproot" the ground within them in which the seeds of fear [doubt, worry, unbelief] grow, and are nourished [fuelled] by all those things that are apart from My Word and My Spirit. For the days in which fear is manifest in My Church are at an end! All of mankind must choose their allegiance in this hour, and if they choose Me they must know from the beginning that all those who would call upon My name must walk in faith according to My Word - and, indeed, the one who calls upon My name from their heart will NEVER be disappointed. But each must come to KNOW [through revelation] that it is ONLY faith that pleases Me and they must know that I am a rewarder of those who seek Me"....  
Amen*

**Related Scriptures:** Deuteronomy 28:1-14; Malachi 3:16-4:3; 1 Peter 4:17; Matthew 7:13-14; 2 Corinthians 5:15; 1 Corinthians 1:30; John 10:10; Hebrews 11:6;

**FEBRUARY 22nd**

**MANY CHILDREN OF GOD ARE CONTINUALLY FED WORDS OF "DEATH AND DARKNESS"**



...."Paul, a bond-servant of Christ Jesus called as an apostle, set apart for the Gospel of God".....among whom you also are called of Christ Jesus".... Romans 1:1,6 NASB

We must pay close attention to the words "called" and "set apart" because we are going to see clearly in the Word of God that they run together throughout the Scriptures. There is a great misconception [deception] in the minds of many children of God that says, once a person has received Jesus Christ as their personal Saviour, that that is the first and last step they need to take. This lie needs to be absolutely obliterated from existence - for how it demeans all that our beloved Lord sacrificed for us at Calvary. Many children of God are continually fed "words of death and darkness" from some of the pulpits of the land but, in these days, a true working five-fold ministry shall be purified and come forth as gold, and if all those who have been "ministering unrighteousness" fail to repent then it is certain that they shall be removed swiftly from their position [Jeremiah 23:1-4]. These are tough words, but we need only to look through the Word of God to see numerous examples of men who refused to do what they were called to by God - and, thus, they perished in their disobedience and rebellion. I do not desire to dwell on this topic at length for I have a great love for all those who are called to the ministry but, regardless, the truth must be spoken so that the rebellious shepherds of the Lord Jesus Christ might repent and enter into the knowledge [revelation] of the Truth. O how we must pray and intercede for all those who fall into this "category", for the souls of the sheep are precious in the sight of the Father, and He will not allow them to be led astray by evil and self-willed men and women who are interested in the continual pursuit of their own self-glory [self-exaltation] instead of the exaltation of the Lord Jesus Christ. Enough said!

### **THE "WORK ETHIC" [SELF-EFFORT AND SELF-SUFFICIENCY] - AS WE KNOW IT IN OUR SOCIETY - IS AN ABOMINATION TO THE FATHER FOR IT BREEDS DEPENDENCE UPON "SELF"**

In Romans 8:28 the Word of God states:

...."And we know that God causes all things to work together for good to those who love God, to those who are called according to His purpose"....

This verse of Scripture is one that is widely misinterpreted within the church because many believers lack "revealed knowledge" in the area of their calling - and how "all-encompassing" it really is once they are born-again. In this verse, we see that it is written that we are "called according to His purpose". We are not called and then expected to just go our own way and accomplish our "own" purpose - hoping that what we do will somehow please God. I realize that this last statement may seem elementary to some, but there are "multitudes" who have "allowed" themselves to be led astray by the doctrines of "good works" that abound within many areas of the church at large. Let it be said here and now that the "work ethic" [self-effort and self-sufficiency] - as we have known it in our society - is an abomination to the Father for it breeds dependence upon "self", and our "own" ability to get by rather than the total dependence upon [and trust in] His Word that the Father requires of "every" child of His. If we truly desire to

"work" for God then we will set ourselves to obey ALL of His commandments - for it is only faith [trust] in His Word that pleases Him, and, indeed, whatever does NOT proceed from faith [love, obedience, revelation] is sin! From the moment we are born-again we must realize fully that we are called according to the Father's purpose, and that He will empower us perfectly to complete EVERY task we are given by Him.

**WHEN THE CHILDREN OF GOD "MENTALLY ASCEND" TO THIS SCRIPTURE THEY LEAVE THEMSELVES OPEN TO "ALL MANNER OF DECEPTION"**

Again, in Romans 8:28 the Word states that:

...."God causes all things to work together for good to those who love Him"....

Many believers leave off "to those who love Him" and, thus, end up with "God causes all things to work together for good" in their thinking! When the children of God "mentally ascend" to this scripture they leave themselves open to "all manner of deception" by the Evil One because they, THEN, hold to the idea that no matter what they do God will still make all things work together for good - regardless of how sinful and rebellious they may have been. Now it is certainly true that the Father is able to fully turn the works of the Evil One to serve His purpose in the lives of those rebellious ones AFTER they have repented of the unbelief and rebellion that "allowed" the Evil One to freely attack them and/or work through them in the first place. But what happens in many cases is that those children of God who mentally ascend to the above scripture become slothful [instead of diligent] towards the Word of God and the pursuit of holiness and, thus, they "allow" themselves to be deceived to the point that they will believe that sickness, poverty, or any other manifestation of the law of sin and death [the curse] that has come upon them, is from God to "keep them in line" or "teach them a lesson"! That is precisely when they will stand up and say, "I guess God causes all things to work together for good", and God will get the blame - far and wide - for the disaster and the tragedy that they brought upon themselves through their own unbelief and rebellion! These things ought not to be so! We need to go before the Word of God with ALL diligence and reverence, and not just read it casually - or to suit our own purposes. What this scripture is really saying, as we examine it more closely, is this: God is enabled to cause all things to work together for the greatest good of those who will "obey" Him!

**THOSE WHO TRULY LOVE GOD ARE THOSE WHO OBEY HIS WORDS [WILL] AND KEEP HIS COMMANDMENTS**

Jesus said in John 14: 21,23:

...."he who has My commandments and keeps them, he it is who loves Me; and he who loves Me shall be loved by My Father, and I will love him, and will disclose Myself to him"....

and in verse 23

...."If anyone loves Me, he will keep My Word and My Father will love him, and we will come to him, and make our abode with him"....

From the words of our beloved Lord we can see that those who truly love Him keep His Word by obeying His commandments. Therefore, as we look back to Romans 8:28, we can state this verse as follows, "God causes all things to work together for good to those who love God [and those who truly love God are those who obey His Words (Will) and keep His commandments]. From these scriptures, every believer can see clearly that this entire spiritual principle is based on the obedience of the believer to the Word of God. The last part of verse 28 states:

...."to those who are called according to His purpose"....

How else are we able to fulfill the Heavenly Father's purpose for our lives but by constant obedience to His Word [Will]? Therefore, this whole passage was directed to those who were walking in faith at the Church in Rome, exhorting them to continue on - knowing that God would indeed make "all things work together" in order that His perfect will might be fulfilled in their lives. Every child of God needs to realize that the Word of God makes no provision for anything less than a full and absolute commitment [surrender] to God, and that it is futile to try and bend the Word of God to accommodate their own selfish desires because, quite simply, it will not work - and will, ultimately, end in some form of disaster or tragedy in their life and ministry!

**Related Scriptures:** Job 23:10-12; Hebrews 11:6; Romans 14:23b;

## **FEBRUARY 23rd**

### **THE ADVENT OF THE TRUE APOSTLES**

...."Indeed, the signs that indicate [a genuine] apostle were performed among you fully and most patiently in miracles and wonders and mighty works".... 2 Corinthians 12:12 Amplified Translation

The days ahead shall bring forth the manifestation of the "fullness" of the office of apostle and, because of this, every other office of the five-fold ministry shall finally reach its "full" manifestation and potential in the [true] local Church. The advent of the true apostles shall begin a "rapid" birth and expansion of all five offices [ministry gifts] within every true local congregation of God's people - both in and through all those who will "partake" of the "special anointings" upon this first of the last wave of the holy apostles and prophets! Through the anointing abiding within [and resting upon] the holy apostles and prophets the Father shall begin to "elevate" all those of His people who truly love Him to heights heretofore "unseen" by them, and they shall begin to operate for the first time - both individually and corporately - in the "fullness" of the authority that is theirs in Christ [the Anointed One and His Anointing].

### **THOSE WHO STRIVE TO "MAINTAIN" ANY DEGREE OF "RELIGIOUS"**

## **ACTIVITY SHALL BE FORCED TO "FLEE" FROM THE ANOINTING OF TRUTH AND RIGHTEOUSNESS UPON GOD'S HOLY VESSELS IN THIS LAST HOUR**

They shall go forth in such power and glory that all those who cross their path shall be astounded. Those whose hearts are toward the Father and His Word - to "any" degree - shall immediately come under a powerful and heavy anointing of total and absolute "consecration", and from this place of communion and revelation they shall go forth - even as babes in Christ - to devastate every "stronghold" and "scheme" of Satan in their path. Because of these things, the Holy Spirit shall literally multiply [expand] the Church at a rate that is, in this time, "incomprehensible" to even the most sanctified of God's children! Those who strive to "maintain" any degree of "religious" activity shall be forced to "flee" from the anointing of Truth and Righteousness [holy fire] upon God's holy vessels in this last hour, but they shall know deep within themselves that something is very wrong. At first, they will be deceived by the Evil One into "thinking" that it is what they have witnessed being said and done by those the Father has placed in their path that is wrong, but any who have even the smallest seed of the desire to love God, and enter into the fullness of their precious destiny, in Christ, shall gain the necessary enlightenment [revelation]. Thus, He shall lead them into their "proper" position within the local Church, and for the first time in their entire lives and ministries they shall be found to be serving Him in perfect obedience and righteousness - for they shall be freed of ALL bondage to the "religious spirits" who had both controlled them, and used them to persecute [hinder] the true servants of God. In this final hour, there shall be NO enemy in the midst of the camp [congregations of the righteous] - WITHOUT EXCEPTION!

**Let us hear the words of the Father:**

## **IN THESE DAYS I AM PLANTING THE SEEDS OF KNOWLEDGE AND REVELATION IN THE HEARTS OF "ALL" THOSE WHO TRULY LOVE ME**

*.... "As I seek to establish My "spotless and unblemished" Church in this last hour, one can in no way "look" out upon the masses of My children [the church at large] and see what needs to be seen. My next "key" move is the sending forth of the "final wave[s]" of My five-fold ministry. In these days, I am planting the "seeds" of wisdom and revelation in the hearts of "all" those who truly love Me and, THEN, as I send forth My holy apostles and prophets, speaking the deepest thoughts and intentions of My heart concerning My Church and My Kingdom, these consecrated and holy ones of Mine - through their continued "willingness" to do ALL of My will - shall "know" beyond a "shadow of a doubt" that the "actions" carried out by, and the words that have been spoken through, the holy apostles and prophets are of Me [Mine], and they shall "freely" obey and conform themselves to My Wisdom for My Church in this last hour. And, thus, shall the "true" Church [which from before the creation of the earth was a "spiritual reality"] become a "physical" reality, crashing down the boundaries of time and space, bringing the "true" light into the darkness, the holy into the secular, and the sacred into the profane - Kingdom against kingdom! There is much that many of My children have "mentally-ascended" to concerning "My" plan for the Church in this last hour, and unless they forsake their "own" ideas [and ALL of the religious activity that is its fruit] they shall never be found in the "right place"*

*at the "right time" to make the "glorious [divine] connections" that I have ordained [ordered] for them"....*

**Related Scriptures:** 1 John 2:27; Isaiah 4:2-6; Ephesians 2:19-22; Acts 4:33; Acts 5:12-13; Ephesians 5:26-27; John 7:17-18;

## **FEBRUARY 24th**

### **THE FIRST PREREQUISITE TO RECEIVING REVELATION KNOWLEDGE IS THE DESIRE IN ONE'S HEART IS TO "KNOW" THE FATHER AND HIS WORD IN THEIR "ABSOLUTENESS" - ABOVE ALL ELSE**

...."If you live in Me – abide vitally united to Me – and My words remain in you and continue to live in your hearts, ask whatever you will and it shall be done for you".... John 15:7 Amplified Translation

The first prerequisite to receiving revelation knowledge is the desire in one's heart to "know" the Father and His Word in their "absoluteness" - above all else. If our first and foremost desire is to seek a revelation of the Lord Jesus Christ, then the Father, by the power of the Holy Spirit, shall be "enabled" to separate us from any desire which we might have within us to "mentally ascend" to His Holy Word. Many Christians believe that the Bible is true. Some "believe" that in Christ there is deliverance from every form of temporal evil; some "believe" in the ministry of angels and the divine protection we have under the Covenant, but there are few who have a revelation of the fact that ALL of these things [and more] belong to us and, thus, they fail to walk free of the bondage that "dependence" upon the ways of this world brings, and when the storms of this life begin to encompass them they shall surely begin to perish to some degree in the area of their lives that is "governed" by fear and unbelief. If one does not "seek" to stay in a position of "abiding" in the Word of God, moment by moment, day by day, somewhere along the line they will find themselves in a position of utter helplessness before the enemy's assault. Indeed, it is a very subtle form of mental ascension in the child of God that says, "I believe the whole Bible is true", and yet through their lack of diligence in their handling of God's Word they have "allowed" themselves to come to a place wherein Satan is able to openly attack them. Because they have, in some way, "maintained" [held to] a "carnal" life, and because they have not "allowed" the Holy Spirit to reveal those things that they need to separate themselves from in order to CONTINUALLY be cleansed from ALL defilement of flesh and spirit, they leave themselves in a position of great danger - particularly now that we have entered into the "final stretch".

### **OUR "CHRISTIAN WALK" IN THIS EARTH WAS NEVER MEANT TO BE HANDLED OR TREATED LIGHTLY**

The Father's requirement is for His children to live moment by moment, day by day, in an absolute dependence upon His Word and His Spirit, and if we "choose" to take a path that does not conform with the Divine Requirement [Luke 10:27] [self-desire as opposed to godly desire]

then, indeed, we have chosen - in some form - death over life, darkness over light [revelation] and hatred over love. Our strict adherence to the "revealed" knowledge of God's Word [Will] is the sole standard of measure by which we shall fail or succeed in this earth - and there is no other! Therefore, as we love the Lord our God with our whole heart and, thus, seek to obey Him in ALL that we do, our every action and word shall be found to be conformed perfectly to His Will for His Church -- and for all mankind. These things I have just spoken of are both "weighty" and eternal, but it is necessary to speak of them as the finality and lateness of the hour becomes more apparent with each passing moment, and it is certain that our "Christian walk" in this earth was never meant to be handled or treated lightly.

### **THE "BRIDLING" OF THE TONGUE**

We, as children of God, should never allow any word which is not in accordance with the "revealed" knowledge of God's Word to come out of our mouths. As we allow the Holy Spirit to "bridle" our tongues, and as we CONTINUALLY fill our hearts with the Word of God until we can truly say that His Word is in our hearts in "abundance", we must refrain from speaking anything that we are not "assured" of being in accordance with the will of God. Every word that the Christian speaks that is not in accordance with the will of God serves only to "misrepresent" both the Father and His Word - and although I will not be expounding on this matter to any great degree at this time it is of the utmost importance! One of the greatest areas of weakness in the "past" history of the church, is the failure of God's children to bridle their tongues - disclosing both the fact that they have little or no desire to accomplish the fullness of God's will, and that they have little or no revelation of the "absolute" importance of words and their effect in this earth. The Father desires each of us to be conformed to Him in ALL our ways, in ALL our thoughts, in ALL our words, and in ALL of our actions, and to those who think that this is not possible [unattainable] in their own lives, they may rest assured that ALL that God commands, and ALL that He requires of us, He also empowers us perfectly, through the Anointing that "abides" within us - that is, the Holy Spirit - to fulfil ALL that He has called us to.

### **"CHRISTIANS" SHOULD NOT BE FOUND SIMPLY VOICING THEIR "OPINIONS"**

If one truly desires to speak the Truth above ALL else then God is faithful to enlarge our heart, and bless us with a continually deeper revelation of the importance of our obedience in this area of speaking "wholesome words". Christians should not be voicing "their opinions", but rather only the revealed knowledge, that is, the absolute truth of God, in all that proceeds forth out of their mouth. For us, as children of God, there is only one truth and, as mentioned previously, EVERY word we speak MUST be in accordance with that Truth [both in word and spirit]. For if any word we speak is found to be outside of and apart from that Truth then it is only possible for us to "misrepresent" the One we serve and, thus, "error" is born. Although there are many who would choose to disregard the importance of these things, if one's words are not "representing" Jesus Christ and the highest purposes of the Father THEN they are representing Satan and his purposes - which are to both hinder and divide [destroy] the true Church of God. How absolute is our God! Let us not be found fighting against Him [and all those who truly serve Him] in any way, through arrogance and pride, but let us draw near to Him, and humble

ourselves before Him that we might truly represent Him in ALL that we do.

**"opinion"** - a conclusion or judgement held with [self] confidence, but falling short of exact or true [revealed] knowledge;

**"error"** - something done, said or believed incorrectly; the condition of deviating from what is correct or true in judgement, belief or action;

**Related Scriptures:** Luke 10:27; 2 Corinthians 6:14-7:1; Ephesians 4:29; James 3:1-2; Matthew 12:34b-37; Proverbs 18:21; Ephesians 3:20; 1 Thessalonians 5:23-24; James 4:8-11;

## **FEBRUARY 25th**

### **WALKING BY FAITH**

...."for we walk by faith and not by sight".... 2 Corinthians 5:7 NASB

...."If we live by the Spirit, let us also walk by the Spirit. Let us not become boastful, challenging one another, envying one another".... Galatians 5:25-26 NASB

The key to "walking by faith" is truly putting the Word of God, and fellowship with the Father in the "inner chamber", first in one's life. Perfect obedience will ALWAYS bring forth "confrontations" in our lives that call for the exercising of an absolute faith on our part but in the process this obedience will cause the one who is "faithful" to cast aside "all" self-reliance and fear. In each and every situation the Holy Spirit leads us into we have the choice to walk in love or run [escape]. As one is diligent - day in and day out - to walk [abide] in love - at all cost to themselves - THEN they will truly come to understand what it means to WALK BY FAITH [which works through/by love.

### **THE SHEER FUTILITY OF "SELF-EFFORT"**

It is extremely important that every "Christian" stop attempting to presumptuously bring the "revelations" they have received from God to pass by ANY element of their own understanding or strength. This is Satan's scheme to stop them from receiving the fullness of the Father's blessing - which can only be received through an absolute faith [trust] and a perfect patience. It is by far the most critical [and glorious] time in the history of the Church coming up, and none of us can afford to "take a holiday" from spiritual reality - regardless of how good our "intentions" might be. Anything done apart from "faith and revelation" in this final year will surely be "taken down" by the Evil One and his forces - WITHOUT EXCEPTION!

### **HOLD TO A STEADFAST FAITH AND DILIGENCE IN "ALL" THINGS**

It is most important that each and every one of us - in our times of trial, tribulation and intercession - refuse to seek "any" outer consolation [overeating - fellowship with the world and

its ways etc.] for the purposes of the soulish gratification that "seems" to "get us through" but, rather, we must "allow" the Word and the Holy Spirit [the Divine Comforter and true provision for the meeting of our "every" need] to sustain us in EVERY way. This will keep our faith diligently working against any "stronghold" in our path, and result in its ultimate devastation and destruction. O how we must be found "laying down our lives" for all those who cross our path in this last hour for it is certain that as we continue to "abide" in love the very thing that Love has set His heart upon shall surely come to pass in His absolute perfection. Love NEVER fails to obtain that which He has "set" His heart upon. THEREFORE, let us be found abiding in the secret place of His presence - for it is in this place that we shall surely see the "total devastation" of "every scheme" that Satan has attempted - or will try to attempt - against us, and against all those with whom we have to do. The victory is assured! Our only part is to exercise a steadfast faith and obedience and, in obeying, to continually be found "guarding" our heart with "all" diligence.

### **WE MUST WALK BY FAITH AND NOT BY SIGHT**

Sometimes, under a heavy "spirit of prayer" [intercession] and/or attack, all "perceptible" traces of the anointing are gone, and you just have to keep moving step by step in faith and revelation - "knowing" [by faith] that when the "smoke clears" the Father's highest purpose will have been accomplished. We truly are going to have to become a people who are not "moved" by what we may see or hear or feel or think. For it is ONLY in this way that we shall continually "rise above" the schemes of the Evil One - and not only "rise above" them but continually devastate him at every turn! The deepest desire of my heart - and it grows stronger day by day - is to "finish the task" God has given me and enter into His most glorious presence - forever! Just the thought of no more contact with Satan is amazing for it is certain that we are in a "war" here while he is still "on the loose" to "any" degree. Sometimes, one gets tired of seeing the destructive deeds of the Evil One proclaimed far and wide but as we are obedient to keep our eyes "fixed" on Jesus [the Word of God, the author and developer of our faith] THEN we can be assured that we will "abide" in victory and, thus, overcome in "all" that crosses [or "attempts" to cross] the path that the Father has laid out for us. As the "multitudes" of God's children begin to answer their call to the life of faith and, thus, gain a revelation of the "fullness" of their authority in Christ we shall surely see many great and glorious victories in our remaining time in this dispensation, and we shall see Satan consumed with terror as the Holy Spirit is poured forth to a continually greater degree throughout the earth in this most glorious hour!

**Let us hear the words of the Father:**

**"SUPERNATURAL HOPE AND FAITH IN MY WORD SHALL ALWAYS OVERCOME"**

*...."Supernatural hope and faith in My Word shall always overcome physical circumstances. It matters not how long a "manifestation" of My will takes to enter into the physical realm; all that matters is that the one standing in faith hold fast to their confession, not "allowing" themselves to be moved by any attempt of the Evil One to move them off the path of*



*perfect faith and "resistance". Many times Satan will attempt to make one of My children "feel" that their "labours" are in vain, and if they succumb to his lies then they will take the pressure off him and stop "pursuing him until he is consumed". It is in these times of "seeming nothingness" that I am best able to show Myself forth the strongest. Never has there been a more important time not to be moved by anything apart from My Word, for great victory is near for all those who have held to a steadfast faith and obedience, and they shall surely see the glorious fruits of their labour, and then they shall look back on the times of seeming "dryness" and "inertia" as the very time in which the victory was won"....*

## **THE FORSAKING OF ALL GROUND OF FEAR AND THE EXERCISING OF AN ABSOLUTE FAITH [PERFECT LOVE]**

*...."It is time for all those who have "held part back" to forsake the "ground of fear" that has "allowed" the Evil One to "control" them to a certain degree, and receive the fullness of My provision. Truly I say to you, in the time remaining between now and the catching away of My Church My people "must" continually exercise an absolute faith in EVERY aspect of their life and ministry. For My first and foremost goal is to have My Church "abide" in the place wherein they are in the close fellowship with Me in the "inner chamber" - a close and intimate fellowship that shall finally "allow" them to put "death" [and darkness] completely beneath their feet and, as they do so, "every" captive that "desires" to be set free in their path shall be set free. Truly I say to you, there are many "captives" who will not be set free APART from the glorious manifestation of My absolute power [light, life, love, truth]!*

### **A "SIMPLE" SHIFTING**

It is time for every last one of My children to put aside the "selfishness" [self-indulgence] that is holding them back from receiving the "fullness" of their inheritance in Christ. There is not some "great and arduous task" involved in this but rather just a "simple shifting" of their focus from themselves, and the "ends" of the present "world system" onto My Word, and the "ends" of My glorious Kingdom. I have called My "intercessors" to pray down upon, and speak into, the lives of all those with whom they have to do, a deep and abiding revelation of the "glorious" Church - in order that "all" of My children might come into the "fullness" of their inheritance in Christ - for it is "only" from this position [the fullness of salvation] that My Glorious Church shall become a "reality" [manifested] in the earth!"....

**Related Scriptures:** 1 John 4:18; Galatians 5:6; Proverbs 4:23; Hebrews 12:1-3; 2 Samuel 22:38;

### **FEBRUARY 26th**

## **REVELATION KNOWLEDGE OF GOD'S AUTHORITY [WORD] BRINGS FORTH AN "ETERNAL" CHANGE**

*...."Now Saul, still breathing threats and murder against the disciples of the Lord, went to*

the high priest, and asked for letters from him to the synagogues at Damascus, so that if he found any belonging to the Way, both men and women, he might bring them bound to Jerusalem. And it came about that as he journeyed, he was approaching Damascus, and suddenly a light from heaven flashed around him; and he fell to the ground, and heard a voice saying to him, "Saul, Saul, why are you persecuting Me?" And he said, "Who art Thou, Lord?" And He said, "I am Jesus whom you are persecuting, but rise, and enter the city, and it shall be told you what you must do".... Acts 9:1-6 NASB

The very first words that came out of Saul's mouth after he had fallen to the ground were "Who are Thou, Lord?" Now Saul had absolutely no idea as to the "person" of the one who was appearing to him, but he clearly discerned that authority of the words as being "the Lord"! At that point he did not know it was Jesus, but he clearly acknowledged the authority on the words that were spoken to him. Up until this point in his ministry Saul believes he is serving God. He was a good Pharisee, and as far as he knew the "Christians" were a threat to those who served God, and needed to be destroyed. But in a split second, as the light from Heaven flashed around him, he received a deep and clear revelation of the authority of God. He knew that Whoever was speaking to him was the "supreme authority" in the universe, and this serves to define clearly the Divine principle of authority that we are putting forth. The key thing we are looking at here is the fact that Saul received a revelation of God's authority, and from this example we can see how this changed his life entirely. In the same way, as we gain the initial revelation of God's authority, our lives too shall be changed from one of partial obedience and partial consecration to lives that are "wholly" given to God - to live for His purposes, and His purposes alone. As we place ourselves in a position to receive a continually deeper revelation of God's authority, our lives shall be continually changed and our service before God shall have, as its chief characteristic, "perfect obedience". Moments before the light of Heaven shone in Saul's heart he was breathing threats of murder against the disciples of the Lord, but in a split second it was "revealed" to his heart that Jesus Christ was, indeed, the Lord of the universe. This is a clear example of what the reception of "revelation knowledge" will cause in the life of the believer as they open their heart "wholly" to receive from God. In this last hour, the Father is opening the hearts of many people and raising them up to serve Him - in His "absoluteness". It is not insignificant that God used this example of Saul, a man who was so vehemently opposed to the true work of God, for it shows the power of God both "to will and to do".

**ONE WHO HAS A REVELATION OF AUTHORITY WILL ALWAYS DISCERN ALL THINGS THROUGH THE ONE WHO ABIDES WITHIN THEM AND "FLESH AND BLOOD" SHALL NO LONGER BE A "FACTOR" IN THEIR DISCERNMENT**

...."And the men who travelled with him stood speechless, hearing the voice, but seeing no one. And Saul got up from the ground, and though his eyes were open, he could see nothing; and leading him by the hand, they brought him into Damascus. And he was three days without sight, and neither ate nor drank. Now there was a certain disciple at Damascus, named Ananias; and the Lord said to him in a vision, "Ananias." And he said, "Behold, here am I, Lord." And the Lord said to him, "Arise and go to the street called Straight, and inquire at the house of Judas for a man from Tarsus, for behold, he is praying, and he has seen in a vision a man named Ananias

come in and lay his hands on him, so that he might regain his sight." But Ananias answered, "Lord, I have heard from many about this man, how much harm he did to Thy saints at Jerusalem; and here he has authority from the chief priests to bind all who call upon Thy name." But the Lord said to him, "Go, for he is a chosen instrument of Mine, to bear My name before the Gentiles and kings and the sons of Israel; for I will show him how much he must suffer for My name's sake." And Ananias departed and entered the house, and after laying his hands on him said, "Brother Saul, the Lord Jesus, who appeared to you on the road by which you were coming, has sent me so that you may regain your sight, and be filled with the Holy Spirit. And immediately there fell from his eyes something like scales, and he regained his sight, and he arose and was baptized; and he took food and was strengthened".... Acts 9:7-19 NASB

Another significant point here is that Jesus used Ananias to go and to minister unto Saul. From all accounts Ananias was a servant of the Lord, yet he was neither designated as an apostle or a prophet - but he was obviously a man who had humbled himself before the Lord, and was, therefore, "available" for use. Looking at this situation through Ananias' eyes, and remembering that Saul was an up and coming young Pharisee who was both very well known and highly respected in the religious circles of the day, Ananias - who had heard of Saul's persecution of the Church - must now go forth in obedience to God - trusting Him that he will not meet his end at the hands of Saul. On the other hand Saul must humble himself before this servant of God - who most certainly had none of the "credentials" which he himself had. If Paul had considered in any way who Ananias was - in relation to his own previous experience - then he most certainly would not have been in the position to "hear" [receive] that which God had spoke to Him through Ananias. But because Saul, in a moment's time, had "met" his Lord and had been humbled before Him, he was now able to "recognize" the one whom God had sent as having His authority. As we continue our study of spiritual authority we will view fully the principle of God's "delegated" authority and His "inherent" authority, and we shall come to understand clearly God's way of doing things. One of the keys to understanding true spiritual authority - and the delegation of that authority - is this:

***that whoever has "met" authority, that is, whoever has a revelation of God [the Father and His Word] as He is, deals purely with "Authority", never "flesh and blood" alone.***

In other words, they never come into a place where they are dependent upon what "flesh and blood" has said, but rather all things that are spoken are viewed through the Anointing that abides within them [the Holy Spirit]. To summarize: whoever has "met"[received a revelation of] authority deals purely with authority and never just the person - but the person "in Christ", and all that proceeds from them in that "ascended" position. God has NEVER made the provision for us to obey men, but rather His authority and Anointing on and in men and women. One who has a revelation of authority will ALWAYS discern ALL things through the One who abides within them, and "flesh and blood" shall no longer be a "factor" in their discernment.

**TO REJECT THOSE "SENT" BY THE FATHER IS TO REJECT JESUS!**

There are many of God's children who - UP UNTIL THIS TIME - have refused to submit

themselves to the Anointing on God's true, delegated authorities and this is because they do not have a revelation of God's "inherent" authority [the Word of God]. It is only as the believer has a revelation of God's inherent authority that they shall be able to recognize that authority on and in the true servants of God sent to them. Therefore, a refusal to submit oneself to God's authority [the Word of God] will cause them to reject those "sent" by God which, in turn, is counted by God as a rejection of Himself, in much the same way as Jesus said in Acts 9:5:

...."I am Jesus whom you are persecuting"....

From this statement, we see that Jesus takes "personally" the actions of all those who come against those who belong to Him. In fact, both He and the Father take personally the rejection of the "authority" that has been bestowed upon His holy bondservants and handmaidens. Let us understand clearly that God's Word is His authority in this earth, and in realizing the seriousness of this matter let us subject [submit] ourselves fully to His Word by giving it first place in our lives, thereby bringing EVERY thought captive to a revelation of it - on a continual basis. Because of the failure of many to give God first place in their lives - and, thus, be subject to His authority - there has been a hindrance and a delay in God unwrapping His "gifts" to the Church.

**WITHOUT RECEIVING THOSE WHO ARE SENT TO HER FOR HER EDIFICATION,  
THE CHURCH WILL NOT REACH HER FULL POTENTIAL IN CHRIST**

It is indeed the Father's desire for each one of His children to operate in the unity of the Spirit and, thus, come to the place where they are walking in the unity of faith - an absolute faith that is the product of a deep and abiding submission to Him [to His authority]. It is also one of the Father's deepest heart desires to manifest Himself powerfully on behalf of His people and, in doing so, cause many great signs and wonders to come to pass as the captives are set free. Yet, because many have refused to subject [submit] themselves "wholly" to the authority of God's Word, the Father's hands have been "temporarily" tied and, thus, many continue on in bondage to the Evil One! One thing is certain, that without receiving those who are sent to her for her edification, the church will not reach her full potential in Christ - and, thus, the flow of the Holy Spirit shall be hindered greatly in the earth! In this last hour, the children of God are not only going to have to have a revelation of His Word, but they are also going to have to be in a position continually to hear the voice of His Spirit - Who will, in turn, guide them and teach them how to apply the revealed knowledge that they have been blessed with. It is His instruction that "allows" us to live moment by moment in "perfect" obedience - regardless of any "outward circumstances". God's Word and His Spirit are more than enough to cause us to "rise above" [overcome] all of the schemes of the Evil One - who seeks only to cause us to come into division and strife knowing that if he is successful [even temporarily] then there shall be defeat and failure manifested in the church. Satan's chief scheme is to cause division and strife in the midst of God's people - for it is certain that this type of activity [carnality] truly is a "distortion" and "misrepresentation" of God - AS HE TRULY IS! There are many children of God who have a "degree" of revealed knowledge, but in their pride [arrogance] and their rebellion they continually choose to apply that which God has blessed them with to suit their "own" purposes [self-desire and self-agenda] - and this of course leads them into all manner of evil. As we

continue on in our study of spiritual authority we are going to examine the sin of "presumption" in depth and we are going to see clearly the seriousness of "any" mental ascent on our part [leaning upon our "own" understanding], pertaining to the will of God. Many children of God - through their "negligence" - have become "insensitive" towards the Father and His Word, and have, therefore, "lost sight" of His absoluteness, and of the Divine Requirement [Luke 10:27] for their life and ministry. Because of these things, they have willingly - albeit "unknowingly" - been moved off the path of the Father's perfect will, and have been held captive by Satan to do his will. This is indeed a very serious matter in the eyes of the Father, and one can be sure that this situation will most definitely be confronted by the power [holy fire] of God in this last hour - with many captives being set free!

**Related Scriptures:** Philippians 2:13; 2 Corinthians 10:5; Psalm 133:1-3; Ephesians 4:11-16; 2 Timothy 2:26; Isaiah 4:2-6;

### **FEBRUARY 27th**

#### **A MOST GENEROUS AND MERCIFUL OFFER BY THE FATHER BEFORE HIS "FINAL JUDGEMENT" OF ALL "PRESUMPTUOUS ACTIVITY" IN THE MIDST OF HIS PEOPLE AND A PROCLAMATION OF GREAT REWARD AND BLESSING FOR HIS FAITHFUL ONES**

...."Enter by the narrow gate; for the gate is wide, and the way is broad that leads to destruction, and many are those who enter by it. For the gate is small, and the way is narrow that leads to life, and few are those who find it. Beware of the false prophets, who come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly are ravenous wolves. You will know them by their fruits. Grapes are not gathered from thorn bushes, nor figs from thistles, are they? Even so, every good tree bears good fruit; but the bad tree bears bad fruit. A good tree cannot produce bad fruit, nor can a bad tree produce good fruit. Every tree that does not bear good fruit is cut down and thrown into the fire. So then you will know them by their fruits. Not everyone who says to Me, 'Lord, Lord,' will enter the kingdom of heaven; but he who does the will of My Father who is in heaven. Many will say to Me on that day, 'Lord, Lord, did we not prophesy in Your name, and in Your name cast out demons, and in Your name perform many miracles (works of power)?' And then I will declare to them, 'I never knew you; depart from Me, you who practice lawlessness.' Therefore everyone who hears these words of Mine, and acts upon (does) them, may (will) be compared to a wise man, who built his house upon the rock. And the rain descended, and the floods (rivers) came, and the winds blew, and burst against that house; and yet it did not fall, for it had been founded upon the rock. And everyone who hears these words of Mine, and does not act upon (do) them will be like a foolish man, who built his house upon the sand. And the rain descended, and the floods (rivers) came, and the winds blew, and burst against that house; and it fell, and great was its fall." The result was that when Jesus had finished these words, the multitudes were amazed at His teaching; for He was teaching them as one having authority, and not as one of their scribes ".... Matthew 7:13-29 NASB

All "unrighteous" judgement exercised by any child of God shall come face to face with

the righteous judgement of God in this time! It is my very strong exhortation and admonition to all those who have both "freely" and "openly" spoken "presumptuously" against their brothers and sisters in the past to repent and humble themselves before the Father and His Word while there is yet still time for them to "fulfil" [enter into] His true calling upon their lives and ministries in this last of the last hour. The Father is issuing forth - in this time - a call to a "perfect" [complete, absolute, and thorough] repentance to any who have "allowed" themselves to be moved by a "spirit of presumption" [lawlessness] in "their" endeavours in His Name, and He has told me that He will "undo" EVERY consequence" of their past words and actions if they will lay "everything" down before Him in this time. He will, THEN, immediately lead these truly repentant ones into their "proper" Kingdom-position [a much more exalted and blessed position than the one they "attempted" to establish with their "own hands"] within His Church, and He shall exalt them in the sight of His people. And, because of these things, the fullness of the glorious anointing that was theirs from the very beginning shall begin to be poured forth on all those who cross their path.

### **THE WONDROUS OFFER OF "PERFECT RESTORATION"**

There is now only a small "window of opportunity" to partake of this most merciful and wondrous offer of "perfect restoration" by the Father in the midst of His "ministers" for He is about to [and has already begun to] move forth in the midst of His children to judge with Holy Fire "all" that which is rooted and grounded in sin, self-desire and rebellion. I pray that every last one who is hearing this word move immediately to humble themselves before the Lord in a spirit of deep humility and utter dependence upon Him and, if repentance of "any kind" is necessary, do not hesitate to partake of the Father's mercy. This is a most solemn warning to the prideful - for it will be a hard and tragic road for those who follow in "the way of Korah" in this time. When this period of "repentance" for past presumption and sin in the ministry is over in the midst of all those who truly love God [and again, I state emphatically, the Father has made it clear that this is only a "small window of opportunity"] both the faithful ones who have received back "multiplied" that which Satan had stolen and destroyed and those who have repented [and, thus, "closed off the inroads" the Evil One and his forces had in their lives and ministries] shall be gloriously united by the Holy Spirit and they too shall receive back all that Satan had stolen from them over the years. This will result in a release of God's power that is unprecedented in Church history because, FINALLY, the tremendous wealth of revelation knowledge that has come into the Body of Christ since the inception of the Church Age shall be linked with a spirit of perfect unity [love - one accord] and the Glorious Church shall become a physical reality in the earth.

### **WE MUST NEVER ALLOW OURSELVES TO "REJOICE IN UNRIGHTEOUSNESS!"**

Now is truly the time - if we did not realize it before - to wake up and love [obey God in their behalf] all those who God has placed in our path. We must never allow ourselves to "rejoice in unrighteousness" of any kind but rather we must rejoice in the glorious and absolute provision in the Anointed One and His Anointing that is given for us to restore all things perfectly to Him and, as we act in perfect love, we can know for certain that the captive[s] shall be set free. The Father has told me that "any" who continue to misuse the Sword of the Spirit against their

brothers and sisters shall fall themselves on the very Sword they thought they had wielded in righteousness; for, He said,

*"The very flame that issues forth from the words they speak in - a spirit of self-exaltation - shall both expose and consume, first, the closest "ground of lawlessness" to it."*

Pray for all those who are in need of this call to a deep and thorough repentance. What the Father is offering to all those who have - up until this time - "allowed" themselves to be "stumbling blocks" to those seeking to enter into the Kingdom of heaven is one of the most merciful and loving manifestations of God's love I have ever seen - and I have seen many throughout the years: beginning with myself and the great patience and mercy He has shown me. As all those who truly love God lay down any remaining ground of pride and unforgiveness the outpouring of the Holy Spirit - the former and the latter rains - shall increase dramatically. We must get ready NOW, for the effects shall be glorious on one hand - but devastating on the other. Let each and every one of us be found standing on the side of the Lord in this most glorious time!

### **IT IS THE FATHER'S DEEPEST HEART-DESIRE TO REWARD YOU**

To all those who have been abiding in the way of obedience and faithfulness to God - those who have continually been found in His sight to be "seeking first the Kingdom" - you shall have "all" those things that the Father has had you standing for come to pass in ways that shall far exceed even your wildest imaginations. I expect to hear many great and glorious testimonies to confirm this word because it is the Father's deepest heart desire to reward you for the faithfulness and love that you have shown even in the midst of "extreme adversities". Only believe! Only receive! Your most glorious reward is already beginning to "overtake" you - in your perfect obedience.

### **IN THIS LAST HOUR EACH MAN'S WORK SHALL BECOME EVIDENT**

We should be a people who are just looking for "an opportunity to bless", for as we are faithful to obey what the Spirit is telling us in any given moment, a blessing shall be released that will only serve to "elevate" those involved and, in the overall scheme of things, make the Body of Christ stronger and stronger. "Blessing" [empowerment and elevation] is automatically imparted throughout the Body each time we obey God. Each time we selfishly disobey, a deficit remains or is created by that "violation" of the Law of Love. If one's heart is not "wholly given" to God it is given wholly to self-desire and the seeking after the approval and the praises of men - regardless of "good" one's words and actions may appear. In this last hour, each man's work shall become evident, and any in authority holding to any illusions of personal agenda and self-desire shall be found first by the Holy Fire being poured forth in the midst of God's people. Even now, like a "giant flamethrower" the Father is beginning to move powerfully through the first of the last wave of His holy apostles and prophets to consume all that is not of Him [apart from Christ] - and to bless and perfectly empower ALL that is.

**"stumbling block"** - one who sets their heart on the interests [will] of man rather than the

interests [Will] of God;

**Related Scriptures:** Numbers 15:37-16:50; Joel 2:21-27; 1 Corinthians 3:10-15;

## **FEBRUARY 28th**

### **THE "TRAP OF UNBELIEF"**

...."And the whole congregation of the sons of Israel grumbled against Moses and Aaron in the wilderness. And the sons of Israel said to them, "would that we had died by the Lord's hand in the land of Egypt, when we sat by the pots of meat, when we ate bread to the full; for you have brought us out into this wilderness to kill this whole assembly with hunger. Then the Lord said to Moses, "Behold I will rain bread from Heaven for you; and the people shall go out and gather a day's portion every day that I may test them, whether or not they will walk in My instruction".... Exodus 16: 2-4 NASB

From this passage we see once again that the Israelites began to grumble as soon as the "physical circumstances" of their needs around them got out beyond their "own" understanding [faith] of how those needs would be met. Because of their desire to dwell upon their own understanding through fear they began to look at Moses and Aaron [flesh and blood] as the ones responsible for their "imagined" predicament. As soon as they took their eyes off of God and the words that the prophet they forgot about Him, and all He had done for them up to that point. We are able to learn a great lesson from our forefathers in that Christians today - in "allowing" themselves to keep their eyes fixed on their physical circumstances - continually fall prey to the same "trap of unbelief" that awaits all those who put aside the Word of God to lean upon their own understanding, through fear [and pride]. Many children of God are "well trained" to continually listen to - and act upon - the lies of the Evil One, when in reality we are called to listen at "all times" to the Spirit of God, and be obedient to Him in all that He instructs us to carry out.

**IT IS ONLY WHEN THE CHILDREN OF GOD SEPARATE THEMSELVES UNTO HIM [IN THEIR HEART] IN ALL THAT THEY DO THAT THERE WILL NO LONGER REMAIN THE "OVERPOWERING" DESIRE WITHIN TO SOW TO THE FLESH [SELF-DESIRE], RATHER THAN TO THE SPIRIT OF GOD [GODLY-DESIRE]**

Those children of God who, in some way, still desire to adhere more strongly to their own understanding - thus discerning all things in light of the "darkened knowledge" of this world rather than the Wisdom of God - will ALWAYS to that degree of their self-desire, walk in darkness. Because of these things, fellowship with the world and its "wisdom" instead of with God's Word [Will] seems natural to them. How important it is for us all to realize the danger of this folly! For ANY reliance AT ALL upon our "own" understanding shall always reap a form of corruption [darkness] in our lives - serving only to fuel any remaining "ground" of rebellion against [independence from] the Heavenly Father, rather than to remove it. The Father sent His



Word to restore fallen mankind to Himself - first through the Old Covenant prophets and, then, the Incarnate Word. He desired to separate His beloved creation from the sin and death that came into the earth when Adam fell in the Garden. Throughout the centuries, as His people harkened in obedience to His Word and remained in fellowship with Him, they came into a deeper and more intimate knowledge of the God they served. Believers must realize that they will either be found fellowshiping with the Father and His Word or with the "world" and its ways in whatever they do - every moment of every day! It is only when the children of God separate themselves unto Him [in their heart] in ALL that they do that there will no longer remain the "overpowering" desire within to sow to the flesh [self-desire], rather than to the Spirit of God [godly desire]!

**THE SPIRIT OF A MAN IS NO DIFFERENT [THAN THE BODY] AND, THUS, A HEALTHY DIET OF THE WORD OF GOD IS REQUIRED "DAILY" TO KEEP IT STRONG, AND ALLOW IT TO REMAIN IN ITS RIGHTFUL POSITION OF PREDOMINANCE OVER THE SOUL AND BODY**

In Exodus 16: 4 it is written:

...."Behold I will rain bread from Heaven for you; and the people shall go out and gather a day's portion every day, that I may test them, whether or not they will walk in My instruction"....

It is extremely important to note that the Word says "gather a day's portion every day". How important it is for believers to fellowship with the Father and His Word each day and, thus, partake of the true spiritual food [the "bread of life"] - knowing that in their daily portion is the life and power and grace to sustain them for that day. Too many children of God attempt to feed "irregularly" upon the Word of God, and the "effect" of this is no different spiritually than it would be physically. We can easily understand, in the natural realm, what would happen if we were to eat one day, miss five, eat one day, miss three and so on. Eventually our body would not be able to function properly, and we would be hindered greatly in our physical movements. The spirit of a man is no different and, thus, a healthy diet of the Word of God is required "daily" to keep it strong, and allow it to remain in its rightful position of predominance over the soul and body.

**"IT IS HIS MOST HOLY WILL THAT NOT EVEN ONE SOUL SHOULD PERISH"**

Quite simply, the main reason why our Heavenly Father desires us to walk daily before Him in His Word is that He loves us greatly, and desires for us to "know" Him intimately [through a revelation of His true character]. He also knows what danger there is for those who continually "fellowship" with the "world". It is because of these things that He will do everything in His power to lead those in rebellion back onto the "narrow path" of His perfect will - for it is His most holy will that not even one soul should perish, but that all might step under the umbrella of the glorious salvation which He has provided for all of mankind in Christ! As the children of God begin to gather the spiritual food needed - day by day - their eyes will no longer dwell on the future or turn back to the past, for they will have come to learn to live in the "present" [which is where the Father would have them] and, thus, their eyes will remain "fixed"

on Jesus [the Word of God]. One important point that must be established as we dwell on the topic of the Father's refining process for His children is that we, as God's children, need this process of refining and renewal in order to "continually" grow nearer to our Heavenly Father. We also need to realize that He gave us His Word - and the commandments [of obedience] found therein - so that our hearts might be continually measured by that Word. The Father's process of refining and testing was not formed in order for Him to know what was in our hearts - for He knows all things! It was for us, in order that we might be continually transformed, and renewed in our minds to the way that He sees and thinks. It is the deepest heart-desire of the Father to separate us continually from sin - and, indeed, from every "environment" that is apart from Christ - in order that we might come to know Him "as He truly is".

**Related Scriptures:** John 1:14-17; Matthew 4: 4; 2 Peter 3:9; Hebrews 11:1-2;

### **FEBRUARY 29th**

#### **"I AM WRITING THESE THINGS TO YOU, THAT YOU MAY NOT SIN"**

...."My little children, I am writing these things to you, that you may not sin".... 1 John 2:1a NASB

In the above portion of scripture the apostle John is writing to the Church, and he is nearing the end of his ministry. He has had many great years of service to the Lord and to the Church and he is reflecting on some things, and as he reflects on these things we begin to see the importance of, and gain a deeper revelation of, the things that are so important to the Father's heart. Right from the start we must realize that God's Word and the Holy Spirit are there to lead us into ALL truth, and guide us on the straight and narrow path of His perfect will for our lives - in order that we might not remain under the power of sin and, thus, live lives that are pleasing to Him.

...."and if anyone sins, we have an Advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous".... 1 John 2:1b NASB

Here we are put in remembrance of the precious Blood of Jesus for the remission of our sins. In the previous chapter the apostle John talks of how that Blood "cleanses us from all sin" and how as we "confess our sins, He is faithful and righteous to forgive us our sins and to cleanse us from ALL unrighteousness.

#### **"IF YOU LOVE ME, YOU WILL KEEP MY COMMANDMENTS"**

...."And He Himself is the propitiation for our sins; and not for ours only, but also for those of the whole world. And by this we know that we have come to know Him, if we keep His commandments. The one who says, "I have come to know Him," and does not keep His commandments is a liar, and the truth is not in him; but whoever keeps His Word, in him the love of God has truly been perfected. By this we know that we are in Him: the one who says he

abides in Him ought himself to walk in the same manner as He walked".... 1 John 2:2-6 NASB

**There are some important principles in this passage which we must look at.**

**Jesus said:**

...."If you love Me, you will keep My commandments",

and again

...."He who has My commandments and keeps them, he it is who loves Me, and he who loves Me shall be loved by My Father, and I will love Him, and will disclose Myself to him."

..."If anyone loves Me, he will keep My Word; and My Father will love him and We will come to him and make our abode with him".... John 14:15, 21, 23 NASB

From this portion of God's Word we can see clearly that we must take our obedience to the Father and His Word as the only measuring stick of our love towards Him. The degree that we obey God is the degree that we love Him, and to the degree that we love God and have His love shed abroad in our hearts, it is to that degree we are able to "truly" love others with His love. These are very basic truths, but it is so important for every one of us to have these things revealed to our heart to a continually greater degree by the Holy Spirit - in order that we are not deceived by the lies of the Evil One. As we draw near to the Word of God and obey His commandments, we will have the assurance that our "motives" are pure and that our heart is clean before the Father at ALL times - thus allowing us to be pure vessels of His love and truth to all who cross our path.

### **ABSOLUTE SURRENDER**

The Word of God states in verse 5 that:

...."whoever keeps His word, in him the love of God has truly been perfected"....

We need to have a deep revelation of the love of the Father, for it is in truly knowing Him - and having His love shed abroad in our heart - that causes (empowers) us to walk in obedience, and most importantly, to have a constant desire to do "only" His will for our lives. That, of course, is the measure of the "absolute surrender" to which we are called: the laying down of our own lives (the self-life) in order to do all to the greatest glory of God. This is precisely why the apostle John writes in verse 6:

...."The one who says he abides in Him ought himself to walk in the same manner as He walked"....

As who walked? As Jesus walked in the earth!

## **Jesus said:**

...."I can do nothing on My own initiative. As I hear I judge; and My judgement is just, because I do not seek My own will, but the will of Him who sent Me".... John 5:30 NASB

Everything Jesus did while He was in the earth He did in obedience to the Father's Word - through the power of the Holy Spirit. And so we too, if we desire to live the true Christian life and operate in the fullness of what God has provided for us, must walk in the same manner in which Jesus walked, that is, to live the life of the "Cross" - being obedient to every command of the Father at ALL times.

In verse 7 the apostle John is refreshing the memories of those in the Church as he writes:

...."Beloved, I am not writing a new commandment to you, but an old commandment which you have had from the beginning; the old commandment is the word which you have heard. On the other hand I am writing a new commandment to you which is true in Him and in you, because the darkness is passing away, and the true light is already shining".... 1 John 2:7-8 NASB

As we continue on into the deeper things of the Kingdom, and our minds are constantly being renewed by the Word of God [through the power of the Holy Spirit] the darkness [or veil] that was there before no longer remains, and we begin to be "enabled" to see ALL things through the eyes of God, and come to the place of truly understanding the deepest thoughts and purposes of the tender, loving heart of the Father. This glorious knowledge of His holy character is the catalyst to abiding in a pure and ever-increasing love - both towards God and towards all those who cross our path.

**Related Scriptures:** Hebrews 11:6; 1 John 1:9; Romans 12:1-2;

## **MARCH 1st**

### **"SIN-CONSCIOUSNESS" - A BANE TO ONE DESIRING TO RECEIVE AND ABIDE IN THE FULLNESS OF THEIR INHERITANCE IN CHRIST**

...."For if the blood of goats and bulls and the ashes of a heifer sprinkling those who have been defiled, sanctify for the cleansing of the flesh, how much more will the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit offered Himself without blemish to God, cleanse your conscience from dead works to serve the living God?".... Hebrews 9:13-14 NASB

It is as one begins to "get understanding" of the absoluteness of God that they shall begin to understand the importance of the Divine Requirement [to love the Lord your God with all your heart - Luke 10:27]. Only as we come to realize that the entire plan of God from Genesis to Revelation is both written and revealed and accomplished through obedience to the commands of God found therein are we able to break out of the "sin-consciousness" [unrighteousness-

consciousness] that has for so long plagued [weakened] the church.

### **DEFINING "SIN-CONSCIOUSNESS"**

The Father gave me this definition of "sin-consciousness" as viewed through His eyes as He looks out upon His people.

*...."Sin-consciousness" is the "mindset" that believes and practices (holds to) words or doctrines that are the product of a "mental ascension" to My Word. It is "any" belief held to apart from the "revelation knowledge" imparted by My Spirit - the Spirit of wisdom and revelation. The chief characteristic of ALL "sin-consciousness" is that it denies to some degree the power of the Precious Blood of My dear Son - a "power" that is needed for each and every one of My children to victoriously "rise above" the attempts on their life and ministry by the Evil One in this last hour - and ALWAYS leaves that one holding to [believing in] it in a position of "non-resistance" to the destructive schemes of Satan and his forces. In this last hour the "refusal" to separate oneself from the "bondage" and "darkness" of sin-consciousness shall result in that one taking up a position - by their own choice - outside the Covenants of Promise and thus they [and those with them] shall be "openly" attacked by Satan and his forces due to the "lawlessness" at work within them - until such a time as a deep and thorough repentance is forthcoming!"....*

*...."Every element of "sin-consciousness" denies in some way the Precious Blood of Jesus!"....*

He is our loving Father and He is Almighty God but He has given us our part - TO OBEY - and the power, in Christ [the Anointed One and His Anointing], to obey perfectly. Our obedience to the words found within the Word of God - a Covenant bought, paid for and sealed by the Precious Blood of Jesus and the Holy Spirit - is the "catalyst" to all the blessings [empowerments] found therein! Of course, the Father loves us and stands ready to forgive us in His great mercy as we confess our sins before Him - thereby "allowing" the Blood to cleanse us from ALL unrighteousness. But isn't it time for us as the Church [both individually and corporately] to begin to apply ourselves diligently to the life of the Cross [perpetual self-denial unto obedience] for it is only from this holy place that the "fullness" of God's power shall be released throughout the earth in this final hour. Let us set ourselves in this hour to allow the love of Christ to control [yes, possess] us - for as we do the Holy Spirit shall reveal to our hearts to a continually deeper degree the glorious fact that Jesus "died for all, that they who live should NO LONGER live for THEMSELVES, but FOR HIM who died and rose again on their behalf".

**Let us hear the words of the Father:**

**"THE SPIRITUAL REALM IS MORE REAL THAN THE PHYSICAL REALM"**

*...."All traces of the "sin-consciousness" which have been allowed to remain by My children must - and shall - be removed from within My Body for the hour is late and the truth*

*must be revealed in His fulness to the masses in this last hour. Let it be known that any manifestation of the flesh which includes "traditions" - and indeed ANY thought which has proceeded forth from the mind of man rather than the heart of God shall perish! I am grieved deeply when I hear My children talk of their inferiority and poverty in the name of righteousness. What kind of Father do they think I am? And what caused them to think that way in the first place? These are serious questions and every one of My children must seek and know of these things by My Spirit. For then the Greater One within them will emerge and remove every seed of rebellion in their hearts - thus creating a heart which will not give the Evil One and his forces an opportunity to move against them or use them in any way. For did I not say in My Word that My Spirit Himself would bear witness with their spirit that they are My children; and if My children, heirs also, joint-heirs with Jesus? My children must put themselves in a position where they will come to the realization - by My Spirit and My Word - that the spiritual realm is more real than the temporal realm, for until they do, those things which they distinguish with their five physical senses will remain more real to them than Me"....*

**Related Scriptures:** Deuteronomy 28:1-14; I John 1:9; 2 Corinthians 5:14-15; Proverbs 17:24;

## **MARCH 2nd**

### **ABSOLUTE AUTHORITY - ABSOLUTE VICTORY**

....Does He then, who provides you with the Spirit and works miracles among you, do it by the works of the law, or by hearing with faith?".... Galatians 3:5 NASB

The manifestation of the Glorious Church is literally indescribable! But its chief characteristic in the hearts of those who truly love God shall continue be the absolute victory accomplished at the Cross. Because of this, the absolute authority of the Word of God that belongs to us in Christ shall be in continual manifestation as we are led forth in the paths of righteousness - crushing the spirit of death and darkness at every turn. There has been much talk about "this" and "that" in the midst of God's people but the only thing that we are called to focus upon is Jesus - the Word of God. It is written that it is only a fool who keeps their eyes fixed on the ends of the world. Therefore, we must all continually seek the Father for a revelation of His Word covering all aspects of our personal lives - as well as every Kingdom "system" [finances, marriage, true church government etc.] and the principles behind them - in order that we might establish the true, "local churches" [and all of the ministries found within her] ENTIRELY on the rock of revelation knowledge. It is only from this esteemed position that the Gates of Hell will not prevail against us - and not only "not prevail", but be totally devastated and put to flight as we go forth in perfect unity [love] to set the "multitudes" [captives] free.

### **THE "MIRACULOUS" POWER OF GOD TO BE THE "NORMAL" COURSE OF ACTION IN THIS LAST HOUR**

Each and every one of us need to continually develop a "consciousness" that views the supernatural, miraculous power of God as the "normal" course of action - for a "miracle" is

simply a supernatural intervention by God through His power into the "natural" scheme of things [physical realm]. There are no "miracles" in Heaven because all of that realm is upheld by God's power alone. We need to have our thinking and consciousness expanded in order that we might "allow" God's power to work in the earth to a continually greater degree through faith in His Holy Word. For it is "only" in this way that both His Glory [and the knowledge of it] shall be revealed. In this last hour, we are going to see some mighty examples of God's power and if we are not "renewed" in our thinking to this fact then we shall be both shocked and taken aback by certain things that God does in the midst of His people - and we may even be found to be fighting against that which He is seeking to accomplish in the earth. How important it is for us to be in one accord with the thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart in this most critical and glorious hour!

### **EVERY CHILD OF GOD "MUST" BEGIN TO TAKE AUTHORITY IN EVERY SITUATION THEY ARE INVOLVED IN - REGARDLESS OF CIRCUMSTANCES!**

Every child of God MUST begin to take authority over every situation they find themselves in - spirit, soul, body, financially, relationship-wise, location/environment-wise and ministry-wise. As long as one maintains ANY ground of fear concerning "flesh and blood" or of the "unpleasantness" that comes from being in contact with them [particularly "religious spirits"] then Satan and his forces shall continue to hold the upper hand over them. Greater is He that is in us than he that is in the world - and, again, our battle is NEVER against "flesh and blood". The Father has placed us in the position we are in at this time for a distinct purpose and he has entrusted us with the spiritual well-being of all those He brings across our path - regardless of what it may "seem" like right now. So in light of these things we must begin to "cherish" every blessed opportunity that has been provided for us to exercise divine love in the face of bitterness and hatred. These are the conditions that produce great and mighty results as "true compassion" releases the anointing [seeds] that will eventually set even the hardest heart free. As we steadfastly walk in love towards the "difficult ones" the Holy Spirit will reveal the "stronghold" in their life that is causing such deep-rooted bitterness and insecurity, and as we are enlightened and continue to pray we shall develop a great compassion for them which - when accompanied with the "abiding" wisdom of God - shall destroy any yoke of bondage and remove any burden in any given situation.

### **THEY SHALL KNOW THAT WE ARE "CHRISTIANS" BY OUR LOVE**

One thing that each and every last one of us in the Body of Christ must begin to realize is that those entrapped by the present "world system" shall know we are "Christians" only by the love that we exercise on their behalf. There is no more room for the selfishness [fear] that has continued to pervade the lives of many children of God - even some in the ministry. As the love of God is continually shed abroad in our hearts, daily, to the greatest degree THEN that perfect love shall cast out every remaining vestige of fear in us and, thus, vast multitudes shall be gloriously set free and begin to live useful lives in their remaining time in this dispensation as we go forth in the power of the Holy Spirit [the Spirit of Love]. In this most critical and glorious time, begin to exercise an absolute trust in the Father [and His Word] KNOWING that their

perfect plan for you, which was prepared from before the foundations of the earth, shall surely come to pass in ways that exceed abundantly anything one could ever hop for. As you seek to walk in obedience [love] day to day you shall simply walk right into all that is yours in Christ [Ephesians 2:10].

**Related Scriptures:** Proverbs 12:28; Proverbs 17:24; 1 John 4:1-6; Romans 5:5; 1 John 4:18;

### **MARCH 3rd**

#### **ONE SHALL BE LIKE THE ONE THEY FELLOWSHIP WITH THE MOST**

.... "In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. He was in the beginning with God. All things came into being by Him, and apart from Him nothing came into being that has come into being. In Him was life, and the life was the light of men. And the light shines in the darkness, and the darkness did not comprehend it".... John 1:1-5 NASB

It is only as one keeps the Father in an exalted position ABOVE ALL ELSE, ministering unto Him and keeping His Word in the forefront of their thinking that allows them to "know" that which is of God and that which is not of God. It is through this close and intimate fellowship with the Father, that allows the believer to not only discern that which is of God, but also to continually carry out His will in the "absolute authority" that is given to them, in Christ. How many there are in the church who have forsaken this intimate fellowship at such a great cost to both the church and to themselves. Quite simply put, one shall be like the one they fellowship with the most. If the child of God chooses continually to lean upon their "own" understanding - thus failing to bring every thought captive to the "revealed" Word of God - THEN the pride and the selfishness and the rebellion that they manifest shall paint a clear picture of the one they truly serve [themselves and, ultimately, the Evil One]. On the other hand, as one gives their heart "wholly" to God, and chooses diligently to bring every thought captive to obedience [to His revealed Word-Will] THEN the living Christ shall be manifested clearly in "every detail" of their life.

#### **MANY CHILDREN OF GOD NEED A REVELATION OF THE POWER OF THE WORD OF GOD**

To take hold of what we have been blessed with in Christ is very important! If one does not take hold of that which has been provided for them by Almighty God, then that one will most certainly settle for that which Satan has provided [death for life, darkness for light, fear for faith, etc.]. It is my fervent prayer that God's children will somehow be shaken to their senses and realize the eternal importance of all that the Father has said and done - that they might take hold of that which they were laid hold of for: to NO longer live for themselves, but to live entirely for the One who redeemed them. Many children of God need a revelation of the power of the Word of God - and the esteem that the Father puts on His Word [Will]. They need a revelation that Jesus is the Word and that the Word is God. In other words, they need a revelation that the Word



of God is the supreme authority in this universe. Jesus said, "All authority has been given to Me, in heaven and in earth", and what that means to us spiritually is that the Word is the supreme authority in the earth [and that authority has been given to us IN Him].

## **WE ARE CALLED TO EXERCISE AN ABSOLUTE FAITH [TRUST] IN THE WORD OF GOD**

Every last one of Satan's attacks is geared to bring the children of God into an area wherein they are apart from a pure dependence upon [faith and trust in] God's Word and, thus, in not having their eyes "fixed" on the things that are "not seen", they will surely be found to be discerning all things through the eyes of their own understanding. If the child of God pushes the Word of God aside then they are pushing the authority of God [in their life] aside and, therefore, they prevent themselves from experiencing the "fullness" of their salvation. Although they do so "unconsciously", they come to a place wherein they are not able to recognize [discern] the true delegated authorities of God [the five-fold ministry]. Because of these things, they will always be found to be surrounding themselves with those who are of a "like mind" [that is, those who have been irresponsible in their handling of God's Word (Will)]. The whole work of redemption is to bring us back to the place where we will find our "right and wrong" entirely through the revealed Word of God - in total dependence upon it. We are called to exercise an absolute faith in the Word of God in ALL things, and this should not be too surprising, as it is written that it is only faith which pleases God [Hebrews 11:6]. Through a continual faith and dependence upon the Word of God, the Spirit of wisdom and revelation [the Holy Spirit] shall reveal to us ALL things through the eyes of God. Through the renewing of our minds, and through "continually" ministering to the Lord in the "inner chamber" we shall become conformed to the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart. If one does not know the love of God experientially [if the love of God has not been shed abroad in their hearts to any great degree] they will not understand the power of God, and they will not understand the mind of Christ; and, at best, they will have that "form of godliness" without the power thereof [2 Timothy 3:5].

## **LET US NOT TAKE LIGHTLY ANY ASPECT OF THE FATHER'S REQUIREMENT FOR OUR SERVICE TO HIM**

As our obedience to God's Word increases, any actions which have their origin in the "flesh", decrease. As we diligently pursue obedience, then, automatically, those things which proceed forth from the "flesh" will diminish. The Word of God clearly states that as we walk in the Spirit, we will not fulfil the lusts of the flesh. It does not say, "Do not fulfil the lusts of the flesh and then you will be able to walk by the Spirit". Many believers read this passage in a distorted way and, thus, continually strive in their own power to obey the commandments of God - until they either settle for that which is far less than God's best, or they come to a deep realization of their futility. In coming to a deep realization of their futility, they gain a deep revelation of the fact that they can do nothing apart from God's power - for the flesh indeed "profits nothing". Any action on our part that lacks "perfect" obedience [*perfect obedience being the revealed knowledge of God's will, accompanied by the unction of the Holy Spirit, to enact our part in that will, in perfect conformity to the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's*

*heart*] is a "replay" of the original fall of man. "Any" act of disobedience to the Word of God "potentially" constitutes outright rebellion if - in light of the revealed knowledge of the Word [Will] of God - one "continues" on in their "presumption". If we, in any way, attempt to enact the will of God presumptuously, or fail to carry it out through passivity [fear and ignorance], then we shall surely be found to be in a form of disobedience. Let us not take lightly ANY aspect of the Father's requirement [Luke 10:27] for our service to Him, for to do so would surely allow Satan to keep us apart from His [God's] absolute best for our lives.

**"presumption"** - to take upon oneself without warrant or permission [commission];

**Related Scriptures:** Hebrews 4:12; 2 Timothy 2:26; 2 Corinthians 10:5; 2 Corinthians 5:15; 2 Corinthians 4:16-18; Proverbs 3:5-6; Romans 5:5; John 6:63;

### **MARCH 4th**

**THE "TRUE" APOSTOLIC ANOINTING BEING RELEASED IN THIS HOUR SHALL BOTH EXPOSE AND DEVASTATE THE "SPIRIT OF JEZEBEL" [CONTROL] IN THE MIDST OF THE "CONGREGATIONS OF THE RIGHTEOUS" [THOSE WHO ARE TRULY SEEKING GOD]**

This matter of "controlling spirits" is the very area that the Father is going to deal with in the midst of His people in this time. Everyone knows the blatant horror stories that have come forth over the past few years concerning "control" - and, it is certain, that that type of obvious manipulation and control can be guarded against easily enough as long as one's heart remains "wholly given" to the will of God, but it is a far more subtle and dangerous thing when one "maintains" a small amount of "self-desire" [continues to lean upon their own understanding in the pursuit of "self-agenda"] in a certain area, and the "leaven" [sowing to the "flesh"] begins to consume their "entire" life. It is written "acknowledge the Lord in ALL your ways and HE shall direct your paths". When one "maintains" an area of "self-desire" they begin to "subconsciously" [with direct help from Satan and his forces] order or control their own path - for it is only in this way that they can, in their own deceived thinking, come into the fulfilment of the goal THEY have set - having been influenced and held captive by a "spirit of presumption" and mental ascension.

**IT WILL TAKE EVERY PROVISION THAT THE FATHER HAS BLESSED US WITH IN CHRIST TO BOTH OBTAIN - AND ABIDE IN - THE "FULLNESS" OF VICTORY**

This is a most dangerous practice! for the mind of the flesh is at enmity with the mind of Christ - the Anointed One and His Anointing - and, thus, those who "hold" to their own "self-serving" purposes leave themselves "wide open" to the more subtle and deeper working "spirits of anti-Christ" [religious spirits] which - UP UNTIL THIS TIME - have been working in even the most "spiritual" areas of the church. It will take every provision that the Father has blessed us with in Christ to both obtain and abide in the "fullness" of victory but it is most certain that if the child of God will acknowledge Him in ALL their ways they shall be found "abiding" in the Spirit

of wisdom and revelation [and He shall be found abiding in them] and, thus, they shall continually transcend the "death and darkness" [mind-sets] which the Evil One has sent - and continues to send - for their destruction. This is the time wherein God is going to judge ALL that is apart from Christ - the Anointed One and His Anointing - in the midst of all those who are "seeking" the fullness of His will for their lives and ministries. We must be ready by positioning ourselves in intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber" - on a daily basis.

## **THE DIVINE REQUIREMENT**

Let us make no mistake about it: the Divine Requirement has always been simply - but absolutely - to love the Lord your God with ALL your heart, and to love one another AT ALL TIMES! Factor this in with the Father's perfect plan for a "SPOTLESS AND UNBLEMISHED" CHURCH and you can clearly understand that there is ONLY ONE WAY, and that is God's Way - through a continual revelation and acting upon [by the unction of the Holy Spirit] that precious Word [Will]. All "self-effort" will be judged "thoroughly" in this hour, and so a severe admonition continues to go out to the people of God - through His holy apostles and prophets - calling them to a deep and thorough repentance. But the time is short, and many will get caught in their "vainglorious" activities. For as the Father moves forth in great power and light to "dwell" in the midst of the congregations of the righteous, "each man's work will become evident" shall no longer be some sort of religious cliché - it shall become a "spiritual reality" in the midst of God's people. This is the time for each and every one of us to be in the right position with the right people doing the right thing - all ordered by the Holy Spirit. We must get ready and stay ready! The coming "storm" is such that one does not want to get caught standing "outside" in it. We "must" be found walking in ALL of the light [revelation] that we have been blessed with for, in doing so, we shall know what to do concerning "all" those within our sphere of activity - those who have "drifted too far from shore" and, also, those who are in a position perfectly ordered by God. This is a most dangerous time, and it is certain that we must "allow" the Holy Spirit to lead us and guide us into all truth and sustain us in the paths of righteousness - moment to moment!

Related Scriptures: John 7:17; Proverbs 3:5-6; Luke 10:27; Ephesians 5:27; 1 Corinthians 3:10-15; John 16:13;

## **MARCH 5th**

### **SEPARATION FROM THE "WORLD"**

...."You adulteresses, do you not know that friendship with the world is hostility toward God? Therefore whoever wishes to be a friend of the world makes himself an enemy of God".... James 4:4 NASB

The second key step to the life of faith is separation from the world. This is one of the most misunderstood areas we come across in the Christian walk, and there are two main reasons

for this - both "combining" to do great harm to the Christian who does not understand them "fully". First, there is the failure to understand that the "whole world lies in the power of the evil one" [1 John 5:19] and, secondly, there is little or no understanding in the midst of many of God's children of the statement in Romans 12:2, "Do not be conformed to this world". The combination of Satan's attempt to keep us in the "world" - and therefore under his "influence" - and the fact that some children of God continue to follow after their own self-desire, causes great harm to the church as a whole and presents the world with a "perverted and distorted" view of both the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ. From these statements, we can easily gather the seriousness of this matter before the eyes of our Heavenly Father, Who looks down upon the church and sees the "spirit of harlotry" still prevalent in many areas. A close study of the "prophets" shows clearly what an abomination "heart-fellowship" with the world is to God and, therefore, as we deal with this second step to the life of faith we seek to establish with "great clarity" what God's Word has to say about separation from the world and, thus, "nail down" what this means to us individually, as well as corporately, in the Body of Christ. Many Christians hold to different ideas of what "do not be conformed to this world" means. It is only as we seek God with our whole heart that we will develop an attitude within us that seeks only to find what God's Word says in light of the "deepest" thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart and, thus, come to see ALL things through His eyes. In other words, the child of God must come to that place wherein they seek to have the Word revealed to them by the Holy Spirit alone. For it is ONLY THEN that they will no longer be tossed to and fro by doctrines, theories, speculations and such, but rather they will be found "abiding" in that pure knowledge, that exact knowledge, that revealed knowledge which witnesses with their spirit that it is "the" truth.

### **THE FIRM FOUNDATION OF REVELATION KNOWLEDGE**

When our lives are built on the firm foundation of revelation knowledge there is no demon in Hell who can move us away from the truths that have been revealed to our heart. The word "conformed" as found in Romans 12:2 is defined, "to bring oneself into harmony with, or agreement with, compliant, willingly ready to bend to its ways, obedient or submissive. Therefore, from this definition we can see clearly that if we are "conformed" to the things and ways of the world we have placed ourselves in an area of "submission" to those things and ways. And because we have "allowed" this to happen - by an act of our own will - we have, whether through the deception of the Evil One or not, stated by our actions and thoughts, that we are in "agreement" with the world and its ways. From this we can see the EXTREME DANGER the children of God put themselves into when they "consciously" plant their feet firmly [establish themselves in the things of the world] in Satan's territory through "holding to" a "certain" element of "self- desire". They leave themselves open for all aspects of the law of sin and death to be manifested in their lives - failing utterly to comprehend that they are, in reality, "joint-heirs with Jesus", and that they have been redeemed from the curse of the law. We MUST realize that we, as children of God, are called to separation from this world and its ways, yet Satan through his deception has diverted the attention of some believers away from the things of God directly onto the things of this world. This deception is so complete in some areas of the church that those Christians believe that they are serving God in the way that He desires to be served [in Spirit and in Truth], yet, as we observe certain "methods" and practices within the church, we see that they

are rooted in and based upon worldly and human understanding rather than the pure and unadulterated Word of God. How it grieves the heart of the Father to see His children fellowship with the "world" - a "system" which is perishing more rapidly with each passing day. How it grieves the heart of the Father to see His children in fellowship with Satan by partaking of things which are only manifestations of the evil which infests this world; a world which seeks only to "exalt self", and which, with its "every" action, denies the precious Blood of the Lord Jesus Christ. Indeed, "fellowship" with the world in any way, shape or form is an abomination to God, and the Spirit of God states this quite clearly in James 4:4,

...."You adulteresses, do you not know that friendship with the world is hostility toward God? Therefore whoever wishes to be a friend of the world makes himself an enemy of God"....

### **"SEPARATION" IS A COMMAND!**

We need to teach the fact that we are "commanded" to separation. But as we do, we must compliment it by teaching that it is a separation FROM the world and UNTO the Word of God [and the Kingdom], and that within that holy Word is found the answer to EVERY PROBLEM OR POTENTIAL PROBLEM - that is, EVERY facet of human existence is covered and the provision made for victorious and prosperous living - REGARDLESS OF "CIRCUMSTANCES". As the children of God get into the Bible to a greater degree, in this most critical hour, they will soon see [if they have not already] that God's way is the ONLY way to go. For as one applies themselves to diligently obey the Word [Will] they will discover how to live abundantly in all things, and will wonder why they even for a moment sought comfort and fellowship in, and with, the world. As one comes to "abide" in the Word of God [and, of course, the Word of God abides in them] they will no longer seek their answers from the world, but from the Word of God, alone. When believers seek to live the life of faith they find it difficult at first to comprehend that EVERY area of life is covered in the Word of God - but diligent perseverance to the task at hand will soon have them hearing the still, small, voice of the Holy Spirit from deep within. It is certain that in these glorious days all those who are truly seeking God will begin to hear those "precise" instructions they need to receive in order to carry out with a "pin-point" accuracy the things that they have been called to do. And as they continually fellowship with the Father [in the "inner chamber"] and have their heart "saturated" with the Word of God, they shall begin to understand to a greater degree with each passing day, that the ways of God are not at all like the ways of the world. They shall also come to realize that the ways of the world [the mind of the flesh] and the ways of God are direct opposites - with nothing in common! As this process continues, THEN, instead of being conformed to this world, they are then transformed by the renewing of their mind, that they might prove what the will of God is; that which is good, and acceptable and perfect. As one diligently seeks the Living Christ in this final hour they will indeed find Him in all of His glory and majesty, and the "world" [which once "appeared" so attractive to them] will be seen for what it really is an "illusion and deception" - far, far below the totality of the "spiritual reality" of the Kingdom that is ours, in Christ

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 16:15-19; Romans 8:17; Galatians 3:13; John 10:10; Romans 12:1-2; Hebrews 12:2;

**MARCH 6th**

**DEFINING "THE DIVINE REQUIREMENT"**

...."My people are destroyed for lack of [revealed] knowledge".... Hosea 4:6 NASB

Those who have allowed their heart to be hardened in their relationship with the Father - for whatever reason - shall SURELY lack a revelation of the "Divine Requirement". The Divine Requirement calls for one to be found giving their heart "wholly" to God at ALL times - and, thus, be empowered by the Holy Spirit in ALL things. The Divine Requirement calls for one to truly make Jesus the Lord over "all" of their life and ministry. It calls for EVERY Christian to have as their only measure the same measure that is found in the life of Jesus in His earthly ministry - and as He went to the Cross [obedience unto the death of the self-life]. The life of the Cross MUST be established within our own lives by the continual empowerment of the indwelling Spirit of God if we are going to fulfil the fullness of the Father's purpose for us in the earth. As we look closely at the scriptures concerning these things we shall begin to see clearly how the anointing, that is, the indwelling Holy Spirit, affects our ministry and causes us to walk above error [rebellion], that we might truly represent both the Father and Jesus in every way.

**JESUS, HIMSELF, WARNED US OF THE FACT THAT THERE WOULD BE MANY WHO WOULD COME USING HIS NAME AND ATTACHING IT TO THEIR WORKS - EVEN THOUGH THOSE WORKS DID NOT HAVE THEIR ORIGIN IN THE HEART OF THE FATHER**

These things which I have just spoken of are very, very important. Many people have misrepresented Jesus Christ in all that they have done - some over a very long period of time. Many things have been done "in the name of Jesus", but Jesus Himself warned us of the fact that there would be many who would come using His Name and attaching it to "their" works - even though those works did not have their origin in the heart of the Father. We must develop a very close relationship in this last hour with the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit in order that we might be found walking in the "fullness" of the ministry that we have been called to - living and moving and having our being in Christ, and exercising a "pin-point accuracy in ALL things pertaining to the most holy purposes of God.

**THE BASIS FOR ANY [ALL] TRUE SERVICE TO GOD IS FOR OUR HEART TO BE WHOLLY GIVEN TO HIM**

We know from the scriptures that Jesus grew up walking blameless before the Father in ALL things, surrounded by brothers and sisters. We also know that His heart was ALWAYS inclined towards the Father and the doing of His will [He refused to do anything on His "own" initiative]. Again, the thing that must be established in the forefront of our "thinking" with regard to our Christian service is the fact that the basis for any [all] "true" service to God is for our heart to be "wholly" given to Him. We must be found willing to do ALL of the Father's will - ALL of

the time [or at the very least be willing to be made willing to do all of His will - if there is still a ground of fear or self-desire remaining]. These things must be established in the heart of every child of God before they can enter into the fullness of their Kingdom-position - and, thus, begin to go on into the deeper things of God, and their part in the establishing of the fullness of His plan for the Glorious Church.

### **ABIDING IN HOLINESS - THE PLACE OF ALL TRUE EMPOWERMENT IN THE KINGDOM**

There have been many doctrines and traditions [lies] that have been "perpetuated" in many areas of the church at large. These "doctrines" have been formed within the church throughout the centuries since Pentecost under the direct influence of the spirit[s] of antichrist. The forces of darkness have been able to establish these false doctrines - and the darkened "mind-sets" that are their spontaneous by-product - through men and women whose hearts were not "wholly given" to God. Therefore, it is not surprising in any way to note that these "doctrines" ALWAYS [sometimes very subtly and sometimes very blatantly] call for less than "whole-hearted" consecration and service to God. The chief aim of Satan in that is to keep the children of God from entering into the place of "abiding" in holiness - the place of all "true" empowerment in the Kingdom.

### **IF THE CHRISTIAN IS NOT TOTALLY EMPOWERED BY THE LOVE OF GOD, WHICH HAS ALREADY BEEN SHED ABROAD IN THEIR HEART, THEN THEY SHALL SURELY BE MOTIVATED BY PRIDE AND SELFISHNESS [FEAR]**

Without obedience to the "principal" commandment of God [the Divine Requirement] THEN all of the principles of the Kingdom of Heaven [true doctrine] fall by the wayside in the life of one whose heart is not wholly given to the will of God. For if the Christian is not totally empowered by the love of God, which has already been "shed abroad" in their heart, then they shall SURELY be motivated by pride and selfishness [fear] and, thus, seek only for "their" gain. Let it be clearly understood by all those who truly love God, these things have no part in the establishment of the Glorious Church in the earth or the establishment of God's Kingdom in hearts of men!

**"perpetuate"** - to cause to endure or remain; to cause to remain known;

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 7:21-23; Matthew 24:4-14; Romans 17:28a; Matthew 13:53-58; John 5:30; Romans 5:5; John 15:5; John 6:63;

**MARCH 7th**

### **PRAYER [COMMUNICATION WITH GOD] IS THE FOUNDATION OF EVERY TRUE CHRISTIAN ENDEAVOUR**

...."And when the devil had finished every temptation, he departed from Him until an

opportune time. And Jesus returned to Galilee in the power of the Spirit; and news about Him spread through all the surrounding district. And He began teaching in their synagogues and was praised by all. And He came to Nazareth where He had been brought up; and as was His custom, He entered the synagogues on the Sabbath, and stood up to read".... Luke 4:13-16 NASB

From the scriptures we know that Jesus, after He had been baptized with the Holy Spirit, was led out into the desert by the Spirit of God in order to be tempted by Satan. Jesus also spent that time in prayer before the Father. It was a time of deep intercession and prayer before He entered into the fullness of His ministry. Prayer [communication with God] is the "foundation" of every true Christian endeavour. We are able to see clearly from the ministry of Jesus that He spent much time in prayer and abiding fellowship with His Father, and that it was only in this way that He was able to walk through the temptations that Satan had placed before Him [through which Jesus passed the test that Adam had failed in the garden of Eden].

**BUT NOW, AS HE MINISTERED THE WORD OF GOD TO THEM IN THE POWER OF THE HOLY SPIRIT, THEIR HEARTS WOULD BE EXPOSED AND THEY WOULD BECOME OFFENDED**

Verse 14 states that Jesus returned to Galilee "in the power of the Spirit", and as we shall see there was now a "distinguishing" mark upon His ministry. Once in Nazareth, Jesus entered the synagogue there as was His custom, but as He stood up to read He was about to speak the "anointed" words which would change things in the hearts and minds of the people who were present. It is obvious that before this day Jesus had been well accepted by the people of Nazareth, but now as He ministered the Word of God to them in the power of the Holy Spirit, their hearts would be exposed and they would become offended.

...."And the book of the prophet Isaiah was handed to Him. And He opened the book, and found the place where it was written, "The Spirit of the Lord is upon Me, because He anointed Me to preach the Gospel to the poor. He has sent Me to proclaim release to the captives, and recovery of sight to the blind, to set free those who are downtrodden, to proclaim the favourable year of the Lord". And He closed the book, and gave it back to the attendant, and sat down, and the eyes of all in the synagogue were fixed upon Him. And He began to say to them, "Today this scripture has been fulfilled in your hearing." And all were speaking well of Him, and wondering at the gracious words which were falling from His lips; and they were saying, "Is this not Joseph's son?" And He said to them, "No doubt you will quote this proverb to Me, "Physician, heal yourself! Whatever we heard was done at Capernaum, do here in your home town as well." And He said, "Truly I say to you, no prophet is welcome in His home town. But I say to you in truth, there were many widows in Israel in the days of Elijah, when the sky was shut up for three years and six months, when a great famine came over all the land; and yet Elijah was sent to none of them, but only to Zarephath, in the land of Sidon, to a woman who was a widow. And there were many lepers in Israel in the time of Elisha the prophet; and none of them was cleansed, but only Naaman the Syrian." And all in the synagogue were filled with rage as they heard these things; and they rose up and cast Him out of the city, and led Him to the brow of the hill on which their city had been built in order to throw Him down the cliff. But passing through their



midst, He went His way".... Luke 4:17-30 NASB

### **THE DIFFERENCE LAY IN THE FACT THAT THERE WAS POWER IN THE WORDS WHICH HE SPOKE**

Through the guidance of the Holy Spirit Jesus was led to open the book of the prophet Isaiah and begin reading at a particular place. It is important to note here that, as He read the scriptures, there was something which made Him "distinguishable" from the previous times. It mentions in verse 22 that "all were speaking well of Him and wondering at the gracious words which were falling from His lips"; and they were saying, "Is this not Joseph's son?" Indeed, the difference lay in the fact that there was now "great" power on the words that He spoke. It had not been there to that degree in past times because Jesus had not yet been "clothed with power from on high". God used this word that Jesus spoke as a sign - as a word spoken forth in a prophetic tone actually speaking of Himself, and the ministry that he was about to carry out in the earth. He was speaking clearly of the purpose of the Father - and revealing to them the ministry which He had been called to - both then and in the days until the end of the age [as the corporate Church].

### **THE ANOINTING THAT WAS UPON HIM WAS TO SET FREE ALL THOSE WHO WERE IN BONDAGE TO SATAN [AND SO IT IS WITH US TODAY]**

It is written in 1 John 3:8 that Jesus came to "destroy the works of the devil". So from both that scripture and from Luke 4:18 we are able to see clearly that the Anointing that was upon Him was to set free all those who were in bondage to Satan [and so it is with us today] and that - from that day forth - Jesus would go forth administering the life of God - thus destroying the works [darkness and death] of Satan and his forces. Again, we must look at the importance of the time Jesus spent in prayer before He entered into the fullness of His ministry. That prayer and fellowship with the Father that preceded His preaching prepared Him in every way to minister God's Word in accordance with the Father's perfect will. As He stood to speak in the synagogue He did not just read that one portion from the book of the prophet Isaiah, but after reading it He closed the book and gave it back to the attendant, and then He began to expound on the things which He had just read. It was this speaking by the unction of the Holy Spirit that caused the people to "wonder" at the words that proceeded forth from His mouth. How important it is for us to draw the link between our time spent in fellowship with the Father, and the ministry of His Word! For it is only in that precious fellowship in His presence that we are "clothed" with His power - a power that is from "on high".

**Related Scriptures:** John 3:21-23a;

**MARCH 8th**

**A MIGHTY "EXPLOSION" OF THE SPIRIT OF WISDOM AND REVELATION IS UPON US - "STRATEGIC" WAVES OF TRUE REVIVAL WILL HIT LIKE A TIDAL WAVE**

...."if indeed you have heard of the stewardship of God's grace which was given to me for you; that by revelation there was made known to me the mystery".... Ephesians 3:2-3a NASB

This is truly the time for "any" who have "held part back" from God [even in spite of many glorious prophecies over their lives and ministries] to take the next step of faith forward onto the new spiritual plateau that the Father is calling them to. For as they do, the Holy Spirit shall begin to be poured forth through them [corporately] to affect entire nations for Christ! Many precious saints from every walk of life are answering their call to a Church which, in the "physical", has never existed up until this hour. For so many years, many knew in their heart that they had the call of God on their lives but for the life of them they just could not figure out where they "fit in". Now, all things are becoming evident as a clear and powerful vision of the true local [Glorious] Church is being released through the holy apostles and prophets and, thus, in the days just ahead there will be an "explosion" of people coming forth who desperately need the Kingdom teaching coming forth from the Throne Room of God in this hour. The Father made clear the call for each and every one of His children to walk by faith but for years very, very few were "willing" to be taught. Now, there will be a strong need for the "schools" [true spiritual environments] of the Holy Spirit that have been ordained by the Father for this last of the last hour. O, how we must be both ready and alert in this time - for now is the time of the fulfilment of EVERY vision given by God and held to by His faithful servants over - in some cases - many years. Glory to God!

### **REVELATION BY REVELATION**

EVERY last work of the Lord in establishing the Church will be done piece by piece, faith to faith, glory to glory and "revelation by revelation". Even though the Father has blessed us with an overall picture of the "Glorious Church" the actual physical manifestation of what happens between now and the time we leave here is "unimaginable" in our present state. I have been shown many things in my spirit concerning our time remaining in this age but I do not yet have "words" that do anything but fall FAR short of the "glorious" happenings that the Father has planned for all those who truly love Him. We must all proceed, step by step, in an "abiding" love and obedience "knowing" that as we carry out our part individually the true corporate Body of Christ will become a most Glorious reality in the earth - each part having been both founded and built upon the Rock of "revealed" knowledge. So rejoice in carrying out the will of the Father "piece by piece" and it will not be long before you see the glorious fruits of your faithful labour.

### **ALL MENTAL ASCENSION HAS VERY SERIOUS CONSEQUENCES!**

Many children of God do not "yet" realize the serious consequences of leaning upon their own understanding - to "any" degree. Mental ascension to the Word of God [and the Kingdom of God] leads one continually into a place wherein they "believe" in a doctrine, or so-called truth, that is not of the Holy Spirit. Many children of God misunderstand the Father and His purposes [both for themselves and for the Church corporately] because they look upon Him in a "spirit of mental ascent" - "choosing" to believe whatever "figment of their imagination" Satan has impressed them with, and which falls directly in line with their "own" purposes and plans [self-agenda] rather than the holy purposes and plans of the Father for them. "Any" degree of mental

ascension leads to "misunderstanding" [darkness] and, therefore, disobedience in the carrying out of the Father's will. He desires each and every one of His precious children to walk by "revelation" for He communicates with us from "spirit to spirit", and no other way or method has ever been "acceptable" to Him.

### **AN "EXPLOSION" OF WISDOM AND REVELATION IS UPON US**

There are numerous words coming forth throughout the Body of Christ in this hour - all pointing to what shall be a remarkable and "world-changing" outpouring of the Holy Spirit in the midst of all those who truly love God. The spontaneous result of this "birthing through" shall cause the Spirit of God to "begin" to be poured forth upon ALL flesh - and from that point we can have no proper comprehension of the magnitude and magnificence of the results of the Glory of God truly beginning to "fill the earth". Many nations will be experiencing a major explosion of the Holy Spirit in the very near future and it will not be anything like we have ever experienced up to this point in the Church.

### **A "THIN WEDGE OF TIME"**

It is very important for every child of God to begin to seek to do - or say - nothing apart from revelation knowledge. There is a very thin wedge of time for the children of God to purify their hearts through intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word. The "former and the latter" rains shall soon be upon us in their fulness and it is no time for anyone to be "caught" with the "foundation" of their life and ministry built upon "sand". We all need Christ - the Anointed One and His Anointing - to be ALL IN ALL!

**Related Scriptures:** Proverbs 3:5-6;

### **MARCH 9th**

**THOSE WHO TAKE THE TIME TO FELLOWSHIP WITH THE FATHER AND HIS WORD IN THE "INNER CHAMBER" WILL HAVE "EYES TO SEE" AND "EARS TO HEAR" - THOSE WHO DON'T, WON'T - WITHOUT EXCEPTION!**

...."For all who are being led by the Spirit of God, these are the sons of God. For you have not received a spirit of slavery leading to fear again, but you have received a spirit of adoption as sons by which we cry out, 'Abba! Father!' The Spirit Himself bears witness with our spirit that we are children of God, and if children, heirs also, heirs of God and fellow [joint] heirs with Christ, if indeed we suffer with Him in order that we may be glorified with Him. For I consider that the sufferings of this present time are not worthy to be compared with the glory that is to be revealed to us. For the anxious longing of the creation waits eagerly for the revealing of the sons of God".... Romans 8:14-19 NASB

The days ahead are a time of great action[s] - actions that will astound the world, and shine ever brighter as the fullness of the Father's purpose through the Glorious Church is fulfilled

through His faithful and obedient ones. It is truly time for each and every child of God to place themselves in the "inner chamber" in order that their minds might be "renewed" far, far ABOVE where they have been - UP UNTIL NOW. A "continual" renewing of the mind is one of the key prerequisites to not only "true service" but also to "seeing" [recognizing] the will of the Father in this final hour. Those who take the time to fellowship with the Father and His Word in the Throne Room will have "eyes to see" and "ears to hear" - THOSE WHO DON'T, WON'T - WITHOUT EXCEPTION! We shall now begin to see who is a "Christian" and who is not. Without getting into "semantics" a person can be a born-again child of God and still not live the true "Christian" life - that is, a life that is fully guided and empowered by the Holy Spirit. Now, the Father is about to move to exalt the name of Jesus to a position of preeminence once again in the church [that precious Name should NEVER have been placed anywhere else but first place].

### **IT IS THIS ABIDING POWER AND LIGHT THAT SHALL CAUSE THE WORLD TO SEE THE "REVELATION" OF THE SONS AND DAUGHTERS OF GOD**

One of the first aims of the "spirit of denominationalism" is to "remove" the name of Jesus from the church and get them to follow after an "organized" denomination [man-made structure] or "movement". This moves the people who are affixed more to "flesh and blood" than the Word of God out into an area of "seeming" godliness - without the power thereof. In this last hour, they will KNOW that we are "CHRISTIANS" by the power of the love and light abiding in our hearts! It is this abiding power and light that shall cause the world to see the "revelation" of the sons and daughters of God in the earth, and it is this "revelation" alone that shall cause the Glorious [True] Church to fulfil the Great Commission. The church - for the most part - has been "attempting" to fulfil the magnificent purposes of the Father by the hand of the "flesh" [even though many who are caught up in "soulsh activity" still deem themselves "spiritual"], and this is "preposterous" in light of the sheer gloriousness and magnitude of our True Commission - the spreading of the Gospel of the Kingdom. The "gospel" of the Kingdom is the "revealing" of the FULL authority and position of Christ - the King of kings and the Lord of lords!

### **BEGIN TO SEEK A "PURE" REVELATION OF THE FATHER'S WILL FOR YOUR LIFE AND MINISTRY**

The only thing necessary now for each and every child of God is to make certain that they have forsaken all elements of fleshly activity - and the soulsh and physical attachments that have kept them "entangled" to the lower life. THEN, they shall surely gain a "pure" revelation of the Father's will for their life and ministry - both in this time, and for the critical time to come that shall soon be upon us. It is only in having revelation knowledge of the Father's Will [Word] that gives us any "true" security, and as the days pass this "fact" shall become evident in the lives of many who had held to any element of "self-sufficiency" and/or material things for their "security". That is the "sand" Jesus spoke of in the Scriptures, and the "rock" is revelation knowledge - upon which He shall build His Church. Our lives and ministries MUST be ENTIRELY built on the "rock" of revealed knowledge or they shall surely "begin" to perish at the hands of the Evil One and his forces in this hour. If one sets out on a course presumptuously [without a revelation of the Father's will] THEN when the "storms" come - AND THEY WILL

SURELY COME TO SOME DEGREE TO ALL WHO ARE TRULY SEEKING THE FULLNESS OF THEIR DESTINY - that one will not be able to withstand the "force[s]" of the storm [apart from "revelation knowledge"] - and, in the ensuing pressures and turmoil, they will allow further darkness and compromise into their walk. Let us be those who are found seeking to "abide" in revelation knowledge for it is in this way, alone, that one will SURELY gain full entrance into their true Kingdom-position, in Christ.

**"preposterous"** - contrary to nature, reason or common [divine] sense; utterly absurd or impracticable;

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Timothy 3:1-5; Matthew 7:21-27;

### **MARCH 10th**

## **WE ARE CALLED TO LIVE THE LIFE OF THE CROSS - CONTINUAL OBEDIENCE UNTO THE DEATH OF THE "SELF-LIFE"**

...."for you have been born again not of seed which is perishable, but imperishable, that is, through the living and abiding Word of God".... 1 Peter 1:23 NASB

We are called to live the life of the Cross, and be led by the Spirit of God rather than by our old selfish nature, from which we have been redeemed. As we read and study more and more of God's Word we will begin to see clearly that it [He] is the "foundation" of our walk - and the sole means of sustenance in every area of our existence in this evil world. This was the reason the Father gave us His Word and, yet, some believers are "perishing" because of their decision to fellowship with the world, and its way of doing things. The time has come for all of us to place the Word of God first and foremost in our lives, for the hour is late and we know that faith comes ONLY by hearing and hearing by the Word of God. Therefore, by putting the Word away from ourselves we are creating an immense hindrance to living the true life of faith, by our own volition [will]. How subtle are the schemes of the Evil One. But, despite his trickery, he still must get believers to agree with the thoughts he has tempted them with in order to carry out his evil schemes. At ALL times we are either in agreement with the lies of Satan or the Word of God, and it is a certainty that what we choose will activate the Law of sin and death or the Law of the Spirit of Life in Christ Jesus! This is precisely why it is so important for us to destroy speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the knowledge [Word - Will] of God, and take EVERY thought captive to a "perfect obedience" [revelation of the Father's Will]. It is no secret that the more believers meditate on the Word of God - which in turn will be revealed to their heart by the Holy Spirit - the less Satan will be enabled to deceive them, for their senses will have become trained to discern both good and evil, and his lies will be continually rejected as their heart is continually guarded with "all" diligence.

## **THROUGH THE "NEW BIRTH" WE HAVE BECOME A PEOPLE FOR GOD'S OWN POSSESSION**

In 1 Peter 2:9 the Word states:

...."You are a chosen race, a royal priesthood, a holy nation, a people for God's own possession, that you may proclaim the excellencies of Him Who has called you out of darkness into His marvellous light"....

Through the new birth we have become a people for God's own possession that we might proclaim His excellence, and as believers consecrate themselves wholly unto the Lord, they will indeed begin to do just that - and, thus, with every word they speak and every action they take, their Heavenly Father will be glorified. We can be sure that sin or "any" manifestation of the "curse" [of disobedience] does not glorify God - despite the Evil One's attempt to deceive us in this area. Whatever does not proceed from faith is sin, and sin is an abomination to God! Therefore, we must make the decision to "allow" the Holy Spirit to purify and transform us through the Word of God, in order that the "sin- consciousness, which is so "prevalent" in the life of a "carnal" child of God, be removed entirely, washed away by the precious Blood of Jesus, and replaced with a burning revelation that:

...."He made Him Who knew no sin to be sin on our behalf, that we might become the righteousness of God in Him".... 2 Corinthians 5:21 NASB

When believers begin to realize that they are who the Word says they are, rather than who "they" think they are [old inner image] - then they will endeavour to feed on the Word of God alone, thus strengthening their "new inner image". This, in turn, gives birth to a strong "righteousness-consciousness", and allows them to grow and develop in spiritual things. It is of the utmost importance for each one of us to know who we are in Christ Jesus because, to whatever degree we base our lives on the "lies" of Satan [a "lie being defined as any "word" or "thought" that is not in perfect agreement with the Word of God, and which is not motivated by love], it is to that degree that sin will remain in our lives. For in that area where we have turned away from trusting in God's Word, we will be found "sowing to the flesh" and we will, therefore, be unable to exercise faith until we forsake our fear - and the "self-dependence" that it fuels!

Revelation 1:5 states:

...."From Jesus Christ, the faithful witness, the first born of the dead, and the ruler of the kings of the earth. To Him Who loves us, and released us from our sins by His blood"....

We need to know - beyond a shadow of a doubt that we, as believers, have been freed from any bondage to sin, and we must ever consider ourselves dead to it and alive unto God in Christ Jesus. This is the way of the Kingdom - and this is the way onto the "narrow path" wherein the fullness of our precious destiny in Christ, lies.

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 10:17; 2 Corinthians 10:5; Hebrews 5:14; Proverbs 4:23; Romans 6:11;

**MARCH 11th**

**"EVERY" WORD AND "EVERY" ACTION WE SPEAK/TAKE IS ROOTED AND GROUNDED IN LOVE [LIFE] OR IN FEAR [DEATH]**

...."Let no unwholesome word proceed from your mouth, but only such a word as is good for edification according to the need of the moment, so that it will give [impart] grace to those who hear".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

"Every" word spoken, and "every action taken, shall be revealed for what it truly is in this last hour. All actions and words and the "S/spirit" behind them shall become evident in the midst of God's people - WITHOUT EXCEPTION. Every action taken and every word spoken have a S/spirit behind them: either the Spirit of Love - and every righteous spirit that flows from Him [peace, joy, kindness, temperance, encouragement etc.]; or the spirit of fear [and every foul, selfish, self-exaltive, bitter, unforgiving, and rebellious spirit) that drips like a "deadly poison" into the hearts of all those - on the "receiving end": those whose hearts [and minds] are not secured [established] in and by the Word of God, and continually protected by the Precious Blood of Jesus.

**THE "UNWHOLESOME WORD" SHALL BE REMOVED FROM THE MIDST OF ALL THOSE WHO TRULY LOVE GOD IN THIS HOUR**

In this most critical and glorious hour, the Lord is going to call to account every "idle word" spoken in the midst of His people. Every word spoken shall be exposed immediately for what it is due to a great release of the "revelatory gifts" [word of knowledge, word of wisdom, discerning of spirits] in the Body of Christ and, thus, shall the "unwholesome word" be removed from the midst of God's people. Paul's exhortation to "let no unwholesome word proceed from your mouth but only such a word as is good for edification, according to the need of the moment, that it may give grace to those who hear" shall become a divine "reality" in the midst of all those who truly love God. This will result in a great acceleration of the spoken word coming to pass - whether that word was spoken in faith and love or in fear and self-exaltation [pride]. Jesus will "finally" be given His rightful Lordship over our "words" in this hour! It is the great responsibility of every child of God - and most certainly the apostles and prophets! - to let no "unwholesome" word proceed from their mouth. Jesus has said that every one of our words shall be judged, and so they shall! Let us with holy reverence guard our hearts (mouths) with "all" diligence that we might continually speak words of life and light and love to all those who cross our path.

**THE WORDS THAT ONE SPEAKS IN THIS LAST HOUR ARE COMING TO PASS IN A CONTINUALLY GREATER DEGREE OF ACCELERATION**

Again, the words that one speaks in this last hour are coming to pass in a continually greater degree of acceleration. The reason that this is so - and shall continue to be so - is because

the "warfare" between the "kingdoms" - the Kingdom of Heaven and the "kingdom" of darkness [the world] - has heightened it to such a great degree that the "residents" of each kingdom are becoming more and more proficient with their "believing mechanism". To those whose feet are firmly entrenched in the "world", their fear [and their "allegiance" to its selfish ways] has become so perfected - due to the continuous onslaught of the Evil One and his schemes against them - that they truly believe in their heart - without being "conscious" of it in their mind - that the lies that Satan has inundated them with are actually the will of God. Those who are bound by darkness, are for the most part "unaware" of not only the "source" of the words that they speak [in fear and unbelief] but also of their devastating effect upon themselves, and upon all those who cross their path!

**THE EARTH SHALL SEE MORE "MIRACLES" TAKE PLACE IN THE TIME BETWEEN NOW AND THE "CATCHING AWAY" OF THE CHURCH THAN HAVE BEEN SEEN IN THE ENTIRE HISTORY OF MANKIND!**

On the other hand, all those of God's children whose feet are firmly planted in the Kingdom [and upon the Word] have had their "faith" developed to such a high degree that in this time their "words" [which are a product of God's words abiding in their heart, and the pure [righteous] motivations that continually arise from within [spiritual impulses] - shall immediately begin to penetrate, not only the hearts of all those who come with a desire to "hear", but also their words shall begin to change immediately "any" physical circumstances or situations [environments and atmospheres] that need changing. Because of these things, the earth shall see more "miracles" take place in the time between now and the "catching away" of the Church than have been seen in the entire history of mankind!

**THE FULLNESS OF THE FORMER AND LATTER RAINS SHALL MERGE**

This is the time of the "final preparation" of the spotless and unblemished Church! This is the time wherein all those who truly love God shall lay aside all ground of strife and division between them - in the Spirit of true unity [love]. And, thus, as they finally "approach" [receive] the vast amounts of revelation knowledge available to them [revelation knowledge that is both entering into their heart, and expanding to a continually greater degree - day by day] the "fullness" of the former and latter "rains" shall merge in their life - both individually and corporately. And the spontaneous by-product of this shall surely cause the instantaneous release of the pure and unadulterated power [life] of the Holy Spirit, and the "lid of darkness" that has kept the captives in bondage shall be ripped apart. So shall the light and power of God enter into even the hardest [darkest] "strongholds", and in that time all those remaining in the earth shall make the decision in their heart to love God or to run further from Him. Those who run to Him shall be led immediately into the place from which they shall "begin" to fulfil His highest will and purpose for them until the catching away of the Church. On the other hand, all those who run from Him shall run - in their fear and rebellion - into that place in which they shall begin to fulfil the fullness of the "ministry of death and darkness" that Satan has planned for them. For by the rebellious decision of their heart they shall become mere "pawns" in the schemes of the Evil One in this final hour - to be held captive by him, and be completely dominated by the spirit of anti-



Christ, with a view to hindering the true work of God!

## **PROPER "CONFESSION" OF GOD'S WORD IS WROUGHT IN PERFECT FELLOWSHIP WITH HIM**

One's "true" confession will ALWAYS line up with the realm [the world or the Kingdom] in which their heart is truly dwelling! For the most part, many children of God continue to speak out of both sides of their mouth but, in reality, the Father requires each one of His children to both confess and proclaim His "perfect will" for every aspect of their lives - at ALL times. There is no "method" or "formula" to proper confession. It is always simply a matter of diligently inclining one's heart continually to the Word [Will] of God and, then, in the times of fellowship and ministering unto Him in the "inner chamber", His life and love and faith shall become the "abundance" that "motivates" EVERY word which proceeds out of their mouth.

**"wrought"** - worked; molded; fashioned; formed;

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 12:36-37; Ephesians 5:27; Joel 2:21-27; 2 Timothy 2:26; James 3:10-11;

### **MARCH 12th**

## **IF ONE CONTINUES TO HARDEN THEIR HEART AGAINST THE FATHER AND HIS WORD - REFUSING TO ALLOW HIS GLORIOUS LIGHT TO FLOOD THEIR BEING - THEN, EVENTUALLY, THEIR EVERY WORD AND ACTION SHALL HAVE THE DARKENED WISDOM OF THIS WORLD AS ITS SOURCE**

...."My son, give attention to my words; incline your heart to my sayings. Do not let them depart from your sight; keep them in the midst of your heart. For they are life to those who find them, and health to all their whole body. Watch over your heart with all diligence, for from it flow the springs of life. Put away from you a deceitful mouth, and put devious lips far from you. Let your eyes look directly ahead, and let your gaze be fixed straight in front of you. Watch the path of your feet, and all your ways will be established. Do not turn to the right nor to the left; turn your foot from evil".... Proverbs 4:20-27 NASB

If our eyes are continually upon the Word of God THEN we shall have that light and love abiding within us that shall enable [empower] us to walk above fear, but if our eyes are fixed on the things of the world then we shall be enshrouded by the darkness therein. Indeed, if the light within us is darkness in this final hour then how great shall that darkness be! If one continues to harden their heart against the Father and His Word - refusing to allow His glorious light to flood their being - then, eventually, their EVERY word and action shall have the darkened wisdom of this world as its source. It is very, very important for every believer to keep their eyes "fixed" on the Word of God, guarding their heart with ALL diligence - and paying close attention, at ALL times, to what they allow themselves to hear [and say]!

**THOSE THINGS THAT ARE APART FROM CHRIST ARE DEVOID OF HIS LIGHT AND, THUS, THE SPIRIT MAN BECOMES WEAKER AND WEAKER AND, IN THIS CONTINUED FELLOWSHIP WITH DARKNESS, THE SOUL [MIND, WILL AND EMOTIONS] AND THE BODY ARE ENABLED TO OVERRIDE THE INNER [SPIRIT] MAN**

For in the same way one's physical body takes in food for nourishment, so does their spirit. We know that if our physical body continually takes in food which has no nutritional value then eventually the body shall become weaker and weaker and die. In the same way, our spirit man shall also enter into a "weakened state" if we feed upon the things that are not in accordance with the Word [Will] of God. Those things that are apart from Christ are devoid of His light and, thus, the spirit man becomes weaker and weaker and, in this continued fellowship with darkness, the soul [mind, will and emotions] and the body are enabled to override the inner man - and, thus, one remains in bondage to the "flesh". On the other hand, if one is continually feeding upon the Word of God - meditating upon it both day and night - THEN the spirit man shall become strong, and through the power of the Holy Spirit residing therein, one's entire life shall come under His "absolute control" [guidance and empowerment].

**ANY TIME A BELIEVER BECOMES AWARE OF ANY GROUND OF FEAR IN THEIR HEART, THEN THEIR FIRST PRIORITY MUST BE TO FACE THAT FEAR HEAD ON - THROUGH FAITH AND OBEDIENCE!**

Any time a believer becomes aware of any "ground" of fear in their heart, then their first priority must be to face that fear "head on" - through faith and obedience! To do this they must diligently seek for what the Father has said in His Word concerning their situation or circumstance. Then, having found that portion of scripture or scriptures [by the direct leading of the Holy Spirit] that apply to their situation, they must keep that Word "continually" before their eyes and on their lips until that truth becomes more of a reality to them than the lie of Satan that they had been believing up until that time. Everything that we will hear and see [spiritually speaking] as we walk in this earth is found in one of two categories: it is either a lie of Satan or the Truth of God. Therefore, to whatever degree we fellowship or surround ourselves with those things that are of God it is to that degree that we shall prosper and be found living the "true" Christian life in the light of His Word.

**Related Scriptures:** 1 John 4:18; Luke 11:35; Joshua 1:8;

**MARCH 13th**

**"BE FILLED WITH THE KNOWLEDGE OF HIS WILL IN ALL SPIRITUAL WISDOM AND UNDERSTANDING"**

..."for this reason also, since the day we heard of it, we have not ceased to pray for you and to ask that you may be filled with the knowledge of His will in all spiritual wisdom and understanding, so that you may walk in a manner worthy of the Lord, to please Him in all

respects, bearing fruit in every good work and increasing in the knowledge of God; strengthened with all power, according to His glorious might, for the attaining of all steadfastness and patience; joyously giving thanks to the Father, who has qualified us to share in the inheritance of the saints in light. For He delivered us from the domain of darkness and transferred us to the Kingdom of His beloved Son, in whom we have redemption; the forgiveness of sins"....  
Colossians 1:9-14 NASB

It is so important for every believer to realize that God wants them in His "spiritual positioning" at all times, that is, the position that He has placed us in Christ in the Heavenly places. In the above passage of scripture we see clearly that we have been delivered from the "domain of darkness" - the domain of darkness being defined as the "world system" of Satan. We must have a revelation of the fact that God has not only delivered us from that domain of darkness, but He has "transferred" us into the "kingdom of His beloved Son".

...."we know [absolutely] that anyone born of God does not [deliberately and knowingly] practice committing sin, but the one who was begotten of God carefully watches over and protects him [Christ's divine presence within him preserves him against the evil - and the evil one does not lay hold [get a grip] on him or touch "him". We know [positively] that we are of God, and the whole world around us is under the power of the evil one".... 1 John 5:18-19 Amplified Translation

It is also extremely important for each of us to realize the significance of these two verses. The fact that we are cleansed from our sin by the Blood of Jesus and, that, as we fill our hearts with God's Word, then we are "protected", and the evil one cannot "touch" us [influence our heart away from the "narrow path" of the Father's perfect Will]. In verse 19 we see clearly that the Word states that the whole world around us is under the power of the Evil One. Therefore, if we are going to "fellowship" with the world and, thus, align our hearts in some way with Satan's world system, then it means that in some way we are going to come under his "power", and what this basically means is, we are going to "remain" in bondage to fear rather than operating in an absolute and steadfast faith.

...."And we [have seen and] know [positively] that the Son of God has "actually" come to this world and has given us understanding and insight progressively to perceive [recognize] and come to know better and more clearly Him who is true; and we are in Him who is true, in His Son Jesus Christ, the Messiah. This is the true God and life eternal".... [vs. 20]

John is saying here "we know", in other words, we can see that God both desires us, and has made the provision for us, to come into an absolute and perfect conformity with the "mind of Christ" in order that we might see and perceive all things through the eyes of God.

...."Little children, keep yourselves from idols - false gods, [from anything and everything that would occupy the place in your heart due to God] - from any sort of substitute for Him that would take first place in your life".... [vs. 21]

In this verse we see the whole key to the renewing of our minds! As the believer puts God first in every aspect of their lives, and as they begin to bring every thought captive to the obedience of Christ [the Word of God], then the "process" of the renewing of the mind shall be greatly accelerated in their lives and they shall begin to understand "all things" in accordance with and through the mind of Christ. This is very, very important!

...."Do not love the world, nor the things in the world. If anyone loves the world, the love of the Father is not in him".... 1 John 2:15

As the child of God retains [maintains] the desire to fellowship with the world they are going to forsake fellowship with the Father and His Word - that intimate "ministering" to Him that He so desires from each of His children. So the reality of this matter is that if one desires to fellowship with the world then they do not truly desire to fellowship with the Father [and His Word]. We see clearly in James 4:4 that he who [heart] fellowships with the world makes himself an enemy of God. These things are "real"! For it is certain that God judges the thoughts and intentions of the heart, and if one allows themselves to remain in or to be lured by Satan to his "domain", then it is looked upon by God as idolatry and rebellion against Him. Let us be those whose first and foremost desire is to flee from ALL unrighteousness in order that we might enter into the place wherein we are found to be righteously motivated in both word and deed - for this is the way of the Kingdom.

**Related Scriptures:** Ephesians 2:6; 1 John 1:9; 1 Corinthians 2:16; 2 Corinthians 10:5; Matthew 6:33;

### **MARCH 14th**

#### **BE "ESTABLISHED" IN THE WORD OF GOD**

...."When the Lord has washed away the filth of the daughters of Zion, and purged the bloodshed of Jerusalem from her midst, by the spirit of judgement and the spirit of burning, THEN the Lord will create over the whole area of Mount Zion and over her assemblies a cloud by day, even smoke, and the brightness of a flaming fire by night; for over all the glory will be a canopy. And there will be a shelter to give shade from the heat by day, and refuge and protection [a hiding place] from the storm and the rain".... Isaiah 4:4-6 NASB

Unless one's spirit is continually edified, and "established" in the Word [Will] of God in this most critical hour, Satan will retain a "degree of control" over their minds and, thus, they shall come to be used by him to hinder the establishment of the "true" Church in some way. Now is the time wherein the judgements of God shall fall upon [for their greatest eternal good and benefit] all those who have "adhered" to a "mental and emotional" religion. Because many have forsaken "intimate" fellowship with the Father they do not know Him in the way that He desires to be known by them - and not only the way that He desires, but the way [pure Covenant-relationship] that is necessary for them to both survive and prosper in the earth! No more shall the doctrines and traditions of men be "bandied" about recklessly, for the Father shall judge

EVERY idle word, and He shall let all those who speak them, out of the "abundance" of their heart, know that the words they speak are "stout" against Him, and against His true plan for a "spotless and unblemished" Church. There are many who have forsaken the Father and His Word [and, thus, "His" plan for their lives] to follow after "flesh and blood". Men and women worshipping men and women - who worship "self". Is this not the most abominable thing one can conceive of in the church of the Lord Jesus Christ?

### **GOD IS ABOUT TO EXPOSE THE THINGS THAT HAVE BEEN FOR WHAT THEY TRULY ARE**

There are many who say [by their words and actions] that the Word of God concerning holiness and consecration is "unclear", but it is they who are unclear in both their heart and their mind and, thus, they have opened themselves up to receive freely the lies of the Evil One. Up until this time, it has led to "mass confusion" in many areas of the church, but the Holy Spirit [through holy fire] is about to expose the things that have been, for what they truly are! The Father has a "controversy" with all those children of His who have "continually" refused to give their "whole" heart to Him. There are many who "outwardly" appear to be devoted and "sincere" in their actions as they go forth in His Name, but in their ignorance and pride, they have set themselves as "enemies of the Cross". There is only one way to expose the true motivations of one's heart and that is for that one to be "confronted" by the Word of God, and the anointing which abides both within, and upon, all those whose heart has been "wholly" given to Him.

### **REJOICE IN "PRESSURE"**

It is a good thing that the Father just gives us one step at a time [the true call is simply faith to faith and obedience to obedience] otherwise our hearts might have been overwhelmed in the beginning, and we might not have even entered the proper "starting gate" as we set out to serve Him. But after having experienced many "pressures" and adverse situations throughout the years, all that one can say to the Father is "thank you" for His perfect wisdom and timing in ALL things. Anyone who sets themselves to remain faithful to the fullness of the Father's will for their life shall surely come to rejoice in "pressure" - KNOWING that it is ALWAYS the catalyst to the spiritual growth and perfect preparation to bear maximum fruit for the Kingdom.

### **DEEP HUMILITY [TOTAL DEPENDENCE UPON GOD] - THE PREREQUISITE TO ALL "TRUE" REVIVAL**

In this most glorious hour, as the Father moves forth powerfully to pour out His Spirit to an ever greater degree in the midst of His people, I am seeing an amazing and wonderful thing. I am seeing saint, after saint, after saint come forth - and on them rests a spirit of deep, deep humility. God is truly raising up key people in key localities whose hearts are wholly given to His highest will and purpose. It is not hard to see how "revival" will soon break out powerfully in their midst. The Father has shown me that He is now beginning to move powerfully in order to position and establish the people He has chosen to lead this "next phase" of the outpouring of His Spirit. He told me that He would bring those who would listen to His voice, into perfect position

before Him and establish them with the true authorities in the proper locality. To some this might be a minor adjustment; to others this would mean a total overhauling of their previous positioning.

### **A GREAT CHANGE IN THE "SPIRITUAL CLIMATE" COMING**

There shall be a great change in the "spiritual climate" in the days ahead. This specific change in "climate" will usher in the next phase of the outpouring of the Holy Spirit - an increase of apostolic anointing that will bring with it "holy fire" [the Spirit of judgement and burning], and a "divine" empowerment that shall "elevate" all those whose hearts are wholly given to the "proper" spiritual plateau that they are called to in this most critical hour. The very same increase in apostolic anointing shall devastate ALL that is apart from Christ [the Anointed One and His Anointing] in the midst of His people. It is the same anointing, but it shall cause many different results depending on the state of heart of each individual. The time we are about to enter shall cause each man's work and positioning before God to become evident IMMEDIATELY as they are confronted by this very powerful "apostolic anointing" that flows through the hearts of the faithful from the very Throne Room of God. Let us be found guarding our heart with ALL diligence and consecrating ourselves wholly in this most glorious hour in order that we might be found "approved" in ALL things by the Holy One we serve. For it is "certain" that all those things that can be shaken will be shaken in these days - and the time is short!

**"controversy"** - a dispute regarding a matter in which opinions differ;

**Related Scriptures:** 1 Peter 4:17; Matthew 12:36-37; Philippians 3:17-19; 1 Corinthians 3:10-15;

### **MARCH 15th**

#### **PERFECT OBEDIENCE - AN ABSOLUTE SUBMISSION TO THE AUTHORITY OF GOD**

...."Have this attitude in yourselves which was also in Christ Jesus, who, although He existed in the form of God, did not regard equality with God a thing to be grasped, but emptied Himself taking the form of a bond-servant, and being made in the likeness of man. And being found in appearance as a man, He humbled Himself by becoming obedient to the point of death, even death on a cross. Therefore also God highly exalted Him, and bestowed on Him the name which is above every name, that at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of those who are in heaven, and on earth, and under the earth, and that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord to the glory of God the Father".... Philippians 2:5-11 NASB

In this scripture, Jesus is seen as having humbled Himself twice: first He emptied Himself of His divinity and, then, He humbled Himself in His humanity. By the time He came into the earth, Jesus had so emptied Himself of the glory, power, status and form of His divinity that no one then living - other than by revelation - knew Him or acknowledged Him as God. In coming

to the realization that we are called to walk just as Jesus walked in the earth we must measure the Word of God "fully" in our own lives that we might come to "abide" in that place of perfect obedience and true humility [total trust in and dependence upon the Father] that we are called to - in Christ. As we continue on in our study of spiritual authority, we are going to get an overall vision of the Father's plans and purposes, and we shall come to see how His authority was established in the earth. After seeing these things clearly we shall come to understand how "obedience" is the ONLY thing that will cause us to both enter into and walk in the "fullness" of our precious inheritance in Christ and, thus, be found fulfilling the will of the Father at ALL times. The Trinity and the whole aspect of the Godhead is something that need not be stumbled over as we diligently seek the Father through abiding in His Word. It is of great importance for every child of God to have a deep understanding of the working of the Father and Son and Holy Spirit - for it is as our eyes are opened to understand the distinct "ministries" of the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit, that we shall come to understand fully the necessity of perfect obedience [an absolute and continual submission to the authority and Will of God in the power of the Holy Spirit].

### **TRUE AUTHORITY CANNOT BE ESTABLISHED APART FROM OBEDIENCE!**

In knowing that we can do nothing apart from Christ, let us strive - in and by the Holy Spirit - to come to that place of a clear understanding of true spiritual authority. The three-in-one aspect of God is simply an arrangement within the Godhead. As the Son willingly submits to the Father's authority and declares that "the Father is greater than I", the Father becomes the emblem of authority, while Christ assumes the symbol of obedience - the Holy Spirit being the sole empowerment of that obedience. God conceived a plan to create the universe. In that plan the Godhead agreed to have authority represented by the Father; but authority cannot be established without obedience, since it cannot exist alone. God must therefore find obedience in His creation. From this, we will go on to understand how love and obedience cannot be separated. Two living beings were created by God; angels and man. According to His foreknowledge, God foresaw the rebellion of both the angels and Adam and, thus, He was unable to establish His authority in angels or in the Adamic race. Because of these things, it was established by agreement within the Godhead, that authority would find its fulfilment in the obedience of the Son, and from this plan came the distinctive operations of God the Father and God the Son - again, the Father being the symbol of authority and the Son being the symbol of obedience. In other words, ALL true authority has its origin in the Father of whom the Son is the exact representation of His nature. Because both authority and obedience have been instituted by God, it is only "natural" for those who truly know and love God, to obey Him.

### **REBELLION IS THE PRINCIPLE OF SATAN AND OBEDIENCE IS THE PRINCIPLE OF CHRIST**

In a previous teaching, we learned that rebellion is the principle of Satan and obedience is the principle of Christ - principle being defined as, "a general truth or law basic to other truths", "a rule of personal conduct", "that which is inherent in anything, determining its nature". The expression, "perfect obedience" has sometimes caused many children of God to grit their teeth in

a spirit of frustration - this "frustration" being a result of their own striving in the flesh to fulfil God's requirement for their lives - a requirement which can only be filled by the "abiding" Christ, Himself, living in us and "consuming" every aspect of our lives. When one truly accepts the life of the Cross [self-denial], they accept the principle of Christ - or the principal of obedience. When one "refuses" to completely lay down their self-life [psuche - the soul-life] in any given area then they are controlled to some degree [and eventually wholly controlled if a deep and thorough repentance is not forthcoming] by a "spirit of rebellion". A believer who is FILLED with the Holy Spirit and who ABIDES in Christ is CONSUMED with a strong sense [perception] of obedience to the Father and His Word [Will]. This should not be surprising to us! For the same anointing that empowered Jesus Christ to walk in perfect obedience dwells in - and has "His" way with - all those whose hearts are "wholly" given to God to do His Will.

Related Scriptures: John 14:21,23; Hebrews 1:3; 2 Timothy 2:26;

### **MARCH 16th**

#### **"ONE ACCORD" AND "TRUE UNITY"**

...."Behold, how good and how pleasant it is for brothers to dwell together in unity! It is like the precious oil upon the head, coming down upon the beard, even Aaron's beard. Coming down upon the edge of his robes. It is like the dew of Hermon, coming down upon the mountains of Zion; For there the Lord commanded the blessing - life forever".... Psalm 133:1-3 NASB

There will be literally no end or limit to the magnitude of the outpouring of God's Glory [presence] when we truly begin to "abide" in "one accord" and the true unity of Spirit. I have watched Satan try anything and everything to keep this last one accord and true unity from coming to pass in the midst of all those who truly love God, but he has failed and NOW the "onslaught" against him begins in its fullness through a holy people. Praise God! This is what all the years of preparation have been for, and now Satan and his forces are going to pay a severe price for their "working" in the midst of God's children these past two thousand years. All that was "stolen" throughout the centuries, and has not already been returned to the Body of Christ shall now be returned [restored] - and even that which has been returned or is in the Church's possession shall now "begin" to be used "properly" in order to carry out and fulfil the highest and most holy purposes of the Father in this time.

#### **TRUE FELLOWSHIP**

The "glorious connections" the Father is establishing throughout the Body of Christ in this final hour are causing us all to come into a continually deeper experience and appreciation of the Father's love. I find it very difficult to "properly" describe what is going on in my heart in this time. Perhaps it is simply something the Father means us to "experience" internally first - and then it is to be poured out on both those close to us, and on all those who cross our path. Paul wrote to the Philippians that he praised God upon every remembrance of those who had been faithful to obey the Father on his behalf - and I believe that we all are beginning to experience a



"divine" appreciation of each other in this hour that has never been seen or experienced by God's people to such a great degree. The spontaneous outworkings of this "one accord" are causing the love of God to be shed abroad in our hearts - and out to each other - in ways that are "almost" overwhelming. I believe as this escalates - AND IT SURELY WILL - we shall finish the tasks and the race set before us with "ease" [rest]. The power that we shall be endued with "from on high" [both individually and corporately] shall cause us to overcome those things which were once "struggles" and we, as the Glorious Church, shall experience one glorious victory after another right up until we make our Departure.

### **THE ESSENCE OF ALL TRUE UNITY**

The essence of all true unity lays in the individual believer's fellowship [relationship] with the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber" [secret place of His presence]. For it from this holy and sacred place that the Father shall establish the necessary "glorious connections" in these days in order to establish true [divine] government in the midst of His people - a divine government that is sustained by the continual flow of revelation coming forth from the Throne Room. The "world", and those who have chosen to remain in the "religious" church, shall soon see a Glorious Church "take legs". Let us be those who are found seeking first the Kingdom [and its ways] in every aspect of life and ministry, for it is then that we will SURELY be perfectly united with those who are of "kindred" spirit - with a view to fulfilling the fullness of our perfect destiny [destination], in Christ.

Related Scriptures: Ephesians 4:11-16; Esther 4:14; Romans 5:5;

### **MARCH 17th**

#### **"NO WEAPON FORMED" ...!**

...."Fear not, for you shall not be ashamed; neither be confounded and depressed, for you shall not be put to shame".... Isaiah 54:4 Amplified Translation

In the life of the believer fear acted upon will cause that believer to be moved out of the Father's perfect path for their life and ministry. Thus, He will be hindered in His ability to use them fully until such a time as that child of God allows the Holy Spirit to replace the ground of fear within them - with the faith-filled words of God. It is extremely important that we, as believers, take the necessary steps to remove ALL traces of fear in our being by continually giving the Word of God preeminence. It is from this position alone that one will be found "bringing every thought captive" to a revelation of the Word [Will] of God. Continued diligence in this area will cause one to operate continually from a heart that is filled with the faith of Almighty God.

In Isaiah 54:14-17 [Amplified Translation] it is written:

...."You shall establish yourself in righteousness, in conformity with God's will and order;

you shall be far even from the thought of oppression or destruction, for you shall not fear; and from terror, for it shall not come near you....but no weapon that is formed against you shall prosper and every tongue that shall rise against you in judgement you shall show to be in the wrong. This peace, righteousness, security over opposition is the heritage of the servants of the Lord, (those in whom the ideal servant of the Lord is reproduced. This is the righteousness or the vindication they obtain from Me, this is that which I impart to them as their justification, says the Lord"....

As the child of God meditates and confesses these above scriptures they will "allow" the Holy Spirit to create in their heart the assurance that wherever they go, and whatever they say [in the Lord] - no matter what "circumstances" seem to dictate, that God will protect them from ANY weapon that is formed against them. I have seen in my own experience numerous times where Satan seemed to have me cornered with no apparent route of escape, but I would stand firmly on these passages and not once was I delivered less than perfectly! "False [unrighteous] judgements" and accusations that are formed against the child of God will always be shown to be in the wrong as one continues to walk in love. And, as the believer begins to walk in perfect conformity to the Father's will, they shall continually "rise above" - through a strict adherence to the revealed Word of God - any thought that the Evil One might try and sway them with.

### **WORDS OF DEATH AND DARKNESS LEAD TO FEAR - WORDS OF LIFE AND LIGHT LEAD TO FAITH**

How absolutely marvellous are the promises of our Heavenly Father, but we must have them "established" in our hearts [in and by the Holy Spirit] or they will be "foreign" to us in our time of need. Every believer must realize that all of these things previously mentioned are the heritage of those who are separated wholly unto the Father and His Word - and all of us, as His children, are called to be just that! Many, up until now, have been slow to incline their heart to the Word of God and, because of this, they do not yet realize many aspects of their precious inheritance [salvation] in Christ - one of which is their total and absolute redemption from ANY bondage to the spirit of fear. We need to place the Word of God before our eyes continually in order that we might confess it with our mouth continually. As our mind is renewed to the Word of God we will THEN be found replacing any of the fear-filled lies of Satan [darkened mind-sets] that we previously believed, with the faith-filled promises of God. All believers must discipline themselves to take heed what they hear! For they will either "choose" to hear and, thus, speak the words of death and darkness that "fuel" fear, or words of life and light that fuel faith. As the child of God diligently seeks to live the life of faith and places God's Word first place in their life [day in and day out] - the Father will place them in an "environment" [BEGINNING with the "inner chamber" in their own personal life] that is conducive to the spiritual growth He so desires for them to experience - with a view to their fulfilling of their precious destiny, in Christ .

Related Scriptures: Joshua 1:8; Romans 2:1-2; Romans 12:1-2;

## **MARCH 18th**

### **THE INITIAL EXPERIENCE OF THE BELIEVER IN THE TIME OF INTIMATE FELLOWSHIP WITH THE FATHER [AND HIS WORD] IN THE EARLY MORNING HOURS WILL EMPOWER THAT ONE TO KEEP THEIR SPIRIT MAN [INNER MAN] IN DOMINANCE THROUGHOUT THE DAY**

...."In the morning, O Lord, Thou wilt hear my voice; in the morning I will order my prayer to Thee and eagerly watch".... Psalm 5:3 NASB

The "inner chamber" is not "relegated" to just an hour or two in the early morning, although it certainly "begins" there. All those who are truly seeking to enter into the fullness of their destiny and Kingdom-position, in Christ, will surely spend the vast majority of their time in the "inner chamber" [secret place of God's presence; quiet in their heart before God]. For it is certain that it is necessary for them to do so in order to carry out their perfect part in the fullness of the Father's plan in this last hour. The initial experience of the believer in the time of intimate fellowship with the Father [and His Word] in the early morning hours will empower that one to keep their spirit man [inner man] in dominance throughout the day. When the inner man is in this position the heart of that one remains in the place of an "abiding sensitivity" to the still, small voice of the Holy Spirit and, thus, empowers that one to "maintain" the inner chamber experience throughout the day - regardless of what they run across as they carry out their daily tasks. I must say here again that the "specifics" of when to rise, and how long one will spend with Him, are unique to each and every child of God. But we can be assured that He [and He alone] knows exactly what each one of us "needs" in order to walk [abide] in the "fullness" of what He has for us on any given day. Thus, as one is faithful to obey the Father in this area of rising early and entering into the "inner chamber", they will have a deep and abiding assurance that they are bearing "maximum fruit" for the Kingdom of God, and that they are "doing their part" in the establishment of the True Church - the "holy and blameless" Church of the Lord Jesus Christ! Do not neglect the call to the "inner chamber" and allow yourself to become "unteachable" in a time where we need to be "constantly" taught in ALL things by the Holy Spirit - "moment to moment".

### **SEPARATION AND "OBSCURITY" NOT "ACCIDENTAL"**

There are many who - up until this time - have found themselves "isolated" to a degree from the "mainstream" of church activity in their "locality". We have been a people who have had to keep our eyes "fixed" on Jesus [the Word] in order to allow the Father to build a true image [in the light and power of the Holy Spirit] of His most glorious plan for the Church. We have been a people who have been prepared over a great number of years for a position and work that - up until this time - could not truly be seen in the "natural" [physical]. The perfect fruit of this has been the development of an intimate, personal relationship with the Father and His Word that will most certainly serve us [and Him] well in our remaining time in this dispensation.

### **REJOICE IN YOUR "INNER PRISON" TIME**

Rejoice in your "inner prison" time! We, as a Body, [individually or corporately] will not be getting the "full plan" at any given time regardless of how big or small the work is. We are going to be a people who - in walking from revelation to revelation, faith to faith and glory to glory - shall be found "abiding" in God's presence. From this place of an abiding and intimate fellowship will come ALL of our provision and empowerment and enlightenment [wisdom] - this is the way of the Kingdom of God. The Father's plan to establish the Glorious [spotless and unblemished] Church is "fool proof" - as only those with a "true heart" towards Him will be in position to experience [hear] and partake in the absolute and perfect will of God in this hour. Those who have been trained in the "way of faith" are entering into the most blessed time in the history of the Church. Those who have held to their own agendas and initiatives shall soon find that they are totally disoriented, and that they are "clearly" not in God's will for their life and ministry. Unless they repent, and come in under the umbrella of the "fullness" of the Covenant they shall leave themselves "wide open" to a series of major assaults by Satan and the powers of darkness in this most critical hour.

### **THE "RELEASE" OF "APOSTOLIC MINISTRIES" INTO THE CHURCH**

No matter how many of the end-time servants of God I run across we all seem to have had a degree of "separation and obscurity" as a definite characteristic of our call - up until this time. But now, the release of a great number of true "apostolic ministries" [Christ all in all] is "beginning" to take place throughout the entire Body of Christ and, in the days ahead, this will promote and produce great spiritual growth in the hearts of all those who are "wholly given" to God and His highest purposes for their life and ministry. All of the time in "separation and obscurity" [physically speaking], and the precious preparation that has been its perfect work, will now result in a "paradigm shift" of great and "almost" unimaginable magnitude. This move of the Holy Spirit - a move that shall begin to see the apostle and the prophet [and also the other offices] come into the "fullness" of the office they have been called to - shall cause the people of God to be "elevated" in their thinking through the continual flow of divine revelation from the Throne Room. Because of these things, their "activities" [words and actions] in the Church [and for the Kingdom] shall take on a whole new light and empowerment that, heretofore, would have been "thought" impossible - this side of Heaven itself!

### **"HARD" AND "THOROUGH" PREPARATION**

The sometimes "hard" and "thorough" preparation [the continually deeper work of the Cross] that multitudes and multitudes have experienced throughout the years shall now begin to bear great and "explosive" results, and it will not be long before the "perfect wisdom" of God [on their behalf throughout the years] shall be "fully" seen by them. They will come into a great understanding of why many "seemingly" unexplainable events and situations continually surrounded them - even in light of their deepest heart-desire to serve God, and carry out His highest purposes at all cost to themselves. Many will begin to understand the profound and "ever-expanding" - and far reaching - [eternal] effect their faithfulness and obedience has produced. They will literally be shocked at the magnificence of the Father's all-encompassing plan - and

their part in it - to raise up a people in the earth [themselves included] who are "fit vessels" for the "fullness" of His glory to be poured forth through - in this, the most critical hour in the history of mankind. "All" that has happened up to this time in our lives has been but a "perfect" preparation for what has now come upon us.

**Related Scriptures:** Colossians 3:1-3;

### **MARCH 19th**

#### **THE FATHER IS RAISING UP "LEADERS" [SERVANTS] THAT ARE "TRUE" TO HIS HIGHEST PURPOSES**

...."Obey your leaders, and submit to them; for they keep watch over your souls, as those who will give an account [before God]. Let them do this with joy and not with grief, for this would be unprofitable for you".... Hebrews 13:17 NASB

The deepest heart desire of the Father at this time is the "establishment" of the "spotless and unblemished" Church. As God moves in this last hour YOU CAN BE ASSURED that He will raise up leaders [men and women] who have, as their sole determination, the desire to lead the people of God into the "fullness" of their precious inheritance in Christ. Thus, shall a Church that is "wholly given" to God, and which walks in the fullness of the authority that is hers in Christ be established in the earth - to break "every" yoke of bondage that crosses their path, and to set the captives free! The Father is raising up leaders [servants] in this most critical hour that are "true" to His highest purposes, and they will be used greatly to lead those of His people whose hearts are wholly given unto Him - into the place of an "abiding" love, a place wherein every one of their actions shall represent perfectly the One that they serve. Up until this time, there has been a great "lack of faith" [mistrust] in the "all-sufficiency" of God. It is most certain that if one retains [maintains] - TO ANY DEGREE - a spirit of self-sufficiency, it is to that same degree that their revelation of the "Provision" that God has made in His Word for them shall be darkened [hidden]. We MUST come to understand, as children of God, that the Father has made EVERY provision for each one of us to walk in the fullness of the ministry that He created us to walk in, and if we are in any way "falling short" then it is not God who is to blame, but ourselves! For if one truly humbles themselves before the Father and, thus, comes to receive ALL of their sustenance from Him, they shall shut the Evil One out of their affairs - financial and otherwise. But if one "chooses" to dwell in darkness [the world] through fellowship with it, then they can never attain to a "revelation" of the authority of God and, thus, in not having the needed revelation, they are incapable of walking in the place of power that is their "true" heritage in Christ.

#### **FALSE SPIRITUALITY**

The primary reason why many fear "powerful leadership" in the Church [apart from their "own" rebelliousness] is the fact that many in the midst of the congregation have practised constantly fixing their eyes on "flesh and blood" rather than obeying the command to fix their

eyes on Jesus [the Word]. Because of this, they have come to experience only those situations and experiences that are a product of a "false spirituality" - a false spirituality that is a spontaneous by-product of placing relationship with "flesh and blood" above right relationship with the Father and His Word. This false spirituality is not something that the deceived child of God is "conscious" of, for indeed these deluded ones [leaders and followers in many areas of the church at large] "believe" that they are rendering service unto God, but what they do not realize is that unless one gives the Holy Spirit "free reign" in their heart through an absolute surrender, then through the eventual "grieving" of the Holy Spirit, darkness will set in and, thus, the "light" that is in them shall, in reality, be darkness! And so what is developed in this situation is a cycle of ever increasing darkness - that is, the one ministering the Word of God, apart from the anointing of God, is spreading darkness and all those in the congregation who have developed the habit of fixing their attention upon "flesh and blood", freely receive the word given and, thus, their "faith" becomes strengthened and locked in the traditions and doctrines and "self-sufficiency" of men rather than the absolute Truth of God. Let me say this again: that regardless of where one is, if they will humble themselves before the Father and diligently seek Him with ALL of their heart, there is NO way that Satan can keep them apart from the true light [revelation] of God and His Word [Will] - for they will be led and taught by the Holy Spirit, REGARDLESS of the darkness that surrounds them. For, indeed, the Father is faithful and He, Himself, is very near to all those who will draw near to Him! Much of the problem that has been caused by people's adherence to the "wisdom of man", and the "idle" words that proceed from that "wisdom", would be remedied immediately if they would lay down their entire lives before the Father to do His will - and His will, alone. In many places, the church has been "structured" to accommodate a "Christianity" without consecration and sanctification, but I shall spend little time on this, save to say that "EVERY" foundation that has been laid apart from the revealed knowledge of God's Word, shall be brought to nothing in the sight of God and in the sight of man in this most critical and glorious hour! Therefore, let us diligently seek the Father, in a spirit of true humility - that is, seeking continually to come into a deeper dependence upon [and trust in] Him for ALL things - that we might enter into that place of His perfect will for our lives. As we seek to be taught of the Father, He will continually lead us to the people and "writings" that are necessary for our edification, and which are anointed of Him. For it is certain that we can in no way effect our own consecration and sanctification through the "strength" and "wisdom" of the "flesh"! It is ONLY the practicing of an intimate fellowship with the Father on a daily basis, and a constant abiding in the Word of God that shall enable us to walk in the FULLNESS of our inheritance in Christ in this final hour.

### **WE MUST LIVE IN THE "NOW"**

One of the first things that the Holy Spirit will reveal to the heart of one seeking to walk in "perfect obedience" will be to "reveal" to them those "delegated authorities" that the Father has raised up for them as "gifts". This is not only for the purpose of ministering the Word of God to them but, also that they might be equipped for the work of service to the building up of the Body of Christ, and that they might attain to the unity of the faith and come to the "true knowledge" [revelation] of the Son of God. God's people must understand that when the Father calls them to submit themselves to a delegated authority He is not calling them to submit themselves to "flesh

and blood", but rather to the One that abides within that "sent one"! We MUST live in the "now", abiding in Christ, for that is truly the way of the Kingdom! And, as one who is faithful to continually seek first the Kingdom shall both see and experience, they can trust God to bring them to, and keep them in, the perfect spiritual positioning [in and by the power of His Spirit] - "knowing" that in that place they will have great clarity and discernment in ALL things, and concerning ALL those who cross their path.

**Related Scriptures:** Luke 10:27; Matthew 28:20; John 15:1-11; 1 Peter 5:5-7, Hebrews 12:1-3; Luke 11:35; James 4:8a; Ephesians 4:11-16;

## **MARCH 20th**

### **WE SHALL SEE MORE OF THE "GLORIOUS [DIVINE] CONNECTIONS"**

...."and the congregation [multitude] of those who believed were of one heart and soul"....  
Acts 4:32a NASB

This is a most exciting time. Since the beginning of the year there has been a great change in the spiritual climate. Although He has not yet given me the words to what is rolling around in my spirit - the Father is indicating to me in this time that the great "paradigm shift" prophesied earlier concerning the advent of the apostles and prophets is now upon us. How this will translate out in the "physical arena" remains to be seen - moment to moment, day to day. I believe that as each and every child of God who is "truly" seeking His highest and most holy purpose simply begins to "move" in a pin-point accuracy in their carrying out of the Holy Spirit's every instruction and leading, THEN we shall see more of the "glorious connections" that shall cause many, many aspects of the Father's will for the establishment of the Church to fall "immediately" into place - IN A BIG WAY. Because of these things the necessary resources [people included] to establish what the Father desires to establish in the midst of His people in this particular time shall be established in ways - and with means - far beyond our "limited expectations" up until this time! In light of these things we must get ready - and stay ready!

### **THERE WILL NEED TO BE A CERTAIN "ACCLIMATIZATION" TO GOD'S PRESENCE - IN THE "INNER CHAMBER"**

There is literally no limit to the possibilities that lay directly before us in this most critical and glorious hour, BUT we must "continue" to allow our minds to be renewed to a "continually" greater degree. They most certainly will be - as we are faithful to remain in close fellowship with the Father and His Word. It is in this way that we shall keep ourselves from being "overwhelmed" by this great release of the Holy Spirit that is now upon us. There will need to be a certain "acclimatization" to God's presence in the "inner chamber" on our behalf in order to minister both accurately and thoroughly in the coming days. It is this precious time in the "inner chamber" [the place of revelation] that is the "common thread" amongst all those whose hearts are "wholly given" to the carrying out of the Father's highest purposes and most holy will - in EVERY given situation and circumstance. As He moves powerfully by His Spirit to bring

together the aforementioned "glorious connections" throughout the Body of Christ we will not have - or need - a long time to "get used to each other", for a common spiritual "bond" will have already been "forged" in the secret place of the Father's presence. Because of the most glorious work that He has been doing throughout our lives - the work of the Cross - we shall surely be found in the true unity and one accord that can only be wrought by the Holy Spirit working in a "willing" and obedient heart. Thus, we shall "immediately" begin to accomplish great, great things in His name, and it will seem as though we have known each other for "years and years".

**THESE "GLORIOUS CONNECTIONS" SHALL HAVE THE NECESSARY RESOURCES AND FINANCES TO CARRY OUT THE FATHER'S WILL - FOR THE CHURCH AND THE NATIONS**

These "glorious connections" shall have the necessary resources and finances to carry out the Father's will in ways that shall seem "outrageous" to the world and its limited understanding and the poor of the nations shall begin to be fed and clothed [both physically and spiritually] - and vast multitudes shall begin to be drawn to the Glorious Church - a Church that has finally become the "shining beacon" she was always meant to be! There is an eager anticipation, and supernatural hope and expectation building within my heart daily, as I can clearly see deep within that the Father is about to take the cover [blanket] off of those bondservants and handmaidens that He has raised up to "lead" His people [serve, with a view to their spiritual "elevation"] and establish His great and glorious works - whatever they might be. Throughout, what has now become many years of learning to walk by faith [in and for ALL things], and answering the call to "abide" in a place of extreme closeness to the Father and His Word [*in order to continually be in the "proper position" to elevate God's people - those who truly desire to be elevated into the fulness of all that the Father has planned for them, and also remain "above" the activity of the "religious spirits" that have so plagued the church at large - UP UNTIL THIS TIME*] there have been only "selected" [by the Father] periods of fellowship in the "midst" of God's people for these handmaidens and bondservants [the forerunners]. But now, I see clearly in my spirit that the Father is bringing forth many who are true to Him and, thus, the aforementioned "glorious connections" that are now being established are becoming an unspeakable blessing to their heart. Regardless of how wonderful and "sustaining" fellowship with the Father and His Word is [and has been] and will continue to be - FOREVER, there is a special blessing intended by Him in this dispensation for us, as His children, concerning "fellowship" with one another. This true fellowship - in and by the Holy Spirit - shall now begin to come forth in the midst of all those who truly love God to a degree which - up until this time - was not thought to be possible this side of Heaven itself.

**THERE ARE NO SELF-SERVING OR MANIPULATIVE PURPOSES [NO GUILF] IN THE HEARTS OF THOSE WHO ARE "WHOLLY GIVEN" TO GOD**

This "true" fellowship is so far above and beyond the "social fellowship" that has "frequented" the church and the relationships that are its spontaneous by-product, again - UP UNTIL THIS TIME - that it is difficult to even mention both in the same breath. This true fellowship and unity of the Spirit that is even now beginning to manifest in the midst of the



"obedient ones" is a fellowship between "flesh and blood", but at the same time the Father, Jesus and the Holy Spirit shall clearly and powerfully be seen to be right in our midst! The pure and unadulterated love of God is able to flow between these precious hearts, and in this experience we "begin" to get a "glimpse" of what our fellowship together shall be - FOREVER! In this precious blessing of the Father in this hour [the establishing of these "glorious connections"], and the true spiritual environments that are created through this true unity there will be found no "self-serving" or manipulative purposes [no guile] in the hearts of all those who are "wholly given". Thus, all involved are found abiding in that place of "one accord" - for EVERY element of "self-desire", and the self-exaltive thoughts, words and actions that are ALWAYS its spontaneous by-product have been cast aside - having been continually brought captive to a perfect obedience [revelation of the Father's Will]. It is very difficult to describe in words but I can see clearly that even though the "inner chamber" will always be the first and foremost priority in our lives, the Father has chosen this time to begin to form many "alliances" - in and by His Spirit - and these "alliances" throughout the Body of Christ shall be used to literally "turn the world upside down" in our remaining time in this dispensation.

**"guile"** - treacherous cunning or craft; premeditated deceit;

**Related Scriptures:** Joel 2:21-27; Ephesians 4:11-16; John 14:21,23;

### **MARCH 21st**

#### **IT IS THROUGH THE MIND [THOUGHT-LIFE] THAT THE EVIL ONE CONTINUALLY ATTEMPTS TO KEEP THE CHILDREN OF GOD IN BONDAGE**

...."The reverent fear and worshipful awe of the Lord includes the hatred of evil. Pride, arrogance, the evil way, and perverted and twisted speech I hate".... Proverbs 8:13 Amplified Translation

As long as the child of God is inclined to lean upon - and, thus, exercise - their own understanding ["flesh"] they will not be able to truly recognize their Enemy. For he will continually attempt to hide behind the "mask" of flesh and blood [idolatry] - causing them to keep their "focus" off of him, and on their physical circumstances and their natural emotions [natural relationships]. It is through this avenue of deception that the Evil One is able to continually neutralize the believer's effectiveness against himself - for in one keeping their eyes on what they discern through their five physical senses they place themselves outside the sphere of revelation. It is through the "mind" [thought-life] that the Evil One continually attempts to keep the children of God in bondage, therefore, one must come to see clearly the importance of bringing "every" thought captive to a perfect obedience [revelation of the Father's will] in Christ. In these most glorious days, we must whole-heartedly seek to present our bodies a living and holy sacrifice as well and, in continually guarding our heart with ALL diligence "allow" ourselves to be transformed by the renewing of our minds - for our success or failure depends upon our diligence in this area!

## **IT IS BOTH A STRANGE AND TRAGIC THING IN THE EYES OF THE FATHER THAT MANY OF HIS CHILDREN ARE STILL SUFFERING UNDER THE BONDAGE OF THE LAW OF SIN AND DEATH**

From the scripture above we can see two things: first we can see clearly the disdain which the Father has for anything which is a manifestation of evil and, secondly, we can see the need to remove ourselves from any way which would cause us to lean on our own understanding rather than on the wisdom of God. Because many children of God have, for the most part, failed to obey the commandment of God to be separated from "heart-fellowship" with the world, they have "allowed" themselves to be lured into a position outside the covenants of promise that they have with the Father, in Christ - and there is great danger in this! It was exactly this situation that the Spirit of God was speaking of in Hosea 8:1. In this last hour, many have "transgressed" the covenant and rebelled against the Word of God - thereby "allowing" Satan and his forces to set them up for a fall. It is both a strange and tragic thing in the eyes of the Father that many of His children are still suffering under the bondage of the law of sin and death when, in reality, all this time [the past two thousand years] they have been perfectly [completely] redeemed by the precious Blood of the Lamb!

## **HOW EASILY WORDS WHICH ARE NOT IN ACCORDANCE WITH THE TRUTH FLOW FORTH FROM THE MOUTHS OF THOSE WHO DO NOT KNOW THE FATHER INTIMATELY**

How much the heavenly Father loves each one of His children, and how often He is misunderstood by those who "mentally ascend" to His love - basing all on "notions" that proceed from their "own" darkened understanding ["strongholds" (mind-sets) that have been established by Satan and his forces over their lifetime through fear and darkness]. How blessed is the one who seeks His [the Father's] face in ALL things for they shall surely both find and experience the loving and tender heart of the Father towards them. Often He has been maligned as a cruel and difficult [stern] Father who does not meet the needs of His children - or one who remains silent in the face of His children's adversity. These are lies directly from the Enemy - and should be treated as such! How easily words that are not in accordance with the Truth flow forth from the mouths of those who do not "know" the Father intimately. But, on the other hand, how the praises flow forth from the hearts of those who have experienced the richness of His tender love. As long as the child of God holds onto a distorted or perverted image of the Heavenly Father they will not open their hearts wide to Him nor will they trust Him to meet their needs [spirit, soul, body or financially] - and, because of these things, they will continue to lean upon their own understanding in an effort to sustain themselves - even in their pursuit of fulfilling the call upon their life. As the believer is faithful to meditate upon the Word of God on a daily basis, all things concerning the perfect character of the Father that they need to know will be revealed to them by the Spirit of God and they, in beginning to fellowship with the Father, Son and Holy Spirit, will be drawn ever closer to the deep things of God [and the Kingdom] and, ultimately, will experience the fullness of God they were meant to experience, in Christ.

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Corinthians 10:5; Romans 12:1-2; James 4:4; Romans 8:1-2; Proverbs

3:5-6; Galatians 3:13; Joshua 1:8; Ephesians 3:14-21; 2 Peter 1:2-4; Matthew 5:48; James 4:8a; 1 Corinthians 1:30;

## **MARCH 22nd**

### **THE REALITY OF THE CALL ON EACH AND EVERY ONE OF US TO LOVE ONE ANOTHER AT ALL TIMES - AT "ALL" COST TO OURSELVES**

...."The one who loves his brother abides in the light and there is no cause for stumbling in him. But the one who hates his brother is in the darkness and walks in the darkness, and does not know where he is going because the darkness has blinded his eyes".... 1 John 2:10-12 NASB

Every time a situation arises in our life that provokes our peace, and attempts to get us to take offense at something said or done, we must immediately realize that whatever has happened [or is happening] is from Satan, and that he has a specific plan to disrupt our walk with the Lord. Secondly, [and this is where the church has fallen far short of God's provision for the most part] we need to immediately begin to exercise faith [which works ONLY through love] in the portion of God's Word that states, "our struggle [battle] is not [NEVER] against flesh and blood". In other words, we must continually allow the Holy Spirit, through the guarding of our own hearts with all diligence, to empower us with a continually deeper revelation of the reality of the call on each and every one of us to love one another at "all" times - at "all" cost to ourselves.

### **ONE FORGIVES BY FAITH - WORKING THROUGH AN ABIDING LOVE**

There is a two word answer to the question: "How do I forgive"? It is BY FAITH. Forgiveness is not motivated by "feelings" or we would never forgive anyone who has sinned against us. The "empowerment" for "all" forgiveness is found in the Holy Spirit dwelling within us - the Spirit of Love - He is also the Spirit of forgiveness. We, in ourselves [flesh], are incapable of forgiving even the seemingly smallest of offenses. When Paul stated, "there is no good [righteousness] in me, no not in my flesh" he drew the absolute line in the sand that draws and leads us to the sister statement that Jesus made, "apart from Me [the Anointed One and His Anointing] you can do NOTHING" - and, as it was written later on in the book of Hebrews, "it is only faith that pleases God".

### **ABSOLUTE KINGDOM TRUTHS**

In this last of the last hour we, as the true body of believers, are going to have these ABSOLUTE Kingdom truths revealed to our hearts to the point where we are consumed with the love of God for "all" those who cross our path - and from this most holy position, "forgiveness", and every other act of perfect love, shall simply become the spontaneous outpouring of the Father's heart of compassion towards even the most wicked "vessels" that Satan is "enabled" to strike out with. Perhaps the best way to explain this clearly is to relate an experience I had which truly was the turning point in my walk with God, and the catalyst in freeing me up to enter into a much fuller and deeper ministry to the saints. The Father has dealt with me over the years with

ground after ground of unforgiveness [hurt, self-desire, selfishness] - a great deal of this was forgiving myself for the selfish ways of the past which had hurt certain people who were very close to me. When I first handed my "entire" life [by faith] over to the Lord in 1980 I was given an immediate revelation concerning the importance of, first of all, "receiving" from the Father complete forgiveness for not only past actions, but also for any of the day to day "departures" from love that seem to easily befall the new Christian. It is so easy for Satan to both accuse and keep the new believer in the place of condemnation - a place wherein "their view" of themselves always hinders their relationship with God due to their "feelings" of inadequacy and unworthiness [sin-consciousness].

### **DAILY OPPORTUNITIES TO TAKE OFFENSE**

As I began to walk with the Lord in those early years there "seemed" to be almost daily opportunities to take offense - some real, some imagined - and I learned over the years how to continue to walk in love "regardless" of what happened. Some things I held onto for a time and others I "immediately" let go of. But either way, when I would faithfully give any "ground" in me that "surfaced" over to the Lord, I would ask Him to "burn" it out and consume it with Holy Fire; and in the "void" that was left I asked Him to fill that vacated space with His precious love and understanding. I do not in any way want to oversimplify this process - although it really is a simple thing once we get past the "fleeting feelings" of the flesh - and I do not want to say this was always "pleasant" or "smooth", but I will say this:

*Walking in love, and continually exercising forgiveness, is the most important matter that we have to deal with day to day and it is the one thing - if held to with ALL diligence - that will keep us in proper and pure fellowship with the Father, and continually release the flow of the anointing abiding within us to set the captives free.*

On the other hand if we hold to "unforgiveness" we cut ourselves off from the precious and "empowering" fellowship with the Father and His Word that is the prerequisite to carrying out the work of the Church and the Kingdom and, because our conscience is not clear and "condemns" us [1 John 3:18-24], we can, if we stubbornly resist the gentle whisperings of the Holy Spirit, "allow" ourselves to be used by the Evil One to carry out his will [schemes against the brethren]!

### **"PALTRY" RESULTS**

This is precisely why each and every one of us must keep the Word of God first and foremost in our hearts [and in our thinking] by guarding our hearts with all diligence all of the time, and, thus, be found faithful to the command to "bring every thought captive" to a revelation of the Father's Will [obedience]. When one begins to abide in this position of faithfulness to - and diligence towards - the Word [Will] of God, the matters that seemed so difficult, such as forgiving and loving those that Satan uses to "hurt" us, will actually become the very "catalyst" that allows the anointing of compassion and love abiding within us to flow forth and set the "captives" free - EVERY TIME! There are many children of God who wonder why they seem to

have such "paltry" results as they go forth to do the work of God, and yet they hold to unforgiveness in a spirit of self-justification and self-exaltation [unconsciously] and, thus, they hinder and even block completely the flow of the Father's love through them to all those who cross their path. We must, as the children of God, understand clearly in the depths of our being, that we CANNOT serve God and MAINTAIN unforgiveness toward anyone! This is a most important revelation - one that shall be revealed in its fullness and absoluteness before we leave here and one, when received and acted upon, will "release" vast multitudes into the "fullness" of all that the Father has called them to in the final, glorious move that He has planned for all those who truly love Him.

**"paltry"** - having little or no worth or value;

**Related Scriptures:** Ephesians 6:12; Galatians 5:6; Romans 7:18; John 15:5; Hebrews 11:6; 2 Timothy 2:19-26; Proverbs 4:23;

### **MARCH 23rd**

**IN THIS HOUR A "STRONG SPIRIT OF PASSION" FOR THE WILL OF GOD SHALL BE RELEASED IN THE MIDST OF ALL THOSE WHO TRULY LOVE GOD**

...."Watch over your heart with all diligence, for from it flow the springs of life".... Proverbs 4:23 NASB

In this last of the last hour a "strong spirit of passion" [or strong godly desire] shall be released within the hearts of all those who truly love God - those whose hearts are "wholly" given to the highest purposes of the Father. This "passion", which is the spontaneous by-product of the Spirit of love abiding within one's heart, will have - as its first and chief characteristic - an intense and consuming desire to "reverence" the Word of God and, thus, continually give Him His proper place in all that they say and do. It is the will of the Father in this time to "reveal" His beloved sons and daughters to the earth - and all of the inhabitants therein. Therefore, the "First Born" [Jesus] must have pre-eminence! As those who are faithful and obedient continue to give the Word of God His due position in their lives they shall "immediately" begin to gain a deep and intense [all consuming] revelation of the Father's love for them, and they shall also "begin" to understand - to a continually greater degree - the esteem and the honor that He [the Father] places on the precious Blood that was shed at Calvary. For far too long we, as a Body - both individually and corporately - have maintained and walked in a position "far below" where the Father would have us walk. Unknowingly [up until this hour] we have blocked the deep and absolute revelation that the Father desired to give us concerning the POWER of the precious Blood of Jesus and, because of this, we have held to an element of "sin-consciousness", and "allowed" Satan and his forces to continually rob us and keep us out of the fullness of God's authority and purpose for our life and ministry. In this time, the Father is now releasing a new and fresh revelation concerning the power of the Blood, and, because of this, those whose hearts are "wholly given" shall be quickly elevated in their "thinking". They shall be healed of "all" past hurts, and the ground of "mistrust" - which had kept them in a position "far below" the absolute

love and faith that is necessary to, first, come into the perfect fellowship with Him that the Father so desires and, secondly, abide in that place of a "perfect trust" as we go forth in perfect obedience to carry out every good and righteous work.

### **NEW INTENSITY OF LOVE BETWEEN THE CHILDREN OF GOD**

The second effect of this "strong spirit of passion" will manifest in an ever growing and, again, consuming love for our brothers and sisters in Christ. This "intensity" will increase with each passing day right up until the time we [the Glorious Church] depart. Even now I have begun to see the "first fruits" of this divine love from the heart of the Father flowing in and out in the midst of all those whose hearts are wholly given, and it is truly a magnificent experience. It is almost incomprehensible and it is, at best, very difficult to describe those things that our loving Father has in store for us. It literally has come down to the fact that we must all be walking from revelation to revelation just to even "begin" to function and walk in the Glory of God that is even now being poured forth to a continually greater degree in the midst of all those who truly love God.

### **PURSUE THE ENEMY UNTIL HE IS CONSUMED!**

The third effect of this "strong spirit of passion" shall be an intense desire to pursue the enemy and his strongholds until they are CONSUMED [devastated - destroyed - removed. As God sends forth His holy apostles and prophets from the Throne Room in this hour the Father is going to release a powerful anointing [impartation] that shall give a deep and thorough discernment concerning every last one of Satan's schemes in the midst of God's people - and for that matter in the world also. From this "position" [of the "ascension-life" - Ephesians 1:20-23;], the saints of God shall control and devastate Satan and his forces at every turn in this final hour, and this will result in a continually expanding terror and confusion in their midst. We shall march forth in perfect obedience [both individually and corporately], and they [and their evil schemes] shall be devastated [destroyed] - without exception! Glory to God!

**"passion"** - ardent affection or love;

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 5:5; Psalm 119:38; Romans 8:14-19; Luke 10:27; Ephesians 2:10; 2 Samuel 22:38;

### **MARCH 24th**

**IN THIS HOUR A "STRONG SPIRIT OF PASSION" FOR THE WILL OF GOD SHALL BE RELEASED IN THE MIDST OF ALL THOSE WHO TRULY LOVE GOD**

...."Watch over your heart with all diligence, for from it flow the springs of life"....  
Proverbs 4:23 NASB

In this last of the last hour a "strong spirit of passion" [or strong godly desire] shall be released within the hearts of all those who truly love God - those whose hearts are "wholly" given

to the highest purposes of the Father. This "passion", which is the spontaneous by-product of the Spirit of love abiding within one's heart, will have - as its first and chief characteristic - an intense and consuming desire to "reverence" the Word of God and, thus, continually give Him His proper place in all that they say and do. It is the will of the Father in this time to "reveal" His beloved sons and daughters to the earth - and all of the inhabitants therein. Therefore, the "First Born" [Jesus] must have preeminence! As those who are faithful and obedient continue to give the Word of God His due position in their lives they shall "immediately" begin to gain a deep and intense [all consuming] revelation of the Father's love for them, and they shall also "begin" to understand - to a continually greater degree - the esteem and the honor that He [the Father] places on the precious Blood that was shed at Calvary. For far too long we, as a Body - both individually and corporately - have maintained and walked in a position "far below" where the Father would have us walk. Unknowingly [up until this hour] we have blocked the deep and absolute revelation that the Father desired to give us concerning the POWER of the precious Blood of Jesus and, because of this, we have held to an element of "sin-consciousness", and "allowed" Satan and his forces to continually rob us and keep us out of the fullness of God's authority and purpose for our life and ministry. In this time, the Father is now releasing a new and fresh revelation concerning the power of the Blood, and, because of this, those whose hearts are "wholly given" shall be quickly elevated in their "thinking". They shall be healed of "all" past hurts, and the ground of "mistrust" - which had kept them in a position "far below" the absolute love and faith that is necessary to, first, come into the perfect fellowship with Him that the Father so desires and, secondly, abide in that place of a "perfect trust" as we go forth in perfect obedience to carry out every good and righteous work.

### **NEW INTENSITY OF LOVE BETWEEN THE CHILDREN OF GOD**

The second effect of this "strong spirit of passion" will manifest in an ever growing and, again, consuming love for our brothers and sisters in Christ. This "intensity" will increase with each passing day right up until the time we [the Glorious Church] depart. Even now I have begun to see the "first fruits" of this divine love from the heart of the Father flowing in and out in the midst of all those whose hearts are wholly given, and it is truly a magnificent experience. It is almost incomprehensible and it is, at best, very difficult to describe those things that our loving Father has in store for us. It literally has come down to the fact that we must all be walking from revelation to revelation just to even "begin" to function and walk in the Glory of God that is even now being poured forth to a continually greater degree in the midst of all those who truly love God.

### **PURSUE THE ENEMY UNTIL HE IS CONSUMED!**

The third effect of this "strong spirit of passion" shall be an intense desire to pursue the enemy and his strongholds until they are CONSUMED [devastated - destroyed - removed. As God sends forth His holy apostles and prophets from the Throne Room in this hour the Father is going to release a powerful anointing [impartation] that shall give a deep and thorough discernment concerning every last one of Satan's schemes in the midst of God's people - and for that matter in the world also. From this "position" [of the "ascension-life" - Ephesians 1:20-23;],

the saints of God shall control and devastate Satan and his forces at every turn in this final hour, and this will result in a continually expanding terror and confusion in their midst. We shall MARCH forth in perfect obedience [both individually and corporately], and they [and their evil schemes] shall be devastated [destroyed] - without exception! Glory to God!

**"passion"** - ardent affection or love;

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 5:5; Psalm 119:38; Romans 8:14-19; Luke 10:27; Ephesians 2:10; 2 Samuel 22:38;

## **MARCH 25th**

### **DOCTRINES OF DARKNESS**

...."Life and death are in the power of the tongue".... Proverbs 18:21 NASB

In past times, many have "allowed" themselves to be overwhelmed by the "doctrines of darkness" that Satan has established in the "church" at large through men and women who have failed to give their hearts "wholly" to the God they "claim" to serve. In the lateness of this last hour each of us who would truly love God MUST come to - and remain in - the place of "abiding" in the secret place of His presence [the place of divine revelation]. It is only in this place that one shall prevail over the doctrines of darkness and fear [bondage] that have served only to hinder the "true" spiritual growth of vast multitudes of God's children - up until this time. As the child of God begins to understand, and, thus, receive a revelation of the power of God - that is, the anointing [Holy Spirit] that abides within them - and as they open their heart wide to receive from, and be empowered by, God in ALL things, they shall THEN clearly begin to see that the "perfection" that the Father requires of them has ALREADY been provided for, in Christ! As the end of the age draws to a close we shall ONCE AGAIN be able to distinguish between those of God's children who truly love Him, and those who retain "rebellion" [self-desire] in their lives! For those who remain in bondage to a spirit of rebellion ALWAYS, in some way, shape or form, deny both the will of God and His power, and it is certain that through any rebellion that has been "maintained" in this hour they shall be found trampling underfoot the Son of God [Word of God], having regarded as unclean [unworthy] the Blood of the Covenant by which they were sanctified, and they shall found insulting the Spirit of Grace [Hebrews 10:29]!

**There are so many who take lightly these things that I speak of, but it is written:**

...."The Lord will judge His people"....

**and indeed**

...."it is a terrifying thing to fall into the hands of the living God!".... Hebrews 10:30b-31

**THE FATHER'S MOTIVE IN ESTABLISHING TRUE DELEGATED AUTHORITIES**



## **IN THE MIDST OF HIS PEOPLE**

"Authority" is often misunderstood by many of God's children as something that will "oppress" them, hurt them or trouble them. But, in reality, God uses authority - both inherent [the Word of God] and delegated [the true servants], to replenish their lack with true spiritual food, and to set them free. The Father's motive in instituting "authority" is to bestow His riches upon us and to supply the need of the spiritually weak. God first works in one's life [AND WORKS THOROUGHLY] so that He may give that person to the Body of Christ as a delegated authority to "serve" His people - in order that they might learn obedience and possess the revealed knowledge which they need to fulfil "their" portion of Christ's ministry. Many children of God retain a form of rebellion in their lives "unconsciously" - although I must add that if they were entering into the "inner chamber" on a daily basis, the Word would both illuminate and deal with [remove] any ground of fear and, thus, it is they themselves [through their wrong spiritual positioning] who "block" the revelation they need to enter into the fullness of the ministry [Kingdom-position] that they are called to. There is ground of fear and rebellion that yet remains in the hearts of many who are in "positions" of leadership in the "church", and until they place themselves in a position that will rid them of the darkness they "hold to", they shall remain unable [unfit] to receive [measure] "fully" the Word of God through the delegated authorities the Father desires to send to them for their enlightenment and elevation into the fullness of His plan for them.

## **THE FATHER IS GOING TO DEAL THOROUGHLY WITH THE "DECEITFUL TONGUE"**

This is precisely the reason why the "doctrines" that are a product of a "sin-consciousness" [unrighteousness-consciousness], are propagated [sustained] amongst the children of God rather than cut off and destroyed [consumed] by the light and power of the Holy Spirit. Although it is the Father's desire to meet the needs of the "spiritually weak", unless one first humbles themselves before God and, thus, recognizes that they even have a need, then they shall not take the "necessary steps" to put themselves in the position wherein they are able to receive from God - and all those that He "sends" to them for their edification. As the true delegated authorities of God are raised up in this hour, going forth from His presence to minister life [zoe] to His people, the "wealth" [true riches (revelation) and divine prosperity] they have obtained through precious fellowship and communion with the Father becomes the wealth of all those who will humble themselves before God, and open their hearts to hear. It is certain that many painful experiences could be avoided by diligent submission [yieldedness] to God's inherent authority [the Word of God] - for "any" sustained rebellion against that authority leads ALWAYS to some form of poverty and lack. In rebelling against "authority" - both inherent and delegated - the child of God has rejected their only means to the superabundant grace and riches that the Heavenly Father has provided for them in Christ. The essence of ALL true ministry is always to set the captives free and to build up the "Body" in love - the first and foremost instruction for the one[s] being ministered to, to enter into the "inner chamber" on a daily basis. If anyone's root motivation and instruction [teaching] is apart from these things then it is certain that their deepest heart desire is not towards God and His Church, but towards themselves - and, it is certain, this rebellious heart-

attitude and the pursuit of self-glory will "always" manifest itself in the words they speak. In this last hour, the Father is going to deal thoroughly with the "deceitful" and vainglorious tongue in the midst of His people!

**Related Scriptures:** 1 John 2:27; Matthew 5:48; Malachi 3:16-4:3; 1 Peter 4:17;

**MARCH 26th**

### **A CARE OR WORRY IS A "LOFTY THING"**

...."we are destroying speculations and every lofty thing raised up against the knowledge of God, and we are taking every thought captive to the obedience of Christ".... 2 Corinthians 10:5 NASB

Notice the words that Paul uses here - he writes, "we are destroying speculations". Now we know that when we destroy something we remove every trace of it so that nothing that existed before exists anymore. In the same way, Paul talks of destroying "every lofty thing" raised up against the knowledge of God. We must realize that a care or a worry is a lofty thing because it seeks to exalt itself above the spiritual reality of the Word of God. Any thought or meditation [mind-set] that is not based on the Word of God is a "speculation" or "lofty thing" and, therefore, we must rid ourselves of them and seek to destroy [completely put aside] anything that is contrary to God's Word [Will] in our lives. It is when this is revealed to the heart of the believer by the Spirit of God that they will no longer seek in ANY way to sow to the flesh, and they will find that they will be transformed [by the renewing of their mind] into a pleasing child whose "only desire" is to act on the Word [Will] of God - "their" will having been brought to the place where its only desire is to do the perfect will of God. Once the believer has appropriated the Word of God concerning the casting of their cares upon their benevolent and loving Heavenly Father - in a perfect and absolute trust - THEN they will have removed much of the ground Satan was able to stand on and work from in their life and, thus, will have a continually clearer image of the Lord Jesus Christ - no longer bound by confusion and fear but, rather, they will be found living the life of faith in the power of the Holy Spirit.

### **WHEN THE BELIEVER'S HEART IS WELL ESTABLISHED IN GOD'S WORD, FEAR AND WORRY WILL NO LONGER BE AN "ACTIVE" FORCE IN THEIR LIFE**

In 1 Peter 5:5-7 the Word of God states:

...."You younger men, likewise, be subject to your elders; and all of you clothe yourselves with humility towards one another, for God is opposed to the proud but gives grace to the humble. Humble yourselves therefore under the mighty hand of God, that He may exalt you at the proper time, casting all your anxiety [care] upon Him, because He cares for you"....

These scriptures we are dealing with today are perhaps scriptures that many believers are familiar with, but until the child of God "believes" that they are true, and until they are "revealed"

to their heart by the Holy Spirit [the Spirit of wisdom and revelation], their instantaneous reaction to a situation will still be one of fear and worry, rather than one of faith. When the believer's heart is well established in God's Word, fear and worry will no longer be an "active" force in their life. This is precisely the way God planned it, and all that remains is for the church to begin to act on the Word of God in EVERY area of their walk [faith [not fear] comes from hearing and hearing by the Word of God]. Fear and worry will not have an avenue because all of the faith of the believer whose heart is "established" will be in God's Word. The Wuest expanded translation of the New Testament really captures the essence of the teaching put forth in 1 Peter 5:5-7. It states:

*...."Moreover, all of you, clothe yourselves with humility toward one another, because God opposes Himself to those who set themselves above others, but gives grace to those who are lowly [lowly in the estimation of their own flesh, but strong in the realization of who they are in Christ Jesus] permit yourselves therefore to be humbled under the mighty hand of God in order that [you] He may exalt in an appropriate season, having deposited with Him once for all the whole of your worry because to Him it is a matter of concern respecting you"....*

The "appropriate season" mentioned above comes about as we are found continually growing in Christ - and as we come to the fullness of the revelation that we are "crucified" to both our flesh and the world. Thus, those seeds of faith that have been planted and nurtured in our heart bring us into the stage of abundance in our fruit-bearing for the Church and the Kingdom. The Heavenly Father waits patiently in the life of the believer who is seeking Him until that perfect time in which the believer will receive and enjoy the blessing to the fullest - thus bringing the greatest glory to Him. Again, it is for this reason that the child of God should be seeking whole-heartedly for the Holy Spirit to reveal ALL that would only serve to hinder the reception of blessings from the Father. For the Father loves His children, and desires to bless them in every way - in order that the name of Jesus might be exalted and lifted up for all men to see. Following the words "appropriate season" this translation states "having deposited with Him once for all the whole of your worry". When one places a sum of money in a night deposit box in a bank they don't place it in the deposit slot keeping their hand on it. Once the decision has been made they freely drop the deposit envelope into the box and its gone so that even if they changed their mind and wanted it back they couldn't get it back - until perhaps the next day. This is exactly the type of attitude we need to develop in casting our care upon the Lord. We need to take that specific worry or care and make a firm decision to place it squarely in the hands of our Heavenly Father. As the believer begins to practice and develop this habit in EVERY situation they are in, it will not be long before their spontaneous reaction in every circumstance will be to look to the Word of God and what it says pertaining to the potential worry or care - and in doing this - lean totally on the integrity [faithfulness] of the Heavenly Father to resolve the difficulty by "His" power. For too long, many children of God have been content with holding on to worry and care. When any child of God "practices" relying on their own strength they will THEN hold onto that care, and will, if practiced continually, be held in bondage by a spirit of fear [and darkness] to some degree. On the other hand, the believer who will immediately look to the Word of God in EVERY circumstance of their life will develop their faith and grow spiritually with each passing day.

## **SATAN IS "MOVED" BY FEAR THE SAME WAY THAT GOD IS MOVED BY FAITH**

As the believer diligently continues to cast ALL of their care on the Father fear will no longer be a driving force in their walk. Satan will not persist long in the life of the one who - no matter what happens - turns first to the Word of God. This principle of casting one's care is extremely important for many reasons but perhaps one of the main benefits is that we learn to handle the Word of God accurately and unashamedly and, thus, become proficient in the use of the sword of the Spirit in EVERY way. This consistent diligence in our handling of God's Word enables [empowers] us to appropriate the "fullness" of Christ's victory over Satan at Calvary and this, in turn, causes us to walk in the fullness of the authority we have been given in Christ Jesus - in order that Satan and his forces might continually be put to flight, and the captives set free. When one comes to the realization that Satan is moved by fear the same way that God is moved by faith, the believer will see the necessity of removing all habits and practices [words and actions] in their walk that are based in unbelief [fear]. It is certain that as the Word of God is truly put first in the life of the believer they will be transformed by the renewing of their mind, and the harmful thought-patterns [mind-sets] Satan had used to keep them in some form of fear will be removed - and replaced with thoughts [spiritual impulses] that rise up from the "established heart" rather than from outside through the five physical senses. The heart that is "filled" with God's Word will continually speak forth words of faith and, thus, fear will become non-existent. But the heart that has been fed on human wisdom alone, and the selfish and darkened ways of the world, will operate in fear, for the heart that is filled with fear will not be able to operate in faith - for faith works by divine love shed abroad in one's heart while fear is the spontaneous by-product of unbelief [the mistrust of God].

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 12:1-2; Romans 10:17; Galatians 2:20; Galatians 5:24; Galatians 6:14; Proverbs 3:5-6; Luke 10:19; Mark 16:15-20; Hebrews 4:12; Matthew 12:34-37; Luke 11:35; Romans 5:5;

### **MARCH 27th**

## **CITIES OF REFUGE [THE ESTABLISHMENT OF THE "NECESSARY "GOSHENS"]**

There shall be clearly seen in this final hour the establishment of "cities of refuge" [glorious cities (regions) - true spiritual environments] for all those who are truly serious about fulfilling their destiny in Christ. They shall be places of "insulation" [both spiritually and physically] against the deep darkness in the "world" [remember Goshen] and they shall be "shining beacons" to all those who call upon the Lord from their heart of hearts in this most critical and glorious hour. It will be very interesting to see what Father has in store in these days for His faithful and obedient children as far as the establishing of these true "spiritual environments" goes. These "environments" shall include - and affect - families, ministries, who God-ordained delegated authorities are to be positioned with, and in what city or physical location they are to make their abode in. It is of the utmost importance for EVERY child of God

to continually put themselves in the place [spiritually] wherein they are able to hear and discern [detect] even the slightest "whisperings" of the still, small voice of the Holy Spirit. In this hour, it is certain that EVERY "preconceived notion and mental ascension" to the will of God for one's life and ministry shall SURELY put them on a path "fraught" with danger and darkness. The hour is very late and, so, the call is going forth to every last child of God to enter into the place [environment] of a close and intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word. It is only in this place of "abiding" fellowship and communion [in the "inner chamber"] that we shall be perfectly prepared to overcome ALL that lays before us in each of our individual paths from now until the time we leave here. Again, it is a matter of great importance that ALL those who are truly serious about fulfilling the fullness of the Father's will for them in Christ - place themselves in the proper position [both spiritually and physically] and, thus, be found with those delegated authorities that God has ordained. There is NOTHING to fear for those whose hearts are wholly given to God. It is just a matter of diligently seeking the necessary revelation of the Father's will in His Presence - and on a daily basis.

### **THE "CONFLICT OF THE AGES"**

Every heart that truly loves God longs for the fullness of the Father's will to be manifested in the lives of all those with whom they have to do, and they must continually be found ready at all cost to themselves. For many will soon be found in positions where they will be in need of great deliverance - whether it be spirit, soul, body or financially. Because of these things, I perceive to a greater degree with each passing day the importance of the establishment of the necessary "Goshens". The Father is about to move in an unprecedented way concerning the release of the necessary finances to His faithful and obedient ones [those who have truly held fast to the vision - Habakkuk 2:2-4] to fulfil perfectly His glorious plan throughout the earth for the establishment of the aforementioned "safe havens" or true "spiritual environments". These will be necessary as the "conflict of the ages" escalates to an intensity that will ultimately result in a worldwide harvest of unimaginable proportions and, also, a devastation of Satan and his forces that will crush even many of His greatest strongholds. Let us be found guarding our hearts with ALL diligence that we might be found abiding in a perfect co-operation with the Holy Spirit - thus fulfilling our perfect part in the overall plan of the Father in every way.

### **THE "CITIES OF REFUGE" MUST SOON BE ESTABLISHED**

The "acceleration" and the "escalation" that is taking place in these days [spiritually speaking] continually assures each and every one of us deep within our heart that we are on the "fast track" to the FULLNESS of our precious destiny in Christ. The "cities of refuge" [true corporate environments] MUST soon be established in order for the "full impartation" of the "Throne Room" revelation - that the Father desires to impart to the "entire" Body of Christ in this most critical and glorious hour - to be fully and perfectly imparted. The "environment" that the Father is seeking to establish is an environment that truly promotes the greatest spiritual growth in each willing individual - day in and day out. This "spiritual environment" - and the anointing being continually imparted therein - leads the willing one into the place of abiding in "revelation" in the inner man [the "rooting and grounding in love" without which one can not enter into the

"Kingdom-rest" that the Father so desires for each and every one of His precious children to live and abide in]. In this place of "divine light" NOTHING "good" [the exceeding abundantly beyond" blessings of the Father] or bad [every last attempt by Satan to remove the child of God from the "love-walk"] can "overwhelm" one. It is certain that if one cannot be overwhelmed by the "outward circumstances" THEN they can in no way be "overcome" by Satan and his forces - and all of those people and "things" they choose to use to carry out their evil and destructive purposes towards those who are TRULY seeking first the Kingdom. The anointing that shall be imparted from the various "cities of refuge" will continually be imparted to the Body of Christ throughout the earth - and it shall continually "elevate" all those who desire the "fullness" of the Father's plan for their life and ministry.

### **THE GLORIOUS CHURCH IS ABOUT TO ENTER ONTO THE SCENE AND THE CONFLICT OF THE KINGDOMS AND OF THE AGES SHALL IMMEDIATELY COME INTO FULL-SCALE CONFRONTATION!**

As mentioned earlier, the Father is moving very powerfully and very quickly concerning His plan for the establishment of the "cities of refuge". Everything that those who have been "abiding" in the place of holy intercession have ever prayed for throughout the years concerning the establishment of the Glorious Church - and for the raising up of godly leadership in it - is coming to pass in "certain" locations" scattered throughout the earth. We are now entering into the "fullness of time" concerning the Father's plan for His Glorious Church - so fasten your spiritual seat-belt, the "launch" is about to take place - for when God "launches" something - IT IS NO SMALL THING! Anybody who is close to the Father and in that place of abiding KNOWS beyond a shadow of a doubt that the "real deal" is on! and that very shortly - even now - it is beginning. The Glorious - and I do mean Glorious - Church is about to enter onto the scene, and the conflict of the Kingdoms and of the ages shall immediately come into full-scale confrontation - with no stone unturned!

### **THE PERFECT UNFOLDING OF THE FATHER'S ORDER ON ALL FRONTS**

Because of these things, we must continually seek to keep ourselves in a position of calm and quiet [free of distraction] in order to hear clearly whatever the Father would say in this time. There are so many things happening - and about to happen - including the "release" of the holy apostles and prophets into the fullness of that office. I am intent on the "perfect" unfolding of the Father's order on all fronts. There are so many things potentially coming together at this time that it would be very difficult for me - if not impossible - to even attempt to say what specifically will happen next. I do know this: we, in the Body of Christ, have been believing for many, many things over the years, and the answers to all the prayers now seem to be "funneled" into this short period of time we have remaining [compared to the amount of years we have been serving the Lord]. This means - at the very least - that the coming days and weeks shall be a time of great, great intensity with the Church [and the ministries therein] going non-stop "supernaturally" until we are caught up out of here. Because of the establishment of "true spiritual environments" there is a constant and eager anticipation in the hearts that are wholly given that further "revelation" concerning any given part of the Father's plan could come at any moment - these revelations

having the potential to turn around even the most seemingly impossible "looking" circumstances and situations.

## **THE TIME HAS COME FOR THE "FIRE" OF GOD TO BE POURED FORTH**

Simply stated:

This is truly the time of the miraculous! It is a time wherein the Church shall no longer be a vessel that "worships" God from afar, but rather a pure and glorious vessel that has Him "abiding" in their midst! The time has come for the "fire" of God to be poured forth through His holy vessels, and it is certain that this event itself shall have a cataclysmic effect upon not only the children of God - but also upon all flesh! O, how we must be ready in ALL areas - refusing to limit the Father and His Word in our thinking through ANY form of preconceived notions or mental ascensions to the fullness of His plan for the establishment of a "spotless and unblemished" Church.

**Related Scriptures:** Isaiah 60:1-3; Acts 2:17-21; 2 Timothy 2:26; John 14:21,23; Ephesians 5:27;

### **MARCH 28th**

## **WHEN WE ARE EXERCISING OUR FULL RELIANCE ON THE WORD OF OUR HEAVENLY FATHER WE ARE LIKE TREES, TALL AND STRAIGHT, DEEPLY WATERED**

...."cast your burden upon the Lord and He will sustain you; He will never allow the righteous to be shaken".... Psalm 55:22 NASB

In this portion of God's Word we see clearly that it is the Father's desire for us to cast "all care" upon Him, and also the firm promise with it that "He will sustain" us. As the believer feeds continually on the Word of God they will receive a deeper revelation of the faithfulness of God, and in doing so will come to the "full realization" that God is both willing and able to meet our every need and bear our every burden. Quite simply put, it always comes down to this one thing: we are either going to believe or disbelieve what God's Word says at any given time in our walk. We are going to exercise faith and lean totally on God and His Word or we are going to exercise unbelief and lean on our own understanding - and that is sin! This spiritual law is at work in our walks at all times - regardless of how small a detail we might consider something to be. We, by our words [confession] will be found activating the law of sin and death or the law of the Spirit of Life in Christ Jesus, and since it is written that the law of the Spirit of Life in Christ Jesus has set us free from the law of sin and death we need to partake fully of that freedom by placing God's Word first in our lives - for as we do this we will walk with a great degree of proficiency concerning the will of God in every area of our lives. Psalm 55:22 also states that:

...."He will never allow the righteous to be shaken"....

When we are exercising our full reliance on the Word of our Heavenly Father we are like trees, tall and straight, deeply rooted in good soil, continually watered, and when life's storms and troublesome circumstances [which are attempts by the Evil One to remove us from the narrow path of God's perfect will] come we are not even swayed because our roots are deeply established in God's Word - and "His" faithfulness.

**"I WILL INDEED MEET ALL OF YOUR NEEDS IF YOU WILL ALLOW ME TO"**

In Psalm 37:29 the Word of God states:

...."The steps of a man are established by the Lord; and He delights in his way. When he stumbles, he shall not be hurled headlong; because the Lord is the One Who holds his hand. I have been young and now I am old; yet I have not seen the righteous forsaken or his descendants begging for bread"....

As we meditate on those verses in the Bible that proclaim God's faithfulness we come to the realization that we need not take a thought or care for anything - for we come to know that "He" is in control. The Lord said to me one day, "I will indeed meet all of your needs if you will allow Me to". It was at that point that I realized how much our loving Father desires to take full responsibility for our sustenance in this life. I also realized how much I had robbed Him [up to that point in time] of the pleasure He derives from blessing His children as they walk in faith - believing only in what His Word says. All of our words and actions that do not originate in [and by] the Holy Spirit come from the "flesh", and indicate that we desire to retain control in some way over our life and ministry. We cannot "pretend" to walk the faith walk, for the manifestation of the seeds sown in the flesh will become evident in the life of that child of God who continually seeks their own. Yet, on the other hand, those who seek only to build their foundation on the Word of God [the rock of revelation knowledge] and, thus, continually sow to the Spirit will be exalted in this earth by the Father, and live lives which are pleasing to Him in every way. The Father is perfect in His love towards us and He is faithful to finish the most excellent work that He has begun in us. Let us be found trusting Him with ALL of our heart in this hour for it is certain that in this way we will enter "fully" into our precious destiny, in Christ.

**Related Scriptures:** 1 Thessalonians 5:24; Psalm 33:4; Psalm 91:4; Psalm 89; Romans 14:23; Romans 8:2; Psalm 1:1-3; Galatians 6:8;

**MARCH 29th**

**DEFINING "ENVIRONMENTS"**

....Again I say to you, that if two of you agree on earth about anything that they may ask, it shall be done for them by My Father who is in heaven. For where two or three have gathered together in My name, there I am in their midst".... Matthew 18:19-20 NASB



The Father is impressing on my heart in these days that the time is very soon for many things to come forth [much sooner than one "might" expect], so I am simply concentrating on believing for His miraculous power to intervene where needed - in His perfect order. It is very difficult for me to see anything apart from the true "environments" that the Father desires to establish in all aspects of both personal and "church life". Wherever even two are gathered together in obedience constitutes a true spiritual "environment". In light of this: it is the Father's will - in this most critical and glorious hour - to bring each and every one of His children into that environment - "ordained" [ordered] by Him - that will promote a continuous and perfect spiritual growth. In this last hour there shall be seen to be only two types of "environments" - one which promotes true and absolute spiritual growth and one which detracts from it. The Father is about to remove all "stumbling blocks" and hindrances from the lives of all those whose hearts are wholly given to His highest purpose and plan. In many cases, the time of intercession is over and the judgements of God are about to come forth in an "all-consuming" way. The "spiritual climate" is once again about to change and "final positioning" for many key things are in the last stages of completion. This is truly the time of the "final call" for all those who would take their "true place" in the Church and in the Kingdom.

### **THE DEGREE OF RELEASE OF "REVELATION" IS ALWAYS DEPENDENT UPON THE STATE OF HEART OF GOD'S PEOPLE**

There is much revelation "stored up" in the hearts of the true apostles, but the degree of release will ALWAYS be dependent upon the state of heart in the people of God - in any given moment. The Father is going to create certain "spiritual environments" in the Body of Christ throughout the earth in which much "kingdom revelation" will be released, and this will literally begin to "catapult" [elevate suddenly] those who are faithful to the "fullness" of His plan into a place of power, authority and anointing that will literally begin to turn both the church and the world "upside down". In the past year, He has been teaching me much concerning "environmental dynamics" - spiritually speaking. I have come to a deep realization the importance of "allowing" the Holy Spirit to create the perfect "spiritual environment" at ALL times. This simply allows God to "be" God in our midst - and when that happens everything that the Father desires to accomplish - in and through His people - gets accomplished on EVERY front. Let us set ourselves to receive His perfect preparation in these days - for those who would enter into the fullness of their precious destiny MUST know His heart, and they MUST be acclimatized to His presence. Such is the power of the anointing that will grace [bless and empower] all those whose heart is wholly given in this final hour!

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 28:18-20;

**MARCH 30th**

### **JESUS LOVED US BEFORE WE EVER DID ANYTHING**

...."I have been crucified with Christ; and it is no longer I who live, but Christ lives in me; and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me and

delivered Himself up for me".... Galatians 2:20 NASB

It is extremely important for every Christian to realize that Jesus loved us before we ever did anything to even gain a smile from the Father. We know that it is only the exercising of faith that pleases God, and as we walk through the turmoil in this world by standing solely on the Word of God it is in this way that we pay our highest respects to our Creator. Jesus loved us and died for us while we were yet sinners, and became our justification in the sight of God and we must in no way think that we can through "fleshly" good works, please God. We are in Christ Jesus by the Father's doing, and the life which we now live in the flesh we must live by faith in God's Word just as Jesus did to perfection when He walked this earth.

### **EACH WORD WE SPEAK AND EVERY ACTION WE TAKE HAS VERY SERIOUS SPIRITUAL IMPLICATIONS!**

When we take care and worry upon ourselves the thoughts and intentions of our heart are declaring that God is not capable or willing to care for us - which of course is a lie of the greatest proportion! We can now begin to see that each word we speak and every action we take has very serious spiritual implications. Jesus said "He who is not for me is against Me". There is absolutely no way that this statement can be disregarded if we truly seek to live in God's best, and we must find out those things [words and actions] that place us against Him - always keeping ourselves in the position of flowing with the Spirit. For if we will keep our eyes "fixed" on Jesus and, thus, walk by the Spirit we will not carry out the desires of our flesh. We must come to understand clearly that the flesh sets its desires against our spirit and our spirit against our flesh - for they are in opposition [enmity] to one another. It is this very thing [the "flesh" seeking its own selfish desire] that "allows" Satan to control the believer to the degree that they conform themselves to this evil world. This problem of carnality is alleviated as the believer continually feeds on the Word of God and, thus, puts into action the renewed and transformed mind which, with diligent practice, is now in submission to their spirit [inner man]. From this point they will guard their heart with ALL diligence and will reap the superabundant fruit of the "established heart" [the fruit of the S[s]pirit]. This process is actually very simple, but it hinges totally on the believer's intention of heart [act of their will] to either seek their Lord and His Kingdom or conform to the "world" and its ways. To the degree that they are seeking will be evident in the fruit that they bear. When the believer continually hardens their heart against the Word [Will] of God, fear and darkness will begin to "encompass" their life and they will eventually - if this attitude of self-dependence continues - make themselves a stranger to the covenants of promise and, in disregarding the Word of God and continually sowing to the flesh, they will open the door to the Evil One to control their life and neutralize their service. It is this pattern [type] that best exemplifies the "carnal" Christian and, Satan will lead this child of God into a life of frustration, failure and tragedy - with the full intention of eventually removing them from this earth, and out of his way.

### **THE "CARNAL CHRISTIAN" PRESENTS A PERVERTED AND DISTORTED IMAGE OF THE LORD JESUS CHRIST!**

Because the "carnal" Christian has allowed Satan such a foothold in their life they will be continually used by the Evil One to present to the world a perverted and distorted image of the Lord Jesus Christ. This process has two main purposes in the twisted mind of Satan: one is to deny the Blood of Jesus by making His life and death seem of no importance - thereby causing those who are unbelievers to remain in bondage to fear - with no hope for anything. The second purpose is to keep those who are born-again believers operating in carnality [seeking only those things that gratify their flesh] and, in their continual pursuit of self-desire they will not [in their ignorance] use the weapons of their warfare against him nor truly seek to glorify God in what they do. As one looks out upon the church we see that, as a body, we have "allowed" the Evil One much ground to operate from against us [up until this time]. But, now, more and more believers are consecrating themselves and seeking to live the life of holiness to which we have all been called, and a mighty army such as this earth has never seen before is beginning to MARCH forth - tearing down the strongholds of Satan as they go! As the fruit of the Spirit [love, joy, peace, patience, kindness, goodness, faithfulness, gentleness, self-control] are continually manifested in the life of the consecrated believer, the world, as well as other children of God, will witness Jesus Christ in our lives, and it shall catch their attention and nurture in them a strong desire to know Jesus Christ in His "fullness" in their own lives. From these facts, we can now see clearly the importance of living lives "wholly dependent" on the Word of God. As one continually relies on the Word of God for their EVERY need [spirit, soul, body, financially, relationship-wise and ministry-wise] they shall become a partaker of "His" holiness, and a shining light to all who cross their path. When people see our unending peace and continual joy - right in the face of the trials of this evil world - they will not be able to deny that there is a loving God, and if they will take but one small step of faith toward Him they will also find that He loves them. When a believer sows to the flesh they are serving the forces of evil, and when a believer sows to the Spirit they are furthering in some way the Kingdom of God in this earth. Our God is an absolute God and, therefore, has an absolute nature. As we grow closer to Him on a daily basis we will begin to comprehend that this "absoluteness" extends through all things that pertain to Him [and us], and that as Jesus said "he who is not for Me is against Me". In this most glorious hour, we will once again be able to distinguish clearly those who truly love and serve [obey] God, and those who do not - without exception!

**"encompass"** - to form a circle around; surround; to enclose; contain;

**Related Scriptures:** Hebrews 11:6; Romans 5:8; 1 Corinthians 1:30; Matthew 12:30; Galatians 5:16; Galatians 5:17; Joel 2:21-27; Malachi 3:16-4:1; 1 Corinthians 3:10-15;

### **MARCH 31st**

#### **THE PEACE - WHICH SURPASSES ALL COMPREHENSION [HUMAN UNDERSTANDING]**

...."Rejoice in the Lord always; again I will say, rejoice! Let your forbearing spirit be known to all men. The Lord is near. Be anxious for nothing, but in everything by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known to God, and the peace of God

which surpasses all comprehension, shall guard your hearts and your minds in Christ Jesus"....  
Philippians 4:4-7 NASB

In this last hour, the Father is revealing to His Church a deeper revelation of Himself and His holiness - as well as His call to holiness for each believer. As one consecrates themselves wholly unto the Lord, they will experience this deeper revelation of His character - which will in turn increase their desire to know their God and serve Him more fervently. As the child of God begins to appropriate and walk on the promises of God, they will be somewhat staggered at the magnificence of the inheritance that is theirs in Christ - and the authority that comes with it. It is in light of these facts that we see the futility of striving in the flesh when God will meet our every need according to His riches in glory by Christ Jesus - if we will ALLOW Him to. In verse 6 the Word states, "be anxious for nothing but in everything by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known to God". In the casting of our care over on the Lord we start out letting our requests be made known to God as He places them on our heart, and in continually praying according to God's Word [Will] we believe that we have received that which we have asked for. Then, in doing this, thanksgiving is given - and as our thanksgiving multiplies we enter into praise, and in praise is the victory. When the believer is praising God for those things that were sought for in prayer, and yet the "circumstances" seem to indicate that it will not come to pass, that is faith - and, indeed, is a very high degree of faith which exerts tremendous spiritual pressure upon the forces of evil. As the child of God exerts the force of faith and patience through praise they cannot fail to inherit the blessing. For this pleases the Father greatly and, if necessary, He will move Heaven and earth to bring forth the "physical manifestation" of the blessing - in His perfect timing.

In verse 7 the Word says:

...."and the peace of God, which surpasses all comprehension [which literally means all human understanding] shall guard your hearts and your minds in Christ Jesus"....

As the believer puts into practice the principles set forth above concerning the receiving of the meeting of their needs - whatever they may be - unbelief will vanish from their prayer life - thus enabling the Father to continually meet the needs of that child of God superabundantly. If any believer will set themselves by an act of their will to believe [trust in] God's Word ABOVE ALL ELSE they will experience fully how to receive from the Father - and, as they continually cast their care upon the Lord, they will be free to advance in their spiritual growth and they will be prepared perfectly to walk in the perfect will of the Father in their remaining time on this earth.

### **PRESS ON TO MATURITY IN SPIRITUAL THINGS**

There comes a time in the life of every believer when they must press on to maturity in spiritual things - seeking the meat of the Word rather than continuing to dwell on the milk of the Word, not re-laying the same foundation continually but rather continually pressing on to the higher calling of our Lord.

In verse 8 there is a final exhortation by the apostle Paul:

...."finally, brethren, whatever is true, whatever is honourable, whatever is right, whatever is pure, whatever is lovely, whatever is of good repute (report), if there is any excellence and if anything worthy of praise, let your mind dwell on these things"....

As the believer takes heed to what they hear and speak, EVERY thought will be brought into line with a "revelation" of the Word of God, and instead of taking a thought or care [worry] they will be continually exercising faith in the integrity of God's Word. Because of these things [and with each passing day] they will receive a deeper revelation of who they REALLY are in Christ Jesus. With this ever-expanding revelation of our covenant with God [and His faithfulness and ability to fulfil it] we will be freed from any bondage to fear, and enabled [empowered] to fulfil ALL that we were created to accomplish in Christ. We shall also become partakers of His holiness, and truly the WHOLE of our care will have been cast on Him - once and for all. Each time an opportunity is there to be influenced by the cares of this world the Word of God [which fills our hearts] will rise up and cast down any "thought" [speculation or lofty imagination] that is contrary to it. Once again, we see the necessity of basing our lives entirely on the Word of God - for it is certain that to the degree that we do, it will be to that degree that we will be led by the Spirit of God.

**Related Scriptures:** Luke 10:27; Luke 10:19; Mark 16:15-20; Philippians 4:19; Hebrews 4:16; Hebrews 6:1; Philippians 3:14; 2 Peter 1:2-4;

#### **APRIL 1st**

#### **THE FATHER DESIRES HIS CHILDREN TO BE "IMMERSED" IN HIS WORD**

...."no man will be able to stand before you all the days of your life. Just as I have been with Moses I will be with You; I will not fail you or forsake you. Be strong and courageous, for you shall give this people possession of the land which I swore to their fathers to give them. Only be strong and very courageous, be careful (take heed) to do according to all the law which Moses My servant commanded you; do not turn from it to the right or the left so that you may have success wherever you go. This book of the law shall not depart from your mouth, but you shall meditate on it day and night, so that you may be careful (take heed) to do according to all that is written in it, for then you will make your way prosperous, and then you will have success. Have I not commanded you? Be strong and courageous! Do not tremble or be dismayed, for the Lord your God is with you wherever you go".... Joshua 1:5-9 NASB

In verse 8 the Word says to "meditate" on the Word of God day and night. The Hebrew word which is translated "meditate" is the word "hagah", and as in so many other cases the literal meaning of the Hebrew word gives us a fuller meaning. In our society we have a very narrow view of the meaning of the word "meditate" and are apt to conjure up the image of perhaps a guru sitting on the side of a mountain somewhere wasting his time away. But in reality the word

"hagah" gives the idea of pondering, studying, and talking the Word of God. From this, we can see how completely the Father desires His children to be "immersed" in His Word for He knows that it is only His Word [and faith in it] that will empower us to overcome in this evil world. We know, of course, that the command to meditate on the Word of God does not literally mean for us to read the Bible twenty four hours a day, but it does mean that we are called to feed and feed and feed upon every word that proceeds from the mouth of God. In doing so, our heart will be filled with an abundance of that Word and, thus, we will in turn begin to discern ALL things in light of God's Word [Wisdom] - and in doing this we will continually be found thinking [meditating] and speaking God's Word. Diligence in giving the Word of God preeminence will cause our lives to be encompassed by His love, and we shall be found dwelling in the shelter of the Most High and abiding in His shadow. It grieves the heart of the Father to see His children remain in the grasp of carnality when all of the provision for their freedom has been provided for in Christ. It is as the child of God begins to unite their faith and trust with God's Word that they will be enabled to walk in the perfect will of the Father and continually experience His best in their life [absolute life - absolute love - absolute light].

### **WORRY IS NOTHING LESS THAN MEDITATING ON THE LIES OF THE EVIL ONE**

Love, joy, peace, patience, kindness, goodness, faithfulness, gentleness and self-control are the fruit that are manifest in the life of the believer whose heart is filled with God's Word - and because of this every thought or meditation is brought captive to the [revealed] Word of God. The child of God is either going to be found meditating on the fear-filled lies of Satan or on the life-giving promises of the Word of God - in any given moment. It is our decision! No wonder Jesus said take heed what you listen to. What we feed on will produce life or death. Meditating on the things of this world will produce an attitude of "sowing to the flesh" - which, in turn, will reap death and darkness in some form. Meditating on the things of God, keeping our eyes "fixed" on Jesus, will create an attitude [mind-set] of sowing to the Spirit, which will, in turn, produce life [light and love]. We can now see clearly the need to obey the command to meditate on the Word of God!

In Deuteronomy 30:19 the Word states:

...."I call Heaven and earth to witness against you today, that I have set before you life and death, the blessing and the curse. So choose life in order that you may live, you and your descendants"....

As believers, we are continually faced each day with a "series of decisions", and we are either going to choose the Word of life or the words of death in each one. As we bring EVERY thought captive to the obedience of Christ we will always choose life from moment to moment, and we will become pure vessels of God's blessing to all those around us - breathing life to a dying world and a weakened church with every word and action.

### **THERE ARE BUT "FIVE VEHICLES" BY WHICH THE EVIL ONE CAN ATTEMPT TO REMOVE THE WORD FROM OUR HEARTS**

There are but "five vehicles" by which the Evil One can attempt to remove the Word from our hearts or cause us to lean on our own understanding and they are: affliction [ie. illness], persecution for the Word's sake, the worries of the world, the deceitfulness of riches, and the desire for things other than God [lust]. As the child of God continually takes their stand on the Word of God IN EVERY CIRCUMSTANCE Satan will be under their control because they will have exercised their authority in Christ over him. For the most part, the church has not appropriated this authority into their lives and because of this they leave themselves open to attack when, in reality, Satan should be continually fleeing before them! I state emphatically that fear should be non-existent in the life of the Spirit-filled believer, and by this I mean that none of their words or actions should be motivated by fear - but rather by faith in the Word of God, alone. Let us be found diligent in this matter of "meditating" on the Word of God day and night for it is the key to one entering into the "fullness" of their Kingdom-position in this hour.

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 4:4; Psalm 91:1-3; 2 Corinthians 3:17; 2 Corinthians 10:5; Mark 4:24; Mark 4:17-19; Luke 10:19;

## **APRIL 2nd**

### **WHATEVER IS NOT DONE [EMPOWERED] BY HIM ..... IS SIN!**

...."You shall be holy, for I am holy".... 1 Peter 1:16 NASB

The child of God who would attempt to serve God in ANY way - without being led and empowered by the Holy Spirit - is in sin! For WHATEVER is not done by "Him" - and, thus, is not the product of faith in the Word of God and empowered and led by the Holy Spirit is sin - without exception! If the child of God refuses to acknowledge the fact that it is only through the Holy Spirit [the Spirit of wisdom and revelation] that they can receive the Father's direction - as well as His strength for accomplishing the given task - they will constantly lean upon their own understanding, and this will keep them in darkness.

### **IN CONSTANTLY LEANING UPON THEIR OWN UNDERSTANDING - THEY WILL HAVE NO INCLINATION TO EITHER BE LED BY, OR BE FILLED WITH, THE HOLY SPIRIT**

Every child of God must realize that they are called to holiness. The refusal to believe the truth that whatever the Father commands He also empowers will, again, cause the child of God to seek out [and lean upon] their own understanding, apart from the Wisdom of God and the Spirit of God. This will always, if continued, make that one more and more uncertain of their position in Christ Jesus and, in their pursuit of "peace" [security] they will turn even farther away from the Word of God as their final authority. It is because of these things that they will abandon the command to "walk by faith and not by sight", and sin will continue to abound in the life of that child of God - until such a time as true repentance comes. From this, we can see the scheme of the Evil One to separate the child of God from the Word, thereby moving them out into an area

where - in constantly leaning upon their own understanding - they will have no inclination to either be led by, or be filled with, the Holy Spirit.

## **YEARS OF TRADITION AND UNBELIEF HAVE DELUDED MANY WITH THE LIE THAT HOLINESS IS BUT FOR A FEW SPECIAL ONES CHOSEN BY GOD**

It is the ministry of the Holy Spirit to bring each child of God into holiness - for, indeed, He is the Spirit of Holiness. Everything is provided in Christ [the Anointed One and His Anointing] for us to be one with Jesus in EVERY way. Years of tradition and unbelief have deluded many with the lie that holiness is but for a few special ones chosen of God. This is an abominable lie that we need to put under the exposing and consuming light of the Holy Spirit in order that we might lay it - and all of the discord it has caused - to waste forever. The Father desires each of His children to share His Holiness - becoming a partaker of His Divine nature through His precious and magnificent promises [the Word of God].

### **THE SPIRIT OF HOLINESS**

Every child of God must come to the full realization that He [the Holy Spirit] has been commissioned to carry out the work of sanctification in every believer, and that it is His direct task - as the Spirit of Holiness - to "conform us to the image of His Dear Son", with our cooperation [yieldedness]. With the fact established in our heart that the Holy Spirit needs our full cooperation [obedience] let us look at three key steps to Divine guidance.

### **THREE STEPS TO RECEIVING DIVINE GUIDANCE BY THE HOLY SPIRIT**

1. The child of God needs to surrender their whole heart - and, therefore, be willing [to be made willing if necessary] to do ALL the will of God for their life.
2. The child of God must be ever ready and willing at all times to obey even the simplest instruction given by the Holy Spirit.
3. The child of God must have full and absolute trust in the Holy Spirit - and this can ONLY be brought about through daily intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word.

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 14:23; Hebrews 11:6; Proverbs 3:5-6; 2 Corinthians 5:7; Hebrews 12:10; 2 Peter 1:4;

**APRIL 3rd**

## **THE FATHER'S PERFECT PREPARATION OF HIS CHILDREN THAT THEY MIGHT BE FOUND OBEYING HIM IN "EVERY" AREA**

This is a matter that has been before me for some time. Even in the midst of years of preparation I knew that our ultimate preparation was to bring us - as those called to leadership



["servanthood"] in this last of the last hour - to the place wherein we would continually obey God in EVERY area - not the least of which is obedience in the handling of "finances", and every other "resource" we are blessed with [including revelation knowledge]. In the past, even in times of what "seemed" like a distinct "lack" - in reality it was only a "lack" of obedience [it always is] - concerning resources I knew deep in my heart that the real "test" would come when the physical manifestation of the vast amounts of finances and resources began to come forth. I was out praying [I believe at the time there was a distinct "grumbling" in my heart over a "seeming scarcity" of finances] a few years ago and the Father said this to me:

*...."I could place vast amounts of money and other resources in the hands of many of those I have called to this last wave of the five-fold ministry "in an instant" - [some have believed greatly in this area, and it shall be given unto them] - but if I were to release the "fullness" of the provision before its time I would not see these precious children of Mine in the "inner chamber" any more, for they would "allow" themselves to be caught up in a flurry of activity that has its source in their "own" understanding. And even though they would continue to proclaim My name, their "works" would not be of Me - for in their departure from their "First Love", and the close and intimate fellowship with Me in the "inner chamber" which so blesses My heart, they would have allowed themselves to be "held captive" by a "spirit of self-exaltation" and, thus, there would have been much loss of reward and the failure to fulfil all that I created them for"....*

## **THE FATHER WILL CONTINUALLY PROTECT US FROM THOSE THINGS WHICH WOULD DETRACT US FROM THE GOAL OF PERFECT OBEDIENCE**

After the Father spoke this to my heart I "knew" that in this time I would have been one of those who departed from the "inner chamber" [even though He did not specify that - you just "know"], but such is the Father's love and faithfulness to see that the "deepest" desire of a heart "wholly given" [which is to "fellowship" with Him and do only those things which please Him] is both reached and maintained. He protects us from "anything" that would detract from this goal - whether we are "conscious" of it at the time or not - and, in His perfect love and holiness, "withholds" from our "grasp" until the proper time of our perfect preparation - in and by His Spirit - those things [or even people] - who would draw us away from the fullness of our call. The Father has now shown me that many have been "readied" for this time of "financial release" which is now upon us, and that they will not be swayed to and fro but that they will simply continue to walk on the path "already prepared" - ever "knowing" exactly what to do with ALL that the Father has blessed them with. The end of this will be that their perfect obedience will result in the bearing of continual and ever-expanding "maximum fruit" for the Church and the Kingdom. This is the time of the greatest outpouring [Glory-presence] of our Father, and He shall pour forth His superabundance upon all those of His children who have sought His "Best", and He shall bestow upon these faithful and obedient ones the "blessings of the Kingdom" and, in doing so, He shall reveal these "sons and daughters" of "royal lineage" to a lost and "groaning" creation - that cries out for deliverance from its anguish, pain, bondage and despair.

## **THE DEEPEST WORK OF THE CROSS**

As one "allows" the Holy Spirit to continually do the deepest work of the Cross ["open-heart" surgery] He shall surely bring that one into the place wherein divine light exposes EVERYTHING that is detrimental to their perfect fulfilment of the call of God upon their life. As each chunk of "ground" is both exposed and consumed and "cast aside" [by faith - regardless of any "feelings" of discomfort or unpleasantness] then the only thing that all those who are truly seeking MUST do, as they continue to diligently pursue the Father's will [day in and day out] is concentrate on the "renewing of their mind" in whatever area is exposed by the Holy Spirit. They MUST fill that void left by the casting out of any "memory" [thought and experience] caused by fear, and constantly replace it with the portion of God's Word that they are directed to by the Holy Spirit. As one is faithful and obedient to do this, both their "memories" and any "unpleasant feelings" that were the spontaneous by-product of Satan's schemes against them, shall soon depart - freeing them up to face any and every situation or circumstance they are called by the Father to face in their remaining time in this dispensation. If one will keep themselves in a "fasted" state - obedient in every facet or aspect of daily life - THEN they shall surely [both quickly and victoriously] "rise above" ALL that Satan attempts against them in order to move them to a place "below" the fullness of the Father's will [best]. Thus, everything that they are standing in faith for ["birthing"] shall soon come forth in a manner which continually exceeds all that that one could ask or think. Let us be partakers of the Father's perfect preparation in this most critical hour - for the fullness of time is upon us, and it is certain that those who are faithful shall see the Glory of God in these days to a degree heretofore unseen in church history!

**Related Scriptures:** Psalm 84:10-12; Ephesians 2:10; Romans 8:14-19; 2 Corinthians 10:5; Ephesians 3:20;

#### **APRIL 4th**

### **IT IS OF THE UTMOST IMPORTANCE FOR EVERY BELIEVER TO FULLY REALIZE THAT THEY IN NO WAY HAVE THE POWER TO PRODUCE THE DESIRED EFFECT OF HOLINESS IN THEIR LIFE**

...."For I know that nothing good dwells within me, that is, in my flesh. I can will what is right, but I cannot perform it. I have the intention and urge to do what is right, but no power to carry it out" .... Romans 7:18 Amplified Translation

One area which is too often misunderstood is the area of sanctification. This "process" has nothing to do with the perfecting of the old nature, but rather it is the process by which we "receive" the impartation of God's nature by the joining together of our souls [mind, will, emotions] with the person of Jesus Christ - in and by the power of the Holy Spirit. It is of the utmost importance for every believer to fully realize that they in no way have the power to produce the desired effect of holiness in their life. Having the above portion of scripture "revealed" to the heart of the believer is the definite prerequisite to the Spirit-led life of faith and obedience which the Father requires. Many believers have "allowed" themselves to be deceived in the belief that they are complying with the Divine Requirement [Luke 10:27] for their lives but, in reality, they continue to follow after their own understanding - seeking only to please

themselves first. If the deepest desire of one's heart is truly to do the will of God THEN, as the Holy Spirit convicts this "hardness of heart", that believer will inevitably be led into a situation where it will become obvious that they - in their own strength - are not able to cope. This testing or trial will bring the child of God to the point of decision and, again, depending on the deepest "motivation" of their heart, they will either repent and forsake all that stands between God and themselves or they will remain in rebellion against God, and proceed directly into the great spiritual darkness which is encompassing the earth in this hour.

**OUR LIFE IN CHRIST DOES NOT CONSIST OF IMITATING HIS EXAMPLE BY OUR OWN STRENGTH AND EFFORTS, BUT RATHER IT IS LIVING HIS LIFE WITH HIS LIFE; THUS ALLOWING HIM TO POSSESS OUR ENTIRE BEING**

The child of God who, because of the pureness of their heart toward God, is able to see the "all-encompassing" evil of the "old nature" is greatly blessed! For, in their repentance from ALL self-desire and self-agenda, they will no longer seek to justify themselves before God or man, and this will lead them directly into a full and absolute dependence on the Spirit of God for all things [and away from the darkened understanding of the flesh]. Again, sanctification is not a human experience or state worked by human hands, but it is the reception of Jesus Christ [in and by the Holy Spirit] as our very substance and life - with the end result being that He is our all in all. For our life in Christ does not consist of imitating His example by our own strength and efforts but, rather it is living His life with His life; thus allowing Him to possess our "entire" being.

**Related Scriptures:** 1 Corinthians 2:16; Isaiah 60:2; Ephesians 1:17-23; Romans 8:11;

**APRIL 5th**

**WAITING IN "PATIENT" OBEDIENCE**

...."I waited patiently for the Lord; and He inclined to me, and heard my cry. He brought me up out of the pit of destruction, out of the miry clay; and He set my feet upon a rock making my footsteps firm. And He put a new song in my mouth, a song of praise to our God; Many will see and fear, and will trust in the Lord. How blessed is the man who has made the Lord his trust, and has not turned to the proud nor to those who lapse into falsehood".... Psalm 40:1-4 NASB

This is a time like never before concerning the Father's plan involving all those things that His children have been believing for. Even though there may be day to day situations one has to deal with there is nothing that can stop the plan from coming to perfect fruition in the Father's perfect order [unfolding] as they continue to exercise an absolute faith - working through an absolute [perfect] love. I have come to understand over the years the importance of allowing the Father to have His way "completely". If we just went for the "blessing" with a view to ourselves [to any degree] then somebody, somewhere would be left out [forgotten] and, also, God would not receive ALL the glory. This waiting in patience has had its great rewards, and there is a

certain excitement building within me with each passing day as I can "see" the physical manifestation of the prayers of the intercessors these past many years being answered concerning the establishment of the True [Glorious] Church.

### **THERE IS AN INTENSE WARFARE AGAINST THE "RELIGIOUS SPIRITS" DIRECTLY ON THE HORIZON!**

Even though there is an intense warfare against the "religious spirits" directly on the horizon the purity and the power of the love flowing between all those whose hearts are wholly given to the highest purposes of the Father shall easily sustain and empower in all things, and cause us to abide in a divine enjoyment of His "good gifts" heretofore unknown in the Church. Many children of God have sought their own "satisfaction" and "enjoyment" in their so-called "spiritual works", but now as the "former and latter rains" begin to be poured out in the midst of the household of God EVERY LAST ELEMENT in the church wrought by the hand of the flesh shall be both exposed and consumed in a moment - totally "undone" by the power and light and fire of a holy and jealous God! Having said these things I must say that it "seems" as though there are very, very few who are truly ready for what is about to happen in the midst of all those who call themselves "Christians" - for it is certain that this "holy name" shall once again become just that in the eyes of the "world" [and all those held captive by the "religious spirits"] before we depart.

### **A WORD TO THE FAITHFUL AND OBEDIENT SERVANTS**

I have been strongly impressed in these days just how much of a "light in the darkness" those who have been faithful to "hold fast the vision" that the Father has given them concerning their part in the establishment of the True [Glorious] Church. Thank you for your faithfulness and determination in holding out for the "fullness" of the Father's plan. I do not think you realize just how few are doing what you have done [and are continuing to do], and it is certain that your reward - both in this age and in the ages to come - shall be great. The Father will use a "few" to lead many [multitudes] into the fullness of their inheritance in Christ. You are in an esteemed position! Don't ever forget that. You could not even possibly imagine the magnitude and the magnificence of the way[s] that you will be used in our remaining time here. The Father's hand and His favour are upon you mightily - and this shall not decrease, but increase, in the coming days and months - until your task is finished perfectly. The "chosen few" are characterized by their heart-attitude towards the Father and His will [Word]. They are the ones that He can "trust" with His children, and the precious plans He has for them. They are those who refuse to "pull back" - at all cost to themselves. God bless you.

### **TO ALL THOSE WHO FIND THEMSELVES IN THIS POSITION OF BIRTHING THROUGH THE FULLNESS OF THE VISION THE FATHER WOULD SAY THIS TO YOU:**

*...."It is your time, my beloved ones, for the fullness of My most holy will and purpose to come forth in ways that will "thrill" you and empower you to handle perfectly [in a manner that*

*is pleasing to Me] all that I shall place in your hands. Well done, My good and faithful servants, My precious children, you shall NOW enter into the "fullness" of joy, and My very presence shall come upon you and be with you in ways never before seen or experienced until now. Rest assured in the fact that from this point forth My power and wisdom shall rule the day! Go forth in obedience to My Spirit - for as you do the "force of righteousness" shall flow forth to such a degree that there shall be a spontaneous combustion ["the action or operation of burning"] caused when that righteousness "confronts" all that is not of Me in the path that I have ordained for you up to the end of this dispensation"....*

**Related Scriptures:** Joel 2:21-27; Proverbs 12:28; Habakkuk 2:2-4;

**APRIL 6th**

### **IF ONE SEEKS THE THINGS OF GOD THEY WILL BE ENLIGHTENED AND RENEWED**

...."the path of the righteous is like the light of the dawn, that shines brighter and brighter until the full day. The way of the wicked is like darkness, they do not know over what they stumble".... Proverbs 4:18-19 NASB

In this passage we have the perfect analogy between those who are seeking the Lord and those who seek to lean on their own understanding - in pursuit of their own selfish desires. One spirals towards an ever-increasing light deep in their heart, and the other towards an ever-increasing darkness - a darkness that consumes the soul. In Matthew 7:7 it is written, "seek and you shall find". This is a spiritual law [principle], and means that whatsoever a person seeks [and keeps on seeking in the deepest thoughts and intentions of their heart] they shall find. If one seeks the things of God they will be enlightened and renewed, and if one pursues the things of this world and its selfish ways then they will be darkened in their hearts - causing them to stumble continually in confusion. We are the only ones that can decide which path we take in all that we do, and we will indeed reap just as we have sown, and we shall indeed find that which we have sought. How important it is for all those who call themselves "Christians" to seek wholeheartedly the wisdom of God! For in seeking they shall surely find and, in finding, they will discard any desire to walk in the darkness of human understanding - a darkness which leads only to spiritual death [separation from God]. In their forsaking of all self-desire they shall step into His marvellous light, and begin to fellowship intimately with the One Who died for them because He so loved them.

### **ONE MUST COME TO REALIZE THE IMPORTANCE OF A PROPER SPIRITUAL DIET!**

The child of God will never be able to realize in their heart the "fullness" of what we corporately, as the Body of Christ, are called to as long as their own self-interest and preservation are first and foremost in their eyes. If one continues to put themselves first in ANY area of their lives THEN they shall be blinded by the darkness that they themselves have sown to - due to

their continued desire to lean upon their own darkened understanding as they pursue their own agendas. As the child of God puts the Word first - and their mind is, thus, continually renewed and washed by that Word - light will enter into their heart, flooding their entire being. One must come to realize the extreme importance of a proper spiritual diet! As the Word of God is assimilated daily into the believer's spirit, life and light and love shall begin to flow forth from their innermost being upon all flesh. But if the child of God feeds on the things of this world [anything outside the Word of God] they shall assimilate fear, worry, greed and unbelief - causing their light to be all but extinguished [quenched]. It is for this reason that the Evil One schemes to lead the believer into ANY form of heart-fellowship with the world - for it "enables" him to keep the carnal-minded believer out of fellowship with God, thus neutralizing their spiritual effectiveness in the earth. It is only from the place of diligence and obedience that the child of God can do him harm. This "neutralization" of the carnal child of God "allows" the Evil One, with his insidious lies, to present a dark and distorted image of the Lord Jesus Christ to the world, continually verifying their need to remain conformed to its darkened ways. In this plan then, Satan is able to keep vast multitudes in bondage to a spirit of fear - encased totally in the darkness of human understanding, without hope and without God. As we, in the Body of Christ, take our true position as the light of this world, and begin to exercise the authority we have been given in Christ Jesus, THEN the darkness of this world will be driven out before us, and as the anointed Word goes forth amongst the peoples of this earth, the captives shall be set free and the yoke of bondage shall be broken in the lives of many!

### **IN MANY CASES WE HAVE NOT BORNE THE GREAT RESPONSIBILITY WE HAVE BEEN GIVEN "IN CHRIST"!**

Every child of God must come to the realization of what is caused by their "failure" to love the Lord their God with all their heart. Those who, by their own selfish desire, continue on in carnality, despite the fact that souls are perishing in this earth, shall reap just as they have sown. How abominable it is for any child of God to remain "ensconced" in sin while countless numbers continue to perish before their eyes when, in reality, they themselves have been freed from the power of it. It is no wonder that the judgment of this hour must begin with the household of God for, in many cases, we have not borne the great responsibility we have been given "in Christ"! As each believer repents before the Father, and consecrates themselves wholly unto His Word in these most critical days, a great light shall begin to shine forth in the earth, and many shall then awaken to the glorious Salvation [deliverance from every temporal evil] that has been provided for them by the shed Blood of the Lamb.

**Related Scriptures:** John 7:38; Luke 10:27; 1 Peter 4:17; Matthew 5:14-16; Luke 8:16-18;

**APRIL 7th**

### **DARKNESS OR LIGHT - OUR CHOICE!**

...."the spirit of man is the candle of the Lord, searching all the innermost parts of his being".... Proverbs 20:27 NASB

From this scripture one can see clearly the need for strengthening our spirit [inner] man. As one continually feeds on the Word of God the necessary light [revelation] shall enter. When we continually strengthen our spirit man it THEN takes its proper position over the soul [mind, will and emotions] and the body - and, thus, keeps our entire being in a constant state of right fellowship with the Father and His Word.

It is for this reason that the Spirit of God tells us:

...."My Son give attention to My words; incline your ear to My sayings. Do not let them depart from your sight; keep them in the midst of your heart [spirit] for they are life to those who find them, and health to all their whole body. Watch over your heart [spirit] with all diligence, for from it flow the springs of life".... Proverbs 4:20-23 NASB

As the child of God tends to the feeding and maintaining of their spirit man they shall begin to experience the "Zoe" - or absolute life of God - and this life and light and love shall flow forth from their innermost being upon all those who cross their path. It is in this way that we are able to breathe life into a dying world and light into a darkened soul. In giving our hearts wholly to the One we serve we shall go forth ministering the Word of Life from the abundance of our hearts, and the love and power of God shall be manifested greatly in the earth.

In Luke 11:34 [KJV] the Word of God states:

...."the light of the body is the eye: therefore when thine eye is single, thy whole body is full of light, but when thine eye is evil, thy body is also full of darkness. If thy whole body therefore be full of light, having no part dark, the whole shall be full of light, as when the bright shining of a candle doth give thee light"....

From this scripture we once again see clearly the importance of being "single-minded" towards the things of God, always keeping our eyes "fixed" on Jesus, the author and developer of our faith. As we continually feed upon God's Word our entire being [spirit, soul and body] shall be bathed with God's light but, on the other hand, when one allows themselves to be captivated by the Evil One - having been lured by the spirit of the world - then, in the same way, they shall be filled with darkness, and be enshrouded by a cloud of confusion [delusion] concerning the Truth.

**THERE IS EXTREME DANGER AWAITING THE CHILD OF GOD, WHO, BY THEIR OWN CHOICE HARDENS THEIR HEART TOWARDS GOD!**

In verse 35 Jesus states:

...."take heed therefore that the light which is in thee be not darkness"....

One needs to realize that there are two definitions for every term. Firstly: the defining of it through the Word of God and, secondly, its reciprocal definition discerned through the eyes of

the world in its darkened understanding - the latter being Satan's perversion of the Father's intention [ie. love-hate, faith-fear, life-death etc. In this case, we hear Jesus caution us to "not let the light we have in us be darkness". As we have discussed earlier, the child of God will ALWAYS be found feeding on one of two things: the wisdom of God [the Word of God] or the wisdom of this world [human understanding]. As we feed on the Word of God the entrance of that Word brings forth Light [God's]. On the other hand, as one feeds [to any degree] on the wisdom of this world they will sow the seeds of darkness and death that will prevent them from comprehending the Word of God and, ultimately, lead them into a place where they shall become "strangers" to the covenants of promise - without the light of God and, therefore, without hope in this world. There is extreme danger awaiting the child of God who, by their own choice, hardens their heart towards God. For the Evil One seeks to lure the unsuspecting believer out from under their covenant with God into the world in order to kill, steal from, or destroy them. Perhaps the best way to summarize this command to "take heed therefore that the light which is in thee be not darkness" is through a vision given to a sister in Christ concerning this very thing. She saw a man preaching from the pulpit and from him flowed light as he spoke, but in the light coming out there were various sizes of black dots or blotches. Those black dots hindered the flow of light to the degree of their size - thus causing a ray-like effect as the light was flowing forth. The Lord revealed to her that these black dots were representative of how the traditions of men - and ANY form of "mental ascension" [that is, the discernment of God's Word by means of human understanding] that is allowed to remain in the believer will hinder greatly the flow of God's Life, Love and Light from them because of their "unrenewed mind" [which remains darkened by fear and human understanding. It is ONLY the Word of God, as revealed by the Holy Spirit, that can overcome this darkness. As one is faithful in diligently seeking the wisdom of God on a daily basis THEN all of the darkness within shall be removed, and they shall become "pure and clean" vessels prepared unto every good work.

**Related Scriptures:** Hebrews 12:1-2; Psalm 119:130; Proverbs 3:5-6; Romans 12:1-2; Hebrews 4:12; 1 John 4:18; Ephesians 2:10;

### **APRIL 8th**

### **HOW SERIOUS AND NECESSARY A THING IT IS TO CONSTANTLY CHOOSE - IN ALL THINGS - THE WISDOM OF GOD!**

...."the lamp of the body is the eye; if therefore your eye is clear, your whole body will be full of light. But if your eye is bad, your whole body will be full of darkness. If therefore the light which is in you is darkness how great is the darkness!.... Matthew 6:22-23 NASB

How serious and necessary a thing it is for us to constantly choose - in ALL things - the wisdom of God, in order that we might "allow" the Holy Spirit to teach us, and to guide us into all Truth. The child of God MUST learn to destroy speculations and EVERY lofty thing raised up against the knowledge [revelation] of God, and bring every thought captive to that Word [one does so by SPEAKING OUT LOUD the appropriate portion of God's Word (written or prophetic) into the situation] - for in diligently doing this all darkness will be driven out



[expelled] by the entrance of the Word of Truth. From this place of diligence their mind, in being renewed daily, will be found devoid of worldly or human understanding. It is for this reason that we must obey the command to NOT "conform" or "fellowship" with the world and its ways. Again, this is in order that we might facilitate this "renewing process" in our walks and that we might draw ever nearer to our Heavenly Father - to understand His ways and His goodness. Should this not be the "one desire" of every believer? It is time to put aside all of our foolishness and hearken to the commandment to love the Lord our God with our whole heart.

### **WE SHALL SEE A GREAT LIGHT BEGIN TO ARISE IN THE PLACES WHICH WERE ONCE INHABITED BY DARKNESS**

In Psalm 97:11 [Amplified Translation] the Word of God states:

...."Light is sown for the uncompromisingly righteous and strewn along their pathway and for the upright in heart, the irrepressible joy which comes from consciousness of His favour and protection"....

Psalm 119:105 states:

...."Thy word is a lamp unto my feet and a light unto my path"....

Psalm 112:4 states:

...."Light arises in the darkness for the upright"....

In many areas, the church seems encased in darkness, but as more and more believers consecrate themselves "entirely" to a life of dedication and devotion to the Father and His Word, we shall see a great light begin to arise in the places which were once inhabited by darkness - and before the Church is "caught away" those who are faithful and obedient shall be found walking in the fullness of their calling to be "lights" in the midst of a crooked and perverse generation! Although we were formerly engaged in deeds [and words] of darkness we must come to realize FULLY that we are now vessels of light in Christ and, thus, we must walk and talk as children of light - for the fruit of the light consists in ALL goodness and righteousness and truth, and this encompasses the totality of the true Christian walk. We have no need to participate in the unfruitful deeds of darkness, but rather, as we proceed forth, strong in the Lord, the light that flows from us shall drive out darkness at every turn, and lift those who are in bondage to the Evil One, above the darkness of this evil world. We must not for one moment forget who we are in Christ Jesus, and we must not forget what we have been called to do in this earth, for the hour is late - and the coming of our Lord first to His Church [and, ultimately, for His Church] draws near. Come Lord Jesus! Amen

**Related Scriptures:** John 16:13; 2 Corinthians 10:5; James 4:4, Romans 12:1-2; Luke 10:27; Philippians 2:15; Matthew 28:18-20; Mark 16:15-20; 1 John 3:8; Revelation 22:20

**APRIL 9th**

**EVERY CHILD OF GOD NEEDS TO BE FOUND WALKING WITH A "BURNING [ACTIVE] REVELATION" OF THE FATHER'S WILL IN THEIR HEART!**

...."that He would grant you, according to the riches of His glory, to be strengthened with power through His Spirit in the inner man; so that Christ may dwell in your hearts through faith; and that you, being rooted and grounded in love, may be able to comprehend with all the saints what is the breadth and length and height and depth, and to know the love of Christ which surpasses knowledge, that you may be filled up to all the fulness of God".... Ephesians 3:16-19 NASB

In this hour every child of God needs to be found walking with a "burning" [active] revelation of the Father's will in their heart! For in the days ahead there will be those who "insist" - in even the simplest acts of obedience that the children of God carry out - that not only are they not in the will of God, but that their motivation was unrighteous in all that they have said and done. This will constitute an "unrighteous judgement" in the sight of the Father formed out of the iniquity found in the hearts of those who have "chosen" to judge their brothers and sisters - unrighteously.

**SATAN IS DESPERATE TO STOP (HINDER) WHAT IS BECOMING A RELENTLESS ONSLAUGHT AGAINST HIM**

It is certain that in this final hour every last word or act of faith, love and obedience will be contended for by Satan and his forces. As the Glorious Church begins to take legs Satan is desperate to stop [hinder] what is becoming a "relentless" onslaught against him - an "onslaught" that is gaining momentum against him with each passing day in the midst of those who truly love God [those who have a "revelation" of His holy purposes]. We are a people who are called to be "rooted and grounded in love"! And, even though this "contending" for every word we speak in love, and every act of obedience we carry out, will most certainly manifest in some form in the days ahead, even in the face of the most "unpleasant" attack we will not be moved from the rock of revealed knowledge and, thus, ultimately Satan's attack will fail, his strongholds overcome, the captives set free - and both he and his forces shall be put to flight in stark terror!

**WHEN WE TALK ABOUT OBEDIENCE WE ARE NOT TALKING ABOUT "GOOD WORKS" OR "PERFORMANCE" [APPEARANCE]!**

Part of our covenant with God is that "no weapon formed against us shall prosper" - but let us not fool ourselves! Everything that the Father has spoken to us through His Word [Will] is based upon our obedience. When we talk about obedience we are not talking about "good works" or "performance" [appearance]! We are talking about having a revelation of the Father's will established in our heart, and the "unction" [leading and empowerment] of the Holy Spirit - an unction which in NO way has its source in the soul but rather in the "inner man". It is a movement that originates in the spirit through the empowerment of the Holy Spirit, and it then

empowers the soul [mind-will-emotions] and body to conform perfectly to the Father's will - in both word and deed. These two components which make up a "perfect obedience" in the eyes of the Father must be in place. Sometimes the "unction" [the compelling to action by the Holy Spirit] takes place suddenly, while other times it may be a matter of believing or holding fast the vision [revelation of God's will] that the Father has given - walking step by step in whatever light one has until, ultimately, they are released fully in word and deed - with a view to accomplishing the fulness of the Father's purpose.

### **TO WALK IN OBEDIENCE WE MUST HAVE A REVELATION OF THE FATHER'S WILL AND A "CERTAIN" ALIGNMENT WITH THE DEEPEST THOUGHTS AND INTENTIONS OF HIS HEART**

Ultimately, then, one will bear "maximum fruit" for the Kingdom - for in their faith and patience they will simply continue to diligently hold fast to the vision of the Father's will that has been "established" in their heart. In their continued sensitivity of heart they will surely be able to discern the still, small voice of the Holy Spirit - guiding them into all truth and directing them perfectly and continually in the paths of righteousness. Again, to walk in obedience we must have a revelation of the Father's will and a "certain" alignment with the deepest thoughts and intentions of His heart. Otherwise one will be lured out on to the path of "unrighteous motivation" - an unrighteous motivation that is rooted and grounded in fear and, which only serves to fuel self-desire, and the self-effort and self-agenda that is its spontaneous by-product.

### **FOR SOMETHING TO TRULY "PROSPER" IT MUST HAVE ITS FULFILMENT**

When the Christian is under attack and they continue to exercise faith and love - and, thus, "abide" in a perfect obedience - they gain a continually deeper revelation and divine assurance of the fact that NO weapon that is formed against them can possibly prosper - as they remain in the proper spiritual positioning. For something to truly "prosper" it must have its fulfilment, and so what that word is stating concerning our Covenant of divine protection is that if we will but "maintain" a perfect obedience in the face of anything that Satan and his forces attempt against us THEN that attack will never be able to fulfil its intended purpose - which is our destruction and death! The Word states that the Enemy shall come up against us one way but shall flee seven ways! In other words, when one is abiding in faith and love and holiness [obedience] THEN "multiplied harm" is brought forth against Satan and his forces - a multiplied harm that will both devastate the "scheme" and scatter the various forces of evil that were at work in it - leaving them in total "disarray" [bewilderment, chaos, turmoil].

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 14:4; Romans 2:1-2; Isaiah 54:17; Habakkuk 2:2-4; Deuteronomy 28:7;

**APRIL 10th**

**THE PERFECT ESTABLISHMENT OF THE TRUE LOCAL CHURCH [ONE CHURCH IN A NUMBER OF LOCATIONS IN ONE LOCALITY - AS OPPOSED TO ONE**

## **LOCALITY WITH MANY DIFFERENT CHURCHES (DENOMINATIONS)]**

...."that He might present to Himself the church in all her glory, having no spot or wrinkle or any such thing; but that she should be holy and blameless".... Ephesians 5:27 NASB

On the one hand the apostles and prophets are about to step out into the fullness of ministry to prepare the leaders in this end-time plan of God with a view to the perfect establishment [foundation] of the true Local Churches [one Church in a number of locations in one locality - as opposed to one locality with many different churches (denominations)]. But, on the other hand, it is still their solemn duty to warn God's people not to "linger" where sin and heart-fellowship with the "world" are concerned. Soon, it will be too late for "warnings". If one "lingers" [remember Lot's wife] they shall surely be caught in this coming "riptide of darkness". Let us set ourselves in perfect agreement that all those with whom we have to do will set their heart towards God - in order that their feet might be firmly set upon the rock of revelation knowledge in this last of the last hour. In Luke 11:35 Jesus said, "Take heed that the light that is in you be not darkness". To the undiscerning eye the "anti-christ system" will quickly become a "good idea" in the minds of many because it will "seem" to resolve - at least temporarily - many of the "problems" of those whose chief interest is bound up with the things of the world. This is a most deceptive spirit, and if a child of God have not "built their house" on the rock of revealed knowledge they will be quickly overcome by those spirits of darkness working against them in this hour - their sole task being to keep these ones out of, and away from, the true light [revelation] coming forth from the Throne Room in this most critical hour.

## **A GREAT ANOINTING IS ABOUT TO BE "RELEASED" THROUGH THE HOLY APOSTLES AND PROPHETS - DO NOT SET YOUR HEART UPON THE "INCREASE"!**

Even though many seem "unfit" or unwilling to enter into the "fullness" of God's plan for this hour it is certain that there is a great anointing about to be released in its fullness through the holy apostles and prophets that will "awaken" those who will be awakened, expose all that needs to be exposed, consume all that needs to be consumed, and enlighten all that seeks to be enlightened. Without a shadow of a doubt it is certain that we shall once again be able to distinguish between all those who "truly" love God and those who don't - between all those who truly desire to serve God and those who don't. Even in the midst of the great blessings that have been - and will be - bestowed upon us in this most excellent and glorious hour we must not set our hearts upon the "increase" and, thus forget about those who are much less fortunate than ourselves [at least up until this time]. Love is the key to all things [and always will be] and it will be the constant and continual exercising of this precious and divine love through His holy vessels that will literally "draw all men who will be drawn" unto Himself. It will be the pure, "unadulterated" love of God that shall accomplish ALL in the Church from here on in. The hand of the "flesh" will not be found tainting the Glorious Church, and she shall surely be found to be "spotless and unblemished" as she begins the final ascent which shall end in her departure from this earth.

**Let us hear the words of the Father:**

**"INTIMATE FELLOWSHIP" WITH THE FATHER AND HIS WORD - A DIVINE REQUIREMENT FOR THE MANIFESTATION AND OUTWORKING OF THE GLORIOUS CHURCH**

*...."It has been written and it has been said that in this last hour every office of the five-fold ministry: apostle, prophet, evangelist, pastor and teacher - shall be manifested in their "fullness"! Why is it then that many of My people - even in leadership - are so surprised at this? Truly I say to you, it is because they have forsaken "intimate fellowship" with Me and, thus, they have absolutely no way of knowing what the "fullness" of My Plan for My Church is in this last hour - and, in holding to their "religious plateaus" they hinder greatly the flow [outpouring] of My Spirit in their midst"....*

**THE HOLY APOSTLES AND PROPHETS - "REVELATORS" OF THE DEEPEST THOUGHTS AND INTENTIONS OF THE FATHER'S HEART**

*...."I have both called and prepared My holy apostles and prophets to be "revelators" of My perfect will - in any given situation that I so choose - and I have also called and prepared My holy apostles and prophets to reveal the deepest thoughts and intentions of My heart [absolute Truth] to all those who have ears to "hear"! Every word they speak to My people is "calculated" by Me to accomplish this one thing: that My people might come into the fullness of their inheritance in Christ - in order that they might "fulfil" gloriously the "ministry" [Kingdom-position] that I "created" them for!"....*

**TERROR SHALL REIGN SUPREME IN THE MIND OF SATAN IN THIS LAST HOUR!**

...."I have given My holy apostles and prophets eyes to see - eyes that see those things that many others do not see. Because of this, they are responsible for a great many things that others do not even know about at this time. Therefore, My beloved bondservants and handmaidens, be diligent in your dealings with My children and with Me, for you must suffer ["resist" all that you have been redeemed from in an abiding faith, love and obedience] many things for righteousness' sake - in order that My people might be led into the fullness of their inheritance that I have provided for them in Christ. Rejoice greatly! For My Spirit shall rest heavily upon you, and a superabundance of My glory shall flow forth unhindered from you. Because of these things, the captives shall be set gloriously free, for every stronghold in your path shall crumble and fall - and it is certain that "terror" shall reign supreme in the mind of Satan in this last hour wherever I send you!"....

**Related Scriptures:** Isaiah 60:2; Malachi 3:16-4:3;

**APRIL 11th**

## **THE PROPHETS AND THE "CRUCIBLE OF REFINING"**

UP UNTIL THIS TIME, many of those who have been called to the office of the prophet have had to deal with a rigid religious structure [denominationalism] that has been in place for many, many years. In most cases, the prophets have had to forge their way in the crucible of refining and from "time to time" the Father would send them on "assignments". For the most part, they [their words] were not "received" by those already walking in a position of "delegated authority" in the church. But by the very nature of the job that they have been given their "rejection" - again, up until this time - was almost a "foregone conclusion" [see Ezekiel chapters 2 & 3]. In the crucible of refining much rejection must be suffered in order to bring those called to this office into a perfect [abiding] fellowship with and dependence and trust in the Father and His Word. Any "fear of man" remaining in the heart of the prophet will cause the word delivered [presumptuously, I might add] to be inaccurate or incomplete and, thus, the will of the Father can in no way be accomplished to any great degree through that "impure vessel".

### **MANY "PROPHETS" NEED HEALING IN ORDER TO "MOVE ON"**

For the prophets who have already "tasted action" - so to speak - to move into greater realms of authority and accuracy and join ranks with the aforementioned "new wave", they must "receive" from the Father any "healing" that is needed from their past bad experiences. They should not have taken offense at anything done to them or any "rejection" they may have suffered - for the true prophet is so linked with the Father and His Word that they have a "clear understanding" that it is not themselves being rejected, but rather the One Who sent them. But because many called as prophets either "presumptuously" moved out before God's perfect timing due to a ground of "self-desire" [vain-gloriousness] still undealt with in them or whether they simply still had "ground" in them that feared what man thought and said above what God was desiring to say through them the "vessel" was blocked to some degree and this produced - on the one hand - an "offense taken" by those prophets caught in attempting to "maintain" any form of self-serving purpose [usually the acceptance and approval and favour of "flesh and blood"] against all those who did not "immediately" conform to the prophecy or word that they delivered. Let me say here that it is in no way the will of the Father for the prophet to "enforce"; it is strictly their task to deliver the anointed message from the Throne Room. For a "prophet" to take offense and/or defend [justify] themselves surely betrays a motivation deep within them that is not of God. Unless these "prophets" repent in this hour they shall surely begin to perish in their rebelliousness.

### **THE "FEAR OF MAN" SHALL BRING A "SNARE" AND CERTAIN DEFEAT**

Again, there are those prophets who have maintained a greater respect [unconsciously] for "flesh and blood" than for God. These ones have failed to spend the proper time in the "inner chamber" with the Father and His Word and, thus, they are prone to speaking words which have a tendency to "appease" those who hear them - even in the face of an obvious [to those who have spiritual discernment] need for a deep and thorough repentance on the part of those they have been sent to. These are the two areas - up until this time - that have hindered the flow of the

prophet's anointing and have kept that office - for the most part - from entering into the "fullness" that God has planned. The very good news is that the Father has been raising up a multitude of prophets [and apostles] in virtual "obscurity" over the past 20 - 30 years and now they shall be sent forth from the Throne Room - first, to all those "pastors" [shepherds] whose heart is truly towards leading the sheep into the "fullness" of their inheritance in Christ - with a view to establishing the true local [Glorious] Church. Almost simultaneously, many of these prophets will be released to speak the Word from the Throne Room to those "rebellious" leaders who have manipulated the Father's precious children for their own self-serving purposes and self-glory. These are those shepherds spoken of in Jeremiah 23.

### **A "NEW WAVE" OF PROPHETS IS ABOUT TO BE RELEASED**

It has been what "seems" like a very slow process as far as the establishment of a "true working" five-fold ministry within the "local Church", but a "spotless and unblemished" Church is the will of the Father - and it shall come to pass. There is a "new wave" of prophets about to be released from the Throne Room. They have been "held back" by the Father until this time as He has perfectly prepared them in the "secret place of His presence" that they might go forth in great power and anointing to both confront and counterattack the "religious spirits" that - up until this time - have held many children of God captive. They shall also prepare the way perfectly for the advent of the apostles - according to the highest purpose and plan of the Father. These "prophets" shall be looked upon as "lunatics" by many and they shall be seen by those not in intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word as arrogant, unloving, "misfits" [outcasts] that could not possibly have been sent by God and they shall meet with great resistance "initially"; but soon - and by His great and awesome power - the Father shall surely make foolish the "wisdom" of all those still holding to their religious security and false peace.

### **THE FATHER IS BRINGING THE APOSTLES AND PROPHETS TOGETHER**

Another aspect of the plan of God in this hour is to bring the apostles [also to be released from virtual obscurity] and the prophets together. This "fusion" - in and by the Holy Spirit - shall bring both these offices into their "fullness" in our remaining time in this dispensation and this will be a [the] catalyst for the manifestation of an absolute authority in - and by - the Church and, also, a "perfect accuracy" in the handling of God's Word, beginning with the five-fold ministry [working in perfect unity and harmony] and filtering out to the rest of the Body of Christ. It is THEN that the gospel of the "KINGDOM" [the absolute authority and will of our Father and His Word] shall be preached to even the farthest ends of the earth!

### **THE "SHEPHERDS" MUST BE READY TO RECEIVE THE APOSTLES AND PROPHETS**

One of the greatest hindrances to the growth of the Church has been that there are still many who do not believe the office of the prophet and the apostle are for us today. If this "belief" is held to by those already in authority then they will oppose every gift and blessing and provision for their spiritual well-being that the Father desires to bestow upon them in this most

critical hour. Even many who have a revelation of this fact have "allowed" themselves to be held captive by a "spirit of mental ascension" and, thus, they have formed their own "preconceived notions" concerning what an apostle or prophet should be and how they should relate to them personally and congregationally speaking. This is a serious mistake because it will only be through "revelation" from the Throne Room that the pastors will be able to gain the "necessary" understanding and wisdom to "receive" those that the Father sends to them for their edification and blessing. The pastors must come to the "full realization" that the holy apostles and prophets are, in reality, their "best friend" - if they truly have a heart for the "fullness" of God's will and blessing for His sheep.

**Let us hear the words of the Father:**

**THE WILL OF THE FATHER - APOSTLES, PROPHETS, PASTORS: PARTNERS IN COVENANT**

*...."Quite frankly, if I sent My holy apostles and prophets to "certain" pastors they would only be moved to "argue" with them concerning the absolute truth that they put forth or, at the very least, they would "attempt" to "drag them down" to their level in order that they might find "common" ground. But truly I say to you, I will not have that! And I shall only lead those pastors to them who have "cried out" to Me from a heart wholly given to receive the "fullness" of their inheritance in Christ. And in that time they shall become immersed in the light of My absolute Truth, and they shall immediately begin to "see" all that is necessary for them to walk in the "fullness" of the ministry I have called them to. And they shall become "partners in covenant" with My holy apostles and prophets and, thus, shall the "local Church" be established according to My will - and great power shall go forth to set the captives free and the flames of holiness and perfect love shall "draw" the "lost". And truly I say to you, they shall be "found" to be walking immediately in all that I have for them day to day, and their light shall increase rapidly from day to day - and, thus, the "flow" of the anointing abiding within them shall increase continually!"....*

**Related Scriptures:** Jeremiah 23:1-32;

**APRIL 12th**

**TRUE [DIVINE] PROSPERITY WILL NEVER BE ESTABLISHED IN ONE'S LIFE AND MINISTRY APART FROM CONSECRATION AND HOLINESS**

*...."How blessed is the man who finds wisdom and the man who gains understanding. For its profit is better than the profit of silver and its gain than fine gold".... Proverbs 3:13-26 NASB*

In Proverbs 3:13-26 are found many of the benefits of true spiritual prosperity. From this portion of God's Word we begin to gain clear insight into "prosperity" as it is defined by our Heavenly Father, and how different it is compared to the age-old traditions and worldly misconceptions that have infiltrated the church at large. This infiltration by the Enemy has caused some to teach poverty as the will of God, and some [in their "mental" ascension to the



Word of God] to encourage men and women to place "good [fleshly] works" and "money-mindedness" above the consecration and holiness - without which, true prosperity will NEVER be established in the life of the believer. To the degree that one seeks to fellowship with, and know, the ways of their Heavenly Father it is to that degree that they will be able to both comprehend and experience the divine prosperity and well being that are "not of this world" - but from God, alone. How important it is for each believer - young or mature in the faith - to continually meditate and refer to the Word of God in all circumstances - in order that the whole of their Christian life be firmly founded on the Rock of revelation knowledge. Each attempt to mentally ascend to God's Word will result in a definite and fixed wrong perception [mind-set] of the Father's will for us - both individually and corporately. This is precisely why the Evil One attempts to compel us to act in our "own" understanding and, thus, sow to the flesh continually - for this keeps all those who allow themselves to be deceived, in a constant state of darkness and confusion. From this darkness and confusion result strife and dissensions [divisions] caused solely by the seed of rebellion that, when allowed to take root, ensure the believer in their own heart that they are right and that everyone who does not conform to their thinking is wrong. This insensitivity of heart that has been so prevalent in the church [up until this time] has caused many to be led astray by the doctrines and traditions of men and demons.

**WITHOUT A DOUBT THIS IS THE MOST CRITICAL TIME IN CHURCH HISTORY FOR EVERY TRUE BELIEVER TO BE IN THE PROPER POSITION TO HEAR THE VOICE OF GOD**

Because many have practiced widely the habit of doing those things that they "feel" or "think" are right[eous] they have put themselves into a position of not being able to hear the voice of the Holy Spirit. Although perhaps "outwardly" they seek to hear the voice of God, because they have built the foundation of their walk upon the things that are "seen" rather than the things that are not seen [by the five physical senses] they are not releasing any faith - because of a strongly developed reliance upon their five physical senses - and, thus, they render themselves incapable of hearing the voice of the Spirit. Without a doubt this is the most critical time in church history for EVERY true believer to be in the proper position to hear the voice of God - in order that they may receive individual instruction, and in order that they might "know" their specific role in His plan for this last hour. Those who have become stagnant in their faith [through the maintaining of self-desire] will not be found in their proper position, and it is certain that the Father will not be able to use fully [or at all] those who persist stubbornly in going their "own" way.

**Related Scriptures:** Proverbs 3:5-6; 2 Corinthians 4:18;

**APRIL 13th**

**ATTAINING TO ALL THE WEALTH THAT COMES FROM THE FULL ASSURANCE OF UNDERSTANDING**

...."that their hearts may be encouraged, having been knit together in love, and attaining to

all the wealth that comes from the full assurance of understanding, resulting in a true knowledge of God's mystery, that is Christ Himself, in Whom are hidden all the treasures of wisdom and knowledge".... Colossians 2:2 NASB

The phrase "attaining to all the wealth that comes from the full assurance of understanding" gives us some deep insight into the true prosperity that is ours, in Christ. As we grow into a fuller and deeper faith we begin to experience to a greater degree the true riches that are found only in Christ Jesus, and we see clearly the folly of seeking what are considered the "riches" of this world [mammon]. We can also see the importance of having lives that are wholly based on knowledge that is "revealed" to our heart by the Holy Spirit - for it is through this true [or exact] knowledge that we are enabled to understand the ways and thoughts of our Heavenly Father. This understanding enables us and empowers us to walk in the fullness of our individual callings as well as to appropriate "fully" all that has been given to us as joint-heirs with our beloved Lord, Jesus.

### **DOCTRINES AND TRADITIONS OF MEN AND THE GOOD INTENTIONS OF CARNALITY DO NOT FEED STARVING BELLIES OR HEAL ACHING HEARTS!**

There are two definitions of prosperity. One is formed by the natural mind of man and the other is revealed to us by the Spirit of God. It is for this reason that we must clearly define this word "prosperity" in terms of God's will for His Church. Natural prosperity - as defined by the world - is financial power, political power and advantage, social power and favour, and military power. These are the things that the natural man believes to be prosperity. In other words, were he to acquire any of the aforementioned characteristics he would be considered a prosperous man in the eyes of the world. When one seeks these things first and foremost they blind themselves to the Word of God - and the true prosperity that lies therein, for it is written in 1 Corinthians 2:14 that:

...."a natural man does not accept the things of the Spirit of God for they are foolishness to him, and he cannot understand them because they are spiritually appraised"....

As this "world" [present world system) continues to perish to a greater degree with each passing day people are entering into an area of desperation - for many know deep within their heart that all natural hope is gone even though they continue to grasp at straws. It is precisely this state of affairs that keeps people in subjection and bondage to Satan - through fear and unbelief. And even when one does attempt to rise above their physical circumstances and seek "spiritual things" they will still be led astray into one of the traps of the Evil One [ie. any of the "world religions" or philosophies - all of which have their source in darkness] if there is not a clear and better alternative set before them. This is one of the numerous reasons why it is so important for us, as children of God, to be prosperous in the things of God. It is as the true Church comes to "abide" in divine prosperity [spirit, soul, body and financially] that She will be seen clearly as a "bright and shining light" in this darkened world. Doctrines and traditions of men, and the "good intentions" of carnality, do not feed starving bellies or heal aching hearts! Therefore, let us awaken to the ways of our Heavenly Father and meet the needs of this perishing world by His

great and awesome power of God, alone! The definition of true prosperity is the ability of the children of God to use God's power and ability [divine blessing] to meet the needs of mankind - spirit, soul and body, financially and relationship-wise. As we allow ourselves to become pure vessels of God's Spirit and blessing, the Father will use us greatly to affect and change the lives of many in this final hour - for they will see the "living" Christ in us. We should never limit God by unbelief for He indeed is able to do exceeding abundantly beyond all we can ask or think - both in our lives, and in the lives of those we intercede for. In these most glorious days, there is a flame burning in the heart of all those who call on God from a pure heart, and it is from this holy flame that the deep desire to do the works of our risen and ascended Lord [and even greater works than He did] continually arises. Let us be those who are found "abiding" in the true prosperity [riches] that is the certain destiny of all those who are truly seeking first the establishment of the Kingdom and the highest purposes of the Father at every turn.

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 6:19-24; Romans 8:17; Philippians 2:15; Ephesians 3:20-21; John 14:12;

**APRIL 14th**

### **DEFINING "SALVATION"**

...."Paul, called as an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, and Sosthenes our brother, to the Church of God which is at Corinth, to those who have been sanctified in Christ Jesus, saints [literally - holy ones] by calling, with all who in every place call upon the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, their Lord and ours".... 1 Corinthians 1:1-2 NASB

**"salvation"** - Greek - **"soteria"** : denotes deliverance, preservation. Material and temporal deliverance from danger and apprehension, also the spiritual and eternal deliverance granted immediately by God to those who accept His conditions of repentance and faith in the Lord Jesus - in Whom alone it is to be obtained.

Salvation speaks of the present experience of God's power to deliver His children from any of the temporal evils of this world - through His Word. "All things" in verse 28 are all of the fullness of the precious inheritance that belongs to each of us in Christ Jesus - and all of these tools and weapons are put into effect by the exercising of our faith in the Word of God. All of these principles I speak of are dependent entirely on faith and obedience, and being separated [consecrated] wholly unto God - spirit, soul and body. This is the "narrow path" Jesus spoke of in Matthew 7:13, and it is time for ALL believers to enter onto that path through the continual exercising of an absolute faith [working through a perfect love] - in order that the Glorious Church might become manifest in the earth. As believers seek first the Kingdom of God, and to be righteously motivated in all things [for we are the righteousness of God in Christ Jesus 2 Corinthians 5:21] every deed that is done and every word spoken in the mighty name of Jesus will be a "pure manifestation" of the righteousness of God in the earth and, thus, all will begin to see a "true representation" of the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ through the Church in this last of the last hour.

## **"FREE" WILL**

The children of God MUST come to the clear realization that their Heavenly Father had formulated His plan for their lives before they ever called on the name of Jesus. Many Christians are confused by this fact thinking that if this is so, then we must be little more than "robots" here in this earth. Quite simply, people will always have a "free" will in every decision they ever make - and thus, in reality, nothing that we "ultimately" do in this earth as far as our service to God goes is ever against our own will. The Father will NEVER override our will by force or compulsion, but rather He seeks to capture that "agreement" by His tender and wondrous love and kindness towards us. The Father's plan for our lives - which He formed before the foundation of the earth - was based on the fact that in His Omniscience [His all knowing and infinite knowledge] - He knew that we would choose Jesus as our Lord and Saviour, and the moment we were born-again was when we first opened ourselves up to be made vessels fit for the Master's use.

### **THE FIRST STEP: GIVING "PREMINENCE" TO THE WORD OF GOD**

Confusion will never "enter" the heart of a believer who has put the Word of God first place in their life. For in their pure devotion and obedience their mind will be continually renewed and, thus, their heart will constantly "purified" and in a "state of readiness" to receive the true, or exact, knowledge of God [revelation] - in and by the Holy Spirit [the Spirit of wisdom and revelation]. How blessed are the children of God who "choose" [through an act of their "will"] to meditate day and night in His Word - continually bringing every thought captive to the revelation of the Father's will that is actively burning in their heart! For this is the first step to receiving all of the blessings that the Father has for us, and it is certain that continual obedience to these things will empower us to walk and live in His "best" here in this earth.

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 10:9-10; Romans 12:1-2; Joshua 1:8; 2 Corinthians 10:5;

## **APRIL 15th**

### **THE COMMAND TO KEEP OUR EYES "FIXED" ON JESUS**

...."God is faithful through Whom you were called into fellowship with His Son Jesus Christ our Lord".... 1 Corinthians 1:9 NASB

From this scripture, we can see clearly that we are called into fellowship with Jesus; hence the command to keep our eyes fixed on Him. These things are the distinct alternative to "fellowshipping with the world", and keeping our eyes fixed on "ourselves". As believers we must "know" in our heart that "fellowship" with the world is an act of hostility towards the Father and His Word and, thus, if we maintain any desire whatsoever to remain in fellowship with the world rather than in fellowship with the Father and His Word, we make ourselves enemies of

God [take a position contrary to His Will]! In the epistle of James [which was addressed to the faithful Israelites throughout the Church] he warned them of the inherent tendency of man to make a "religion" out of the Gospel through mental ascension and selfish interests [self-desire], and in chapter 1, verse 26, James defined pure "religion" by writing:

...."external religious worship [religion as it is expressed in outward acts] that is pure and unblemished in the sight of God the Father is this: to visit and help and care for the orphans and widows in their affliction and need, and to keep oneself unspotted and uncontaminated from the world".... James 1:26 Amplified Translation

As we look closely at the Word of God and see just what our Heavenly Father has to say in ANY given area of Christian life and ministry, all of the "lies" and "myths" that have been "allowed" to plague and hinder the Body of Christ will be exposed - and, ultimately, the Evil One will be removed from the midst of all those who are truly seeking the fullness of God's will. In the light of the "revealed" knowledge that has entered into the heart that is "wholly given" his vile lies will be consumed and perish!

**...."FOR MY DETERMINED PURPOSE IS THAT I MAY KNOW HIM - THAT I MAY PROGRESSIVELY BECOME MORE DEEPLY AND INTIMATELY ACQUAINTED WITH HIM"....**

In his letter to the Philippians the apostle Paul discusses at length our calling in Christ and His attitude, which of course was perfect; beginning at Philippians 3:7 the Word of God states:

...."But whatever former things I had that might have been gains to me, I have come to consider as one combined loss for Christ's sake. Yes, furthermore I count everything as loss compared to the priceless privilege - the overwhelming preciousness, the surpassing worth and supreme advantage - of knowing Christ Jesus my Lord, and of progressively becoming more deeply and intimately acquainted with Him, of perceiving and recognizing and understanding Him more fully and clearly".... Philippians 3:7-8a Amplified Translation

From this passage we can see clearly the true heart-attitude that is developed in children of God as they truly forsake all to follow Jesus. Let us continue on with this passage.

...."For His sake I have lost everything and consider it all to be mere rubbish, refuse, dregs in order that I may gain Christ, the Anointed one, and that I may actually be found and known as in Him, not having any self-achieved righteousness that can be called my own, based on my obedience to the law's demands - ritualistic uprightness and supposed right standing with God thus acquired, but possessing that genuine righteousness which comes through faith in Christ, the Anointed one, the true right-standing with God, which comes from God by saving faith".... Philippians 3:8b-9 Amplified Translation

Paul talks here of his intense desire to remain in continual right standing with God, and that it is the basis of faith in Christ [the Anointed One and His Anointing] that will keep the

children of God in right standing with the Father at all times. Continuing on in verse 10, it is written:

...."for my determined purpose is that I may know Him, that I may progressively become more deeply and intimately acquainted with Him, perceiving and recognizing and understanding the wonders of His person more strongly and more clearly. And that I may in that same way come to know the power outflowing from His resurrection which it exerts over believers; and that I may so share His sufferings as to be continually transformed in spirit into His likeness even to His death, in the hope that if possible I may attain to the spiritual and moral resurrection that lifts me out from among the dead even while in the body. Not that I have now attained this ideal or am already made perfect, but I press on to lay hold of, grasp and make my own, that for which Christ Jesus the Messiah, has laid hold of me and made me His own".... Philippians 3:10-12 Amplified Translation

Paul states in verse 10 that, "his determined purpose" is that he might know Jesus more intimately. As the children of God seek this close relationship with the Father and His Word, they shall surely come to the "full realization" of their high calling, and that they have been bought and redeemed by the precious Blood of the Lamb into service - for we are His workmanship recreated in Christ Jesus that we may do those works that the Father planned beforehand for us, taking the paths which He prepared ahead of time for us that we should walk in them, living the life that He pre-arranged and made ready for us to live - according to our faith [trust] and obedience!

### **"WELL DONE, MY GOOD AND FAITHFUL SERVANT!"**

Continuing on in Philippians 3:13 the Word of God states:

...."I do not consider, brethren, that I have captured and made it my own yet but one thing I do, it is my one aspiration - forgetting what lies behind and straining forward to what lies ahead, I press on toward the goal to win the supreme and heavenly prize to which God in Christ Jesus is calling us upward".... Philippians 3:13 Amplified Translation

As children of God, having answered the call upon our lives, we must seek to be brought to the place where our first and foremost [in fact our only] desire is to walk in the perfect will of our Heavenly Father in all things. For if we seek to do ALL of the will of God ALL the time, we will assuredly be found walking in the fullness of our calling, and we will accomplish - in Christ Jesus - ALL that we were created for. What else is there that could be more fitting or precious as the "crown" of our entire existence than to have our beloved Lord Jesus utter the words, "Well done My good and faithful servant! You have accomplished all that the Father created you for from before the foundations of the earth". How clear these things become when God's children take their eyes off of themselves and focus on Jesus Christ - our Lord and Master! Let us be those who are continually found forsaking "self-desire" [self-agenda]. For as one is faithful to bring EVERY thought captive to a revelation of the Father's will it is certain that "godly desire" will continually rise up from deep within their "inner man" [spirit] - spontaneously ordering all

things.

**Related Scriptures:** Hebrews 12:2; Romans 12:2; James 4:4; John 14:21,23; Ephesians 2:10; 2 Corinthians 10:5;

**APRIL 16th**

### **JESUS IS OUR "PERFECT EXAMPLE"**

...."So then brethren, consecrated and set apart for God, who share in the Heavenly calling, thoughtfully and attentively consider Jesus, the Apostle and High Priest Whom we confessed as ours when we embraced the Christian faith. See how faithful He was to Him Who appointed Him Apostle and High Priest, as Moses was also faithful in the whole household of God".... Hebrews 3:1-2 Amplified Translation

There are two definite things we need to see from this passage. The first is that we must - at ALL times - "thoughtfully and attentively consider Jesus" in all that we say and do. The second thing is that we must see and understand that we are both called and chosen to be faithful to God and to His plan for both our lives individually as well as the Body of Christ as a whole. Verse 2 states, "see how He was faithful to Him who appointed Him." In knowing that it is only faith that pleases our Heavenly Father we should have an intense desire to learn everything the Word of God says about faith - and how to release the "force of faith" in our lives at all times. Once again it must be said that Jesus is our "perfect example" - for He emptied Himself to trust and lean upon the word of His Father, as it is written in John 5:30 [Amplified Translation]:

...."I am able to do nothing from Myself independently, of My own accord, but as I am taught by God and as I get His orders, I decide as I am bidden to decide. As the voice comes to Me, so I give a decision. Even as I hear, I judge and My judgement is right, just, righteous, because I do not seek or consult My own will. I have no desire to do what is pleasing to Myself, My own aim, My own purpose, but only the will and pleasure of the Father Who sent Me"....

In this passage we find the "perfect heart-desire" of Jesus toward the Heavenly Father, and it must be ours also. Therefore, we must be found diligently studying the "dynamics" of faith as they relate to every area of our calling and life in Christ Jesus. As we do this, we shall see clearly the fact that we are called to walk just as Jesus walked in this earth, and we shall also see that it is the Holy Spirit who empowers us to do so - in EVERY way!

**Related Scriptures:** Hebrews 11:6; 1 John 2:5-6; Philippians 2:5-11; John 14:16-17; John 16:13;

**APRIL 17th**

### **DEFINING "HOLINESS"**

...."For it is He Who delivered and saved us and called us with a calling in itself holy and leading to holiness, that is, to a life of consecration, a vocation of holiness; He did it not because of anything of merit that we have done, but because of and to further His own purpose and grace, unmerited favour, which was given us in Christ Jesus before the world began eternal ages ago"....  
2 Timothy 1:9 Amplified Translation

"Holiness" can be defined as the loving nature of God separated from evil - the Divine energy of which perfect righteousness and infinite love are the manifestation. How important it is for us, as children of God, to realize that we are called to a life of holiness [separated from sin and this world, unto the Father and His purposes] in order that His presence and nature might be manifested through us to a dying world. As children of God, called and chosen in Christ Jesus, we have a direct responsibility to be obedient to EVERY instruction and command found in the Word of God. Those who truly love Him will have this determination to do "all of His will" emblazoned on their heart and, thus, in all they do and say they shall be found loving the Lord their God with ALL of their being.

In Ephesians 4:1 the Amplified version the Word of God states:

...."I therefore, the prisoner for the Lord, appeal to, and beg you to walk and lead a life worthy of the divine calling to which you have been called, with behaviour that is a credit to the summons to God's service"....

The apostle Paul entreats believers to lead a life worthy of their divine calling, and to behave in a manner which is a credit to the Lord Jesus Christ. At this time the Father has instructed me to share with you a word of prophecy I received from Him.

**Let us hear the words of the Father:**

**"MY CHILDREN NEED TO CAST ASIDE THE FLEETING FEELINGS OF THE FLESH AND ALLOW MY SPIRIT TO RENEW THEIR MIND AND ESTABLISH THEIR HEART IN MY WORD"**

*...."My children need to cast aside the fleeting feelings of the flesh and "allow" My Spirit to renew their mind and establish their heart in My Word. For how can they fellowship wholly with Me unless they think the way I think? How can they understand My ways when they persist in leaning upon their own understanding? Many whom I have chosen for great accomplishment in the establishment of My Kingdom in the earth have resisted My blessing and My direction that I have continually placed before them. It is time for each and every one of My children to choose their allegiance! Will their fellowship with the world and its ways continue or will they separate themselves wholly unto Me? For I desire a pure and simple devotion to My Word.*

**"SURELY I WILL BRING TO A PLACE OF PROMINENCE - BOTH IN MY CHURCH AND IN THE EYES OF THE WORLD - THOSE WHO REFUSE TO VIOLATE THE LAW OF LOVE"**



*Many struggle in the area of sin because of their reluctance to let go of the things of this world and, because of the evil [unrighteous] intent of their heart, they make their "precious" inheritance - that was purchased for them with the Blood of My dear Son - of no consequence. They grumble and complain of the hardness of the life of faith, yet is not the life of faith one of rest and blessing, prosperity and superabundance in all? Surely I will exalt those of My children who are not ashamed to confess Me in all that they do by their words and their actions. Surely, in this hour, I will bring to a place of prominence - both in My Church and in the eyes of the world - those who refuse to violate the law of love above all else.*

### **"THE DAYS OF MISREPRESENTATION IN MY CHURCH ARE OVER"**

Hold fast My beloved handmaidens and bondservants! Do not be moved by what you perceive with your five physical senses for I am about to do a great thing in your midst. Do not be moved from your position of steadfastness, and take the authority that has been given to you - treading upon the Evil One at every turn. For the days of "misrepresentation" in My Church are over, and it is truly time for the revelation of My sons and daughters in the earth. I say to you this day, that the traditions and false doctrines [that have hardened the hearts of many of My people] shall melt as wax in the sun - for NOTHING is able to stand before the Word of My power. Truly, truly I say to you, My hour has arrived. Blow the trumpet in Zion. Go forth and proclaim the deepest revelations of My Word unashamedly. Do not fear the taunts of men for the Words you speak shall melt the hardness of their hearts, for no flesh - or any manifestation thereof - shall stand in the presence of My Glory in this final hour!"....

**Related Scriptures:** Luke 10:27; Luke 10:19; Romans 8:12-19;

**APRIL 18th**

### **THE COMMAND TO BE OBEDIENT**

...."Live as children of obedience to God; do not conform yourselves to the evil desires that governed you in your former ignorance when you did not know the requirements of the Gospel. But as the One Who has called you is Holy, you yourselves also be Holy in all your conduct and manner of living. For it is written "you shall be Holy as I am Holy". And if you call upon Him as your Father, Who judges each one impartially according to what he does, then you should conduct yourselves with true reverence throughout the time of your temporary residence on the earth, whether long or short. You must know [recognize] that you were redeemed [ransomed] from the useless [fruitless] way of living inherited by tradition from your forefathers, not with corruptible things such as silver and gold. But you were purchased with the precious Blood of Christ".... 1 Peter 1:14-19 Amplified Translation

In this passage, we once again see the "command" to be obedient children, and to live lives that are not conformed to the world in order that we be, in no way, governed or affected by our "former ignorance" - that is, before we knew the requirements and conditions that are set forth in

the Word of God concerning our call to holiness. Let us lift up holy hands in praise and worship before the Father for all that He has done for us in Christ, and be found living lives that are ALWAYS pleasing to Him [for His deepest desire for all of His children is holiness] that we might be partakers of the "fullness" of His Divine Nature. It is ONLY as the believer makes the "quality decision" to set their heart to speak and act continually in obedience to the Word of God that their heart will be purified [in and by the power of the Holy Spirit], and they will, THEN, go forth as clean and fit vessels of the Father's love and truth.

### **"TRUE KNOWLEDGE"**

In 2 Peter 1:2-4, 10-11 it is written:

...."Grace and peace be multiplied to you in the knowledge of God and of Jesus our Lord; seeing that His divine power has granted to us everything pertaining to life and godliness, through the true knowledge of Him Who called us by His own glory and excellence. For by these He has granted to us His precious and magnificent promises, in order that by them you might become partakers of the divine nature, having escaped the corruption that is in the world, by lust" .... "Therefore brethren be all the more diligent to make certain about His calling and choosing you; for as long as you practice these things you will never stumble; for in this way the entrance into the eternal Kingdom of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ will be abundantly supplied to you"....

In this passage many things become very clear to those hearts that are truly seeking God. First and foremost, we see that it is by divine power that we have everything provided for us pertaining to life and godliness. Secondly, we see that we will have all that we need to walk in the "holiness" we are called to, through a "true" knowledge [or revealed knowledge] of Jesus Christ, to our heart - a "knowledge" that can only be revealed by the Holy Spirit. As this "true [exact] knowledge" is established forever in the heart of the believer the nature of the Lord Jesus Christ will begin to flow forth, and the fruit of the Spirit: love, joy, peace, patience, kindness, goodness, faithfulness, gentleness and self-control will be in "abundant evidence" in their lives. It is ONLY as we put aside the darkened knowledge of this world, and fill our heart continually with God's precious and magnificent promises that our mind shall be transformed and "fully" renewed to our Heavenly Father's purposes and wisdom - and, thus, we truly become partakers of His Divine nature with Him. It is from this place of intimate fellowship that He will walk and talk with us freely, and He will have the pure fellowship from His children that His tender and loving heart so desires.

In this last hour, those who will truly answer their calling "whole-heartedly" shall be part of the greatest "victory" of the ages! I will close with three portions of scripture which all believers should meditate upon and understand in their hearts, for the hour is late and God, with a great urgency, is calling His troops to war. For the return of our Lord draws near, and we must be in our "proper place" - in order that the Glorious Church might become a Glorious Reality in the earth!

.... "These will wage war against the Lamb, and the Lamb will overcome them, because He is Lord of Lords and King of Kings, and those who are with Him are the called and chosen and faithful".... Revelation 17:14 NASB

.... "Hallelujah! For the Lord our God, the Almighty reigns. Let us rejoice and be glad and give the glory to Him, for the Marriage of the Lamb has come and His bride has made herself ready. And it was given to her to clothe herself in fine linen, bright and clean; for the fine linen is the righteous acts of the saints. And He said to me, "write, blessed are those who are invited to the Marriage Supper of the Lamb" and He said to Me "these are true Words of God".... Revelation 19: 6-9 NASB

.... "And I saw Heaven opened; and behold, a white horse, and He who sat upon it is called Faithful and True; and in righteousness He judges and wages war. And His eyes are a flame of fire and upon His head are many diadems (crowns), and He has a name written upon Him which no one knows except Himself. And He is clothed with a robe dipped in blood; and His name is called the Word of God. And the armies which are in Heaven, clothed in fine linen, white and clean, were following Him on white horses. And from His mouth comes a sharp sword, so that with it He may smite the nations; and He will rule them with a rod of iron; and He treads the wine press of the fierce wrath of God, the Almighty. And on His robe and on His thigh He has a name written, "King of Kings, and Lord of Lords".... Revelation 19: 11-16 NASB

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 12:1-2; Luke 10:27;

**APRIL 19th**

### **THE FEAR OF BEING DECEIVED**

.... "For the Word that God speaks is alive and full of power - making it active, operative, energizing and effective; it is sharper than any two edged sword, penetrating to the dividing line of the breath of life [soul] and [the immortal] spirit, and of joints and marrow [that is, of the deepest parts of our nature] exposing and sifting and analyzing and judging the very thoughts and purposes of the heart".... Hebrews 4:12 Amplified Translation

Many Christians allow themselves to enter into an area of fear because they say they fear being wrong, and they fear being deceived. But in truth, there are only two motivations which one can have in this situation. One: "What will others think of ME if I am wrong"; Two: "I have an appreciation of the holiness of God and I love Him with all of my heart and, thus, I do not want to misrepresent Him in any way - regardless of what others may think". Outwardly two people may say the same words, but inwardly their motivation may be at opposite ends of the spectrum [faith or fear; righteous or unrighteous motivation]. Therefore, let us be found abiding in the Word of God - for that Word is indeed living and active and able to divide between that which is of the soul and that which is of the spirit, continually judging the deepest thoughts and intentions of our heart. As the love of God is continually shed abroad in our heart by the power of

the Holy Spirit, our every motivation and desire shall come into perfect accordance with the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart. If our first and foremost desire is to truly represent Jesus Christ, and to walk above error in all of our ways then God through His abundant grace and power shall see to it that we have the desires of our heart. But if, on the other hand we retain "fear" and seek only to please others [and ourselves] above God, then we shall surely stumble in error and darkness until such time as a "deep" repentance is forthcoming. Let us not be deceived - for it is certain that each and every person who walks this earth will carry out the "desires of their heart" [whether they be rooted in godly desire or self-desire]. Let us abide in the Word of God in order that our EVERY DESIRE might be to please the Father, and live only for the carrying out of His will in this earth. If our sole desire is to represent Jesus Christ "perfectly" THEN the Father will illuminate our way and cause us to walk above "all" deception and error, and we shall not retain any desire whatsoever to speak or do anything that we do not "know" to be revealed knowledge. It makes no difference how new one is to the Kingdom of God! If one's heart is towards God in ALL things then all of their ways shall be established - and as they go forth speaking only the revealed knowledge of God's Word that is "abiding" in their heart, all that comes against them shall SURELY fail, for there is NOTHING that is able to stand before the uncompromised Word of God.

### **THE TRUE CHRISTIAN LIFE IS NOTHING MORE - AND NOTHING LESS - THAN A SERIES OF "PROGRESSIVE" REVELATIONS AND "OBEDIENCES"**

As we walk in all the "light" that we have at all times, we shall have revealed to our hearts, to a continually greater degree, the deeper things of the Kingdom of God. The true Christian life is nothing more and nothing less than a series of "progressive" revelations and "obediences" as we carry out our "pilgrimage" in the earth. Each and every one of us are called to a different "portion" of the Father's task, and yet everything that each one of us does is in complete accordance with the overall purpose and plan of God - WITH EACH TASK BEING OF NO GREATER OR LESSER IMPORTANCE THAN THE OTHER in the eternal scheme of things. There are many who would attempt to "talk a good game" as far as service to God goes, but we must not allow ourselves to be deceived, for the Father ALWAYS looks upon the heart of a man, and there is nothing that remains hidden from Him. There are some who have placed their "dependence" upon those things that are outside of the Anointing that God has given us to accomplish all things in accordance with His will. Somewhere along the way, they have "allowed" the motivations of their heart to be swayed over to an area that includes seeking "something" for themselves. This is precisely why each one of us must fix our gaze upon Jesus, the Author and perfecter of our faith, in order that our "every" heart motivation might be in accordance with the will of God - every moment of every day. Again, righteous motivation and godly desire leads us to the place wherein we will seek to do God's will in all things - at ALL cost to ourselves. Unrighteous motivation and self-desire causes us to retain the "fear" of what men think and, thus, to allay that fear we seek to please men before God. The end result of this motivation shall ALWAYS lead us to a place wherein we are exalting ourselves - in some way - above God and His Word [Will]! Let each of us see the seriousness of this matter, and let us realize the absolute need that we have to depend upon the Anointing, which abides within us, for ALL things. For if we place our dependence anywhere outside the revealed knowledge of God's

Word [and the precious Anointing abiding within us] we will SURELY be held captive by Satan to carry out his schemes against the true work of God in this most critical hour.

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 5:5; Matthew 5:48; John 15:7; Proverbs 4:24- 26; Psalm 119:32; 1 Corinthians 12:12-27; 1 Samuel 16:7; Hebrews 12:2; 2 Timothy 2:26;

**APRIL 20th**

### **DEFINING "ABSOLUTE" FAITH**

. "Now faith is the assurance of things hoped for, the conviction [evidence] of things not seen..... and without faith it is impossible to please Him, for he who comes to God must believe that He is, and that He is a rewarder of those who seek Him" .... Hebrews 11:1,6 NASB

An absolute faith [absolute trust and dependence upon the Father and His Word] works continually through an "abiding" [perfect] love which works through a heart wholly given to standing for the Father's greatest eternal plan and purpose for any given individual or situation - their own included. The highest form of faith is faith in the Word of God and His authority alone - with no other evidence [physical] to support it. One's constant continual confession [proclamation and decree] of having already received the petition sought after in prayer [in other words, continually calling those things which be not in the natural as though they already were] will bring one's "actions" into line with their confession in EVERY way and, inevitably, bring about the physical manifestation of the blessing [revelation] in the natural realm. This process cannot fail to inherit the blessing [promise]. The key being to hold fast the confession of faith despite any "adverse circumstances" the Evil One attempts to create - in other words, to walk by faith, not by sight - and bring EVERY thought captive to a perfect obedience [revelation of the Father's will].

### **"TRUE" DISCERNMENT**

O, that we might all be found walking by faith and not by "sight" [the five physical senses] in this critical hour! For it will only be those with a "sensitive" [yielded] heart towards the Father and His Word [Will] that will be found standing "gloriously untouched" by Satan and His forces - as the Church moves forth in great and awesome light, wisdom and power. The only way that the children of God will be able to "abide" in "true" discernment in this hour [both receiving and giving] will be the forsaking of all "self-desire" in their personal life, and the forsaking of all "self-agenda" [self-exaltation and the pursuit of self-glory] as far as their "ministry" goes. In other words, we must all be found loving the Lord our God will ALL of our heart - and loving one another at ALL cost to our "self-life". This has been the Divine Requirement since the beginning but many children of God are "just now" gaining a "revelation" of the heart of the Father concerning these things and, thus, for the first time in their lives and ministries, they have both the focus and the clarity that enables them to "begin" to understand the totality of God's plan for the True [Glorious] Church - and their perfect part in it.

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Corinthians 5:7; 2 Corinthians 10:3-5; Luke 10:27;

**APRIL 21ST**

**FAILURE TO SUBMIT ONESELF TO THE AUTHORITY OF GOD SHALL LEAVE THAT ONE UNDER THE "AUTHORITY" (INFLUENCE) OF SATAN**

...."Do you not know that when you present yourselves to someone as slaves for obedience, you are slaves of the one whom you obey, either of sin resulting in death, or of obedience resulting in righteousness?".... Romans 6:16 NASB

In having a revelation of the truth that God's Word is a manifestation of God's will - and that God's will is the same as His Word - we can, therefore, state that God's will represents His authority, and from this we can state that if we know the will of God [and obey it] THEN we are truly subject [submitted] to His authority. This is no great mystical secret that is being kept from the Body of Christ! The only reason that this revelation of truth has been clouded at all is the failure of the many to give their heart "wholly" to God. I shall state here again most "implicitly" the need to adhere strictly to the "Divine Requirement" which calls us to submit every fibre of our being to God [to live no longer for ourselves, but rather to carry out His purposes in the earth]. We must continually live lives of "self-denial" - properly submitting ourselves to God's Word and, thus, "allowing" that Word, through the power of the Holy Spirit, to order our paths. Too often, amongst the children of God the misconception is fuelled that the life of faith is the "hard" life, but this is quite simply a lie of the Evil One! The life of faith is not a life of fear and bondage, but rather a life of blessing, love, power and authority - in Christ! In this last hour, those who "choose" a life of wanton pleasure shall soon find out that the failure to trust fully in God's salvation [His provision for protection and deliverance] shall lead them to experience the torment and bondage of the "curse" rather than the blessings of obedience. For failure to submit oneself "wholly" to the authority [Word and Will] of God will SURELY leave that one under the "authority" [influence] of Satan and his forces.

**TWO ABSOLUTE PRINCIPLES**

In this last of the last hour, it is certain that the righteous judgements of God shall be upon all those who "align" themselves with Satan in thought and deed!

**The two most important requirements for every Christian to have as their standard are:**

(1) trusting entirely in the "fullness" of God's salvation

**and**

(2) obeying His Word [will - authority].

In His Provision [Jesus Christ] the Father has covered "every" aspect of our life [and

ministry]. Therefore, we have no excuse to be caught placing our dependence on anything apart from a "revelation" of His Holy Word. We MUST come to understand that in this earth "all" things are either a product of God's authority or the counterfeit of submission to God's authority [Word] - which is rebellion! These are two absolute principles, and each one who walks this earth at any given moment is found to be standing on one side or the other. To put it another way, these can be called the "Principle of Obedience" [self-denial] and the "Principle of Rebellion" [self-desire]. It is the Father's desire that His children understand the "absoluteness" of these two principles - and, thus, come to understand that they cannot be "mixed", and still be counted as being "in Christ" or in the will of God.

## **THE PRINCIPLE OF THE BODY OF CHRIST - "EVERY" MEMBER SUPPLYING THE WHOLE**

There are many things that are a product of "rebellion" that are called falsely as being done in the Name of Jesus, and these "all" must be exposed for what they truly are! In this most critical hour, the Father will SURELY vindicate and exalt [promote] that which belongs to Him - and expose and judge that which does not! As we enter into a continually deeper revelation of the "Body of Christ" - and the very principle of that Body [EVERY member supplying the whole or the individual supplying the corporate] - it MUST be clearly understood that ANY rebellion [disobedience] against God [manifested through the life of one of His children] will lead to a "hindering" and a "tearing down" of the Church, while EVERY act of obedience shall edify the Church, and cause Her to be built up and "multiplied" by His power. When the child of God truly has a revelation of the fact that, in Christ, they have been "translated" into the Kingdom of Heaven and, thus, they SEE themselves with their feet firmly planted there, THEN, through the "light" [revelation] that abides within them they shall no longer be subject to the "false authority" [lies] that Satan wields over all those whose "affections" are in the world and its ways; and it is THEN they shall also take [receive] the "fullness" of the authority that the Father has given them in Christ, and turn and rend [devastate] Satan with it continually! It is certain that we need to have all believers driving Satan out of their midst and putting him to flight instead of spending all of their time just fighting him off. For, indeed, the one great purpose we have in this most glorious hour is to destroy the "strongholds" of Satan - wherever God leads us - for in doing so many captives will be set free to enter into the fullness of their precious destiny, in Christ.

**Related Scriptures:** Luke 10:19; Luke 10:27; 2 Corinthians 5:14-15; Deuteronomy 28:1-15; John 15:5; 1 Corinthians 3:13; 1 Peter 4:17; Matthew 28:18; Acts 10:38;

**APRIL 22nd**

## **THE HEART-CRY OF THE FATHER**

...."Hear, O My people, and I will admonish you; O Israel if you would listen to Me! Let there be no strange god among you; nor shall you worship any foreign god. I, the Lord, am your God, who brought you up from the land of Egypt; open your mouth wide and I will fill it. But My people did not listen to My voice; and Israel did not obey Me. So I gave them over to the

stubbornness of their heart, to walk in their own devices. Oh that My people would listen to Me, that Israel would walk in My ways I would quickly subdue their enemies, and turn My hand against their adversaries. Those who hate the Lord would pretend obedience to Him; and their time of punishment would be forever. But I would feed you with the finest of the wheat; and with honey from the rock I would satisfy you".... Psalm 81:8-16 NASB

In this passage we can clearly hear the "heart-cry" of the Heavenly Father calling out to His children to be obedient to His Word - in order that they might draw near to Him and, thus, fulfil His deepest heart-desire for pure fellowship with them ["Oh, that My people would listen to Me [and] ...walk in My ways"]. This has been the heart-desire of the Father throughout the ages, and was the very reason that He created Adam in the first place - that He might have someone who could fellowship with Him, and understand Him at His level of understanding. Even when Adam fell through his rebellion, God still loved mankind so much that He immediately introduced His plan for redeeming His beloved creation from the grasp of the Evil One, which was, of course, carried out by the Lord Jesus Christ at Calvary. The Father has given the Church [the Body of Christ] the power and authority to finish the job in the earth, His will being that not one soul should perish, and that all should come to repentance and a "living" knowledge of the Truth. We, as children of God, must continually be filled to overflowing with "revelation knowledge" in order that we might be pure vessels of enlightenment [illumination] concerning the "fullness" of the glorious redemption and inheritance that the Father has provided "all mankind" with, in Christ!

### **WE ARE REFINED AS THE WORD OF GOD ENTERS OUR HEART**

In Psalm 66: 8-10 the Word of God states:

...."Bless our God, O peoples, and sound His praise abroad, who keeps us in life, [literal-puts our soul in life] and does not allow our feet to slip. For Thou hast tried us O God; Thou hast refined us as silver is refined"....

We know that in the refining of silver, as the fire or heat is applied to it, all of the impurities [dross] are separated from the sought after substance. In our walk as Christians, we are refined as the Word of God [on which is the anointing of the Holy Spirit] "enters" into our heart. This explains why, sometimes, as the Word is heard - particularly in an area where sin has been retained wilfully - that believers will experience the convicting fire and light of the Holy Spirit, which can indeed make all discipline and reproof seem not to be joyful, but sorrowful [Hebrews 12:11]! As believers become mature in the faith they will experience, and receive, a deeper revelation of why God is continually refining and testing our faith. It is the will of the Heavenly Father for ALL of His children to walk in the place of "abiding" in His Word in EVERY situation and circumstance. And it is precisely for this reason that the children of God, who are truly "seeking" to grow spiritually, constantly find themselves in circumstances where they must clearly make the decision to rely on [trust in] the Word of God - or their own understanding. In the beginning of their walk, more often than not, God's children will cling to the "artificial



security" of the world - a security that was formed from their "old life" prior to being born again. But, as their minds are transformed and renewed by the Word of God, they will come to the full realization that the Father is worthy to be trusted in EVERY circumstance - and through their continued obedience they will eventually reach the point where even their soul and body will have become trained to discern both good and evil [Hebrews 5:14] and, thus, their "spontaneous reaction" will be to discern all that crosses their path by the Word of God - in and by the power of the Holy Spirit. Let us be those who are found walking by the Spirit in this hour for this is truly a day like no other - a day wherein the fullness of the Father's plan for a Glorious Church will surely come to pass in the lives of all those who have held fast the vision [revelation] that He has placed in their heart.

**Related Scriptures:** 1 Corinthians 2:16; Genesis 3:15; 2 Peter 3:9; Psalm 119:105; Psalm 119:130; Romans 12:1-2; Habakkuk 2:2-4;

**APRIL 23RD**

### **THE ABSOLUTE CALL TO WALK IN LOVE**

...."The one who says he is in the light and yet hates his brother is in the darkness until now. The one who loves his brother abides in the light and there is no cause for stumbling in him. But the one who hates his brother is in the darkness and walks in the darkness, and does not know where he is going because the darkness has blinded his eyes".... 1 John 2:9-11 NASB

To the degree that one's heart is filled with the love of God, to that degree they are "enabled" to operate [abide] in light and love - the way the Father desires us to: with His love alone, never allowing ourselves to be influenced by some "temporary" feeling or emotion. As one "abides" in Christ - and, thus, the light and love of God continually floods their heart - they shall begin to see ALL things through His eyes. The spontaneous by-product of this superabundant light will be that they shall surely come to a "continually" deeper realization of their call to walk in love [towards God and man] - at all cost to themselves.

### **WE MUST BE WILLING TO PUT ASIDE ANY THOUGHT FOR OURSELVES**

As one continually seeks to walk in love [coming to the place where they would rather lay down their lives than violate the "law" of love] that one will reach the point where there is "no cause for stumbling in him". In other words, all the "ground" of fear and selfishness has been removed. We know that Jesus [the Word] was a perfect standard raised up by the Father, and that He is a "stumbling stone" to all those who allow "selfishness" [self-desire] to work actively within them. If we "maintain" any desire at all to gratify our own selfish desires then the path to revealed knowledge [the fullness of the Father's Will] shall be blocked until a deep and thorough repentance is forthcoming. We must continually draw near to the Word of God so that we might allow the Father to deal with us and purify our hearts - replacing every element of "self-desire" with the desires of His heart [godly desire]. It is only in this way that that one will come forth as gold - a gold that has been tried and tested, with no "impurity" whatsoever. We must ALWAYS

keep in the forefront of our thinking that the true measure of the Father's love calls for each one of us to forsake all that is of the "lower life" in order to lay our "lives" down for the brethren.

**WE MUST DRAW THE CONNECTION IN OUR THINKING BETWEEN THE WORD OF GOD ABIDING IN OUR HEARTS AND THE OVERCOMING OF THE EVIL ONE, THE OVERCOMING OF THE WORLD AND THE OVERCOMING OF SIN**

...."I have written to you, young men, because you are strong, and the Word of God abides in you, and you have overcome the evil one. Do not love the world, nor the things in the world. If anyone loves the world, the love of the Father is not in him. For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh and the lust of the eyes and the boastful pride of life, is not from the Father, but is from the world. And the world is passing away and also its lusts; but the one who does the will of God abides forever".... 1 John 2:14-17 NASB

We must draw the connection in our thinking between the Word of God abiding in our hearts and the overcoming of the Evil One, the overcoming of the world, and the overcoming of sin. For without a revelation of this in our heart, the "fullness" of our inheritance in Christ shall remain beyond our grasp. If we truly desire to do all of God's will then we are going to have to realize that we must rely "entirely" on the provision that the Father has given us in Christ - the Holy Spirit, Who abides within us, to lead us into all [absolute] truth, and empower us in every way to fulfil the Father's perfect purpose for our life and ministry. The provision has been made for us to walk with God in perfect obedience [above error] - and, indeed, it is ONLY in this place of an "abiding" faith, love and obedience wherein we present the true image of our "ascended" Lord [the fullness of His authority] at all times!

**Related Scriptures:** John 15:1-13; Romans 5:5; Job 23:10-12;

**APRIL 24th**

**"PRAY WITHOUT CEASING"**

...."pray without ceasing".... 1 Thessalonians 5:17 NASB

True prayer is simply the perfect result of a continuous communication with God [either listening to, meditating upon or speaking His Word in any given moment]. It is very important to realize that in our ministry - whether individually or corporately - we can in no way bear fruit for the Kingdom without a strong foundation of prayer. Again, prayer is the foundation of every "successful" Christian endeavour - and indeed every Christian endeavour was meant to be successful! But let it be clearly understood that without prayer [communion and intimacy with the Father and His Word], and the power of the Holy Spirit, we shall not be successful in "anything" we set our hand to. Many things that are done in the name of Jesus "outwardly" are failing because people have not set themselves in a place of constant fellowship and communication with God and, thus, they have allowed themselves to be led and empowered by "forces" other than the Holy Spirit. If there is any failure whatsoever in any so-called "Christian"

endeavour it has to have been a result of one's failure to obey the command to "pray without ceasing", and one's failure to lay down their self-life to depend fully upon God at ALL times.

**IF WE DO NOT SET OURSELVES IN CONTINUAL FELLOWSHIP WITH THE FATHER AND HIS WORD THEN THERE SHALL BE AN INABILITY WITHIN US TO HEAR THE VOICE OF THE HOLY SPIRIT**

If we do not set ourselves in continual fellowship with the Father and His Word THEN there shall be a certain "inability" within us to hear the voice of the Holy Spirit clearly. We must understand that the whole ministry of Jesus is characterized by the power and authority of God, through the Anointing that was in Him. As Jesus walked in the earth He relied ENTIRELY upon that Anointing and, thus, He was enabled to do many great and wondrous works in setting the captives free and revealing the will of God in the earth - thus portraying perfectly the nature of God the Father to the multitudes. In the same way, as we allow the Holy Spirit who dwells [abides] within us to flow forth unhindered, we shall be "distinguishable" as Jesus was distinguishable from those in the world, and the captives shall be set free! This is extremely important because in this century [and throughout the Church age] there have been a great many of God's people who have not been distinguishable from those around them in the "secular" element. This is simply because they have conformed themselves to the ways of the world rather than the ways of God and, thus, they have come to the place wherein they depend solely on their own understanding rather than the wisdom of God. As they remained in "heart-fellowship" with the world their way became "tainted" [impure] - having been influenced by the darkened wisdom of the world in the time frame in which they lived. Today we can see the results of this in many areas of the church through the traditions and false doctrines of men that have been set forth down through the centuries since Pentecost.

**WE NEED TO BE THE MOST DISTINGUISHABLE PEOPLE IN THE EARTH!**

If a child of God refuses to rely entirely on the Holy Spirit [thus refusing to be "filled" to overflowing with the Holy Spirit] and, thus, they are content to continue relying on their own darkened understanding then they can in no way become the "distinguishable" people that they are called to be. As God's children, we need to be the most distinguishable people in the earth! Those around us should be seeing things in us that they do not see in the other people of the earth. They should see the peace and joy and love and life of God Almighty that has set us apart from the death and darkness and trouble which pervade the "world". If we are the same as those who remain in bondage to fear and death, then how will they ever be able to see the answer [true salvation in Christ] they need in our lives. Why would they ever be expected to believe anything we speak about God if we are found in the same bondages as they are in? It is only as we are continually filled to overflowing with the love and life of God that we shall be found portraying the "living" Christ to all who cross our path - bright and shining lights in the midst of a crooked and perverse generation!

**Related Scriptures:** Hebrews 1:1-3; Philippians 2:15;

**APRIL 25th**

**THE FATHER HAS BEEN PREPARING HIS OWN POSSESSION IN THE EARTH  
EVER SINCE THE FALL OF ADAM**

...."And they will be mine", says the Lord of hosts, "on the day that I will spare them as a man spares his own son who serves him." So you will again distinguish between the righteous and the wicked, between one who serves God and one who does not serve Him".... Malachi 3:17-18 NASB

These words which God spoke through the prophet Malachi are very significant to us today! The Father has been preparing His own possession in the earth ever since the fall of Adam. It began with Him finding men who would listen to [obey] Him [Noah, Abraham, Moses etc.] and evolved into an entire nation [Israel]. For us today the "possession" spoken of here refers to the Father's ultimate aim, and that is the "Body of Christ" or the true Church, the spotless and unblemished Bride of Christ. This "possession" which Father is preparing for Himself shall ultimately begin to operate in "sinless perfection" and great power - in ALL things.

**BECAUSE OF HEART-FELLOWSHIP WITH THE WORLD AND ITS WAYS A VILE  
DISTORTION OF THE LORD JESUS CHRIST - AND THE WILL OF GOD IN THE  
EARTH - HAS BEEN PRESENTED TO THE MULTITUDES**

God is speaking through His prophet Malachi to the people of Israel - Israel being a direct type and symbol of us today, as God's people. From this passage we are able to see that a time has come wherein the people are no longer able to distinguish what is truly of God and what is not, or between one who truly serves God and one who does not serve Him. Because of "heart-fellowship" with the world and its ways [in Israel's case Baal worship and, in our case today, the various forms of idolatry that have plagued the church and, which, have kept many of God's children in fellowship with the world and its system of doing things] a vile "distortion" of the Lord Jesus Christ - and the will of God in the earth - has been presented to the multitudes by many. Up until this time, the church has continued to walk in an area "far below" the fullness of God's "best". Through the continued pursuit of self-glory on the part of many in the church at large, what life and light has surfaced, has been "diminished greatly" by the strife and division that is found in their midst. In light of the fact that we are born-again children of God, and in light of the fact of the wondrous Provision that the Father has made for us to walk in this earth, ANY conformity to the world and its ways - a conformity which causes us to be "undistinguishable" even from those who do not believe in Jesus Christ - is an abomination before the Father, and now we shall see what He has planned to "remedy" the situation!

**"remedy"** - a means of counteracting or removing an error, evil etc. **Latin:** "re" - again + "mederi" - to heal;

**THROUGH THIS EXTREMELY INTENSE REFINING PROCESS OF HOLY FIRE WE  
SHALL ONCE AGAIN BE THE DISTINGUISHABLE PEOPLE WHICH WE WERE**

## **CALLED TO BE IN THE EARTH**

...."For behold the day is coming, burning like a furnace; and all the arrogant and every evildoer will be chaff; and the day that is coming will set them ablaze, says the Lord of hosts, so that it will leave them neither root nor branch. But for you who fear My Name the sun of righteousness will rise with healing in its wings: and you will go forth and skip about like calves from the stall. And you will tread down the wicked, for they shall be ashes under the soles of your feet on the day which I am preparing", says the Lord of hosts" .... Malachi 4:1-3 NASB

The "day" that is spoken of here in verse one has now arrived. And the "burning" spoken of here refers to the great outpouring of the Holy Spirit upon all flesh that is even now beginning to increase daily in the earth. In these days, the Holy Spirit [the manifest presence of God] shall be poured out through those children of God who "empty" themselves and who, thus, become "pure" vessels of holiness and truth - vehicles for the "righteous" judgement of God upon His church [through no unrighteous motivation of their own to judge, but through the love of God that has been shed abroad in their heart]. As the Holy Spirit is poured forth upon all flesh in these days, "all the arrogant and every evildoer" will be as chaff, and no longer shall any "impure motivation" or the unrighteous words and actions that are their spontaneous by-product be found in the Church of Jesus Christ. Through this extremely intense refining process of holy fire we shall once again be the "distinguishable" people that we were called to be in the earth. Let there be no mistake about the seriousness of this judgement - for indeed it is certain that whoever is not for God is against Him! Even at this very late hour many children of God are still unaware of those things that are about to take place! Let each one of us be found to be fighting against Satan and for God in this last hour. Let us be conformed in every way to the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart and forsake all "heart-fellowship" with the world and its ways.

## **WE MUST COME TO REALIZE THAT IT IS THE SAME HOLY SPIRIT, WHO DWELLS WITHIN US, THAT DWELT WITHIN JESUS AS HE CARRIED OUT THE FATHER'S WILL IN HIS EARTHLY MINISTRY**

In these most glorious days, great signs and wonders shall follow all those children of God who truly reverence Him. In being continually filled with the Holy Spirit, the Father will surely establish them as a "distinguishable" people in the earth. We must realize, as we study the Word of God, that many people still tend to place Jesus on a "pedestal" far out of their reach. In one sense this seems fine because He is, indeed, the Lord of Lords and King of Kings, but we must also come to the "realization" that He came to show us the way, and to direct and empower us in ALL of our paths. As we "allow" the Holy Spirit to reveal the ministry of Jesus to us - through daily fellowship with [and total dependence upon] Him - we shall see how all the things that Jesus did [perfect obedience unto death and total reliance upon the Holy Spirit and the word of the Father through an absolute faith and trust] while He was in the earth still apply to the carrying out of the portion of His ministry that He has blessed us with. We must come to realize that it is the same Holy Spirit, Who dwells within us, that dwelt within Jesus as He carried out the Father's will in His earthly ministry. In this way, alone, shall we enter into the "greater works" that Jesus spoke of in John 14:12 - and become the pure vessels of "holy fire" that shall cause many to

"awaken" in this final hour.

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 5:5; Matthew 12:30; James 4:4; John 5:30;

**APRIL 26th**

## **AN "EXPLOSION" OF REVELATION KNOWLEDGE AND THE "ELEVATION" OF GOD'S PEOPLE**

...."If you abide in Me and my Words abide in you [THEN] ask whatever you wish [desire] and it shall be done for you" .... John 15:7 NASB

There is about to begin an "explosion" of revelation knowledge [divine wisdom] in the midst of all those who are truly seeking the will of God. This will first affect those who are called to prepare God's chosen leaders [handmaidens and bondservants] for this final hour. The initial result or effect of these "explosions" shall be an elevation of God's people [rapid spiritual growth] into the fullness of the Father's plan for their life and ministry. This will THEN put them into perfect position to be used as vessels of elevation to those that God has given them for the purpose of their edification and growth, and so on right down the line - until we all come to the unity of faith, and the one accord that is its spontaneous by-product.

### **ABIDING IN THE PLACE OF "REVELATION"**

The place of "abiding" in God's Word [continual fellowship in the secret place of His presence - the place wherein EVERY thought is brought captive to a perfect obedience] is the place wherein the Spirit of wisdom and revelation spontaneously manifests Himself in our EVERY word and action. This is the place of true rest from our own works [and speaking our "own" words], and this is the place of deep assurance and true security that we are, indeed, in the center of God's Will. It is the place of an ever-flowing love from the Throne Room - both to us and through us. It is the place wherein the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart are continually revealed to our heart - leaving it to us to simply set ourselves in "agreement" with Him in our every thought and deed [the continual and corresponding words and actions [obedience] to the revelation of God's Word - which true faith, working through a perfect love, requires].

### **WE MUST BE A PEOPLE WHO KEEP SEEKING A "REVELATION"**

This is the hour wherein we are entering into what has been prophesied for so many years [the Glorious Church]! It has been VERY intensely spoken and written of these past few years, and it is now upon us! There will be very few "second chances" at this point for some - not because the grace and mercy of the Father have diminished or decreased but because of the hardness of heart [sustained rebellion] that causes one to deny the "revealed" Word [Will] of God - replacing it with "religious" [self-serving] practices and wrong doctrines that have their root in "self-desire".

## **"THE GREATEST ETERNAL RESULTS"**

Everything we do and say from here on in must be geared for the greatest eternal results! I really have a very strong perception that we are about to enter into a very glorious phase - especially in the area of Kingdom-finances ["finally" one might say] - so it will be very interesting in the days to come! We shall see what we shall see! The Father is about to reward all those who have been faithful throughout the years to the vision [revelation] and dream that He has given them. We must be a people who keep seeking a "revelation" of all things day to day - taking NO preconceived notions or maintaining any ungodly [unbelieving] mind-sets. The way of the Father for the building of His True Church and the glorious ministries He is raising up to establish Her is "revelation to revelation", "faith to faith", obedience to obedience and glory to glory. Those who depart from this through continuing to lean upon their own understanding shall miss the highest will and purposes of God - ALTOGETHER - in this most critical hour! Let us be those who are found continually pursuing a revelation of the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart each day. For it is certain that He will both enlarge our heart, and continually expand the vision [revelation] He has blessed us with - in order that we might enter into and fulfil the fullness of our precious destiny, in Christ.

**Related Scriptures:** Ephesians 4:11-16; 2 Corinthians 10:5; James 2:17; Habakkuk 2:2-4;

**APRIL 27th**

### **ANOTHER GREAT HINDRANCE TO THE LIFE OF FAITH IS A LACK OF UNDERSTANDING [REVELATION] OF THE FACT THAT WE ARE "IN CHRIST JESUS"**

...."There is therefore now no condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit. For the law of the Spirit of Life in Christ Jesus has set you free from the Law of sin and of death" .... Romans 8:1-2 KJV

Another great hindrance to the life of faith is a lack of understanding [revelation] of the fact that we are "in Christ Jesus". There are one hundred and thirty four references to us being "in" Him in the New Testament, and from this we can immediately see the need to have the "importance" of this revealed to our hearts by the Holy Spirit. A helpful suggestion in the study of God's Word is to take an exhaustive concordance and read and meditate on every scripture that pertains to the word or words being studied. For example in this particular case we would look up the word "Christ" and search for the word "in" before it, as we scan down the list of scriptures. It is best to read also those verses that come before and after the key word or words - as the Holy Spirit leads. As we read all of the scriptures the Holy Spirit is then able to "draw a picture" deep within us and, thus, give us a deeper understanding of the Word as we approach each spiritual principle from many different angles. It is extremely important to meditate on the Word of God until it becomes established in the depths of our heart in the form of revealed [or exact] knowledge - for it is only "revelation" that will sustain us in this final hour as we diligently

pursue the fullness of the Father's will for our life and ministry. It is the ministry of the Holy Spirit to teach us "all things", and the only pre-requisite is a willing heart that is continually inclined to the Word of God. We need to have a deep desire for the knowledge and wisdom of God, for He is not holding anything back from us, and it pleases Him greatly when His children always come to Him first!

## **NO CONDEMNATION**

From the first two verses of Romans chapter 8 we are able to see two things: one is that there is no condemnation for us in Christ Jesus. In other words, having been born anew and having been cleansed by the Blood of the Lamb, Satan has no power to accuse us or condemn us in any way. Once believers have this "revealed" to their hearts, they will no longer exalt - through unbelief - the lies of the Evil One above the Word of God, which clearly states that they are forgiven and cleansed from all unrighteousness. If one is continually faithful to have "acknowledged" any sin before the Father, the fact that there is no condemnation for those who are in Christ will become a "living reality" within their heart. From these things, we can, again, see clearly the importance of studying and meditating the Word of God until we believe it!

## **WE ARE NO LONGER IN BONDAGE TO THE LAW OF SIN AND DEATH**

Number two is that we who are in Christ Jesus have been set free from any bondage to the law of sin and death. This "law" consists of all those things that became manifest in the earth as a direct result of Adam's rebellion against God and the "bowing of his knee" to Satan. In other words, we are able to say it this way; we who are in Christ Jesus have been set free from bondage to anything that does not proceed from [have its origin in] God. This is an awesome reality that needs to be revealed powerfully to our heart so that we will act continually on the authority we have been given to:

...."tread upon serpents and scorpions and over all the power of the enemy".... Luke 10:19  
NASB

Satan has no power or right to harm us in any way unless we give it to him. It is that simple! As a matter of "spiritual fact", it is a sin in the eyes of God each time we "receive" [through fear] that which Satan is attempting to destroy us with - for it is only through the exercising of fear and pride that one aligns themselves with the lies of the Evil One. Quite simply, when we believe one of Satan's lies [above what the Word of God says] we are exercising "unbelief" instead of "faith" - and whatever is not from faith is sin! In this last of the last hour we will be able to see quite clearly those children of God who are walking in the law of the Spirit of Life in Christ Jesus, and those who are under bondage, in some form, to the law of sin and death. It must be understood clearly by all who remain under bondage to the curse [through rebelliousness, pride and unbelief] that they are sinning in the eyes of God, for Jesus has "fully"redeemed us from the curse of the law through the shedding of His precious Blood at Calvary. It is not the Father's will for His children to be enslaved in ANY way by the Evil One, and in light of Calvary we need to awaken to the fact that the victory over Satan has "already"



been won! It is a truth that, for the most part, the church, in not "knowing" who they truly are in Christ [joint-heirs with Him], have "allowed" themselves to remain in a position of defeat to some degree. The time has come for God's people to realize fully who they truly are in Christ. For, in gaining a continually deeper revelation of this spiritual reality it is certain that EVERY word they speak and EVERY action they carry out in obedience to God will prove [confirm] beyond a shadow of a doubt to all those who cross their path that Jesus IS Lord!

**Related Scriptures:** John 16:13; Joshua 1:8; John 7:17; James 1:5; Hebrews 11:6; 1 John 1:9; Romans 14:23b; Galatians 3:13;

### **APRIL 28th**

#### **"MY PEOPLE ARE DESTROYED FOR LACK OF KNOWLEDGE"**

...."My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge".... Hosea 4:6 NASB

The word "destroyed" in Hebrew is "demah" which means to be cut off. The verse literally says:

"My people have allowed themselves to be cut off from the protection [and provision] of My Covenant because of their lack of knowledge concerning My Word!"

We must always realize that we are the ones who are responsible if Satan is, in some way, stealing or destroying the very things that God intends us to have. The Father has made superabundant provision in His Word for our EVERY need and it is time to continually exercise a perfect diligence and, thus, reach out and receive ALL that is ours in Christ Jesus. As many of God's children tire of the "strain of carnality" in this hour, they will open their hearts wide to the Word of God, and come to the full realization that all the answers they once sought in the "world" are - and always have been- found in the Word. There will arise a great hunger deep within them for the uncompromised and pure Word of God - as the flesh and its desires are CONTINUALLY put aside!

#### **WE TRULY ARE THE SONS AND DAUGHTERS OF GOD!**

In Romans 8:14-17 the Word of God states:

...."For all who are being led by the Spirit of God, these are the sons of God. For you have not received a spirit of slavery leading to fear again, but you have received a Spirit of adoption as sons by which we cry out, Abba! Father! The Spirit Himself bears witness with our spirit that we are children of God, and if children, heirs also, heirs of God and fellow heirs with Christ, if indeed we suffer with Him in order that we may also be glorified with Him"....

How blessed is the heart who has had revealed to it, by the Holy Spirit, the fact that we are children of the Most High God - brothers and sisters and joint-heirs with Jesus! It is the Holy Spirit Who bears witness with our spirit that we are children of the Most High God, and as we

experience [also by the Holy Spirit] the reality of God's love shed abroad in our hearts we, in turn, are enabled to pour out that Divine Love on all those we come in contact with. As believers feed on the Word of God they will become more aware of the spiritual "reality" of who they are in Christ Jesus, which in turn will cause them to pursue fellowship with the Father diligently - because their first and foremost desire is to "know" Him, and to be a pleasing child to Him. Once the child of God begins to see who they TRULY are in Christ they will put aside the sin that so easily entangles and run the true race - fighting the good fight of faith as they go.

### **"MAKE NO PROVISION FOR THE FLESH"**

In Romans 13:14 the Word states:

...."put on the Lord Jesus Christ and make no provision for the flesh in regard to its lusts"....

We must make no provision for anything that our body or soul desires apart from the Word [Will] of God. There is no possibility of the carnal mind truly understanding the term "in Christ Jesus" - it is only when one applies themselves diligently to God's Word that their spiritual eyes are opened to the exact or true revelation of this term. Many believers struggle in their attempt to walk in faith yet refuse to give the Word of God its [His] proper place [first] in their lives. Since we can see that placing God's Word in our hearts is of prime importance, it should not surprise us that Satan will attempt to separate us from the Word any way we allow him to. Therefore, we must make a "quality decision" from the heart to "make no provision for the flesh", and we must be obedient to the command of God to meditate in His Word day and night [Joshua 1:5-8]!

### **"BY HIS DOING YOU ARE IN CHRIST JESUS"**

In 1 Corinthians 1:30 the Word of God states:

...."by His doing you are in Christ Jesus Who became to us wisdom from God, and righteousness, and sanctification, and redemption"....

From this passage, we see that we have been placed in Christ Jesus. The four terms mentioned in this verse encompass the totality of our "peace" [reconciliation] with God, in Christ. In Christ, we have His mind [1 Corinthians 2:16]. We are sanctified in truth [John 17:19] in Him, and because of Him we were redeemed from all of the curse [Galatians 3:13], and brought into perfect fellowship with the Father. In Him we have been given free access to all the blessings and life of God!

In 1 Corinthians 15:57-58 the Word states:

...."Thanks be to God. Who gives us the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ. Therefore my beloved brethren be steadfast, immovable, always abounding in the work of the Lord, knowing that your toil is not in vain in the Lord"....

We must come to the full realization, through revealed knowledge, that we are a victorious Church - a Church not defeated in any way! If there is an area of apparent defeat in our lives it is for one reason and one reason alone: it is because we have not yet fully understood our place "in Christ".

## **"LOVE NEVER FAILS"**

1 Corinthians 13:8 states that:

...."love never fails"....

We know that God is love [1 John 4:16], we know that Christ Jesus is in God [John 17:21], and we know that we are in Christ Jesus [1 Corinthians 1:30]. Therefore, we know that we need not receive any of Satan's lies as he attempts to lead us into failure and destruction, for it is certain that the "all-sufficiency" of God Almighty is found in His Christ - THE ANOINTED ONE AND HIS ANOINTING! In 1 Corinthians 15:58 the Word states, "be steadfast, immovable". Quite simply, the children of God will not be able to be steadfast or immovable until they have begun the process that will cause them to fill their hearts with the Word of God, and this process begins, of course, with the heart decision to meditate in the Word of God day and night [bringing every thought to a revelation of it], at all cost to the "flesh". Believers who attempt to handle the work of God with "natural" faith - which is really only faith in their OWN intellect and ability - will soon be led off course by the Evil One, and held captive to do his will - having been bound by their own fleshly desires. There are many hindrances to the life of faith but the greatest is the unchecked desire of the flesh to seek its own end and, thus, lean continually on its own understanding and strength. It is for this reason that we need hearts that are filled [saturated] with [and minds that are renewed by] the Word of God. For it is ONLY then that we will be led by the Spirit of God in all things, and it is ONLY then that we will truly make "no provision" for the flesh!

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 5:5b; Hebrews 12:1-2; 2 Corinthians 10:5; 2 Timothy 2:26; Galatians 5:16;

**APRIL 29th**

**WE MUST BE FAITHFUL CHILDREN WHO SEEK NO SECURITY IN THE THINGS OF THIS WORLD - CONTINUALLY PLACING OUR TRUST IN THE FATHER AND HIS WORD FOR ALL THINGS**

...."No one can serve two masters; for either he will hate the one and love the other, or he will hold to one and despise the other. You cannot serve God and mammon".... Matthew 6:24 NASB

In this passage we see another very important spiritual principle. The word "mammon"

used here is a word meaning riches or the "treasures" of this world, and when Jesus says that no one can serve two masters, He points out clearly God's divine requirement for each one of His children [Luke 10:27]. We know that as born-again children of God, Blood-bought and purchased, we are no longer to live for ourselves but for God alone. Many children of God "attempt" to walk in the fullness of the true Christian life, but yet keep one foot dragging along in the "world" - for in some way they still seek to find their "security" [comfort] there. We must be faithful children who seek NO security in the things of this world - continually placing our trust in the Father and His Word for ALL things. We must come to know through continued fellowship and obedience that the Father will NEVER fail us nor forsake us for, in reality, He is the only one we can trust absolutely. Therefore, we need to seek to place every aspect of our lives under His care - and, thus, truly make Jesus Lord over our entire life and ministry.

### **THROUGH A LIFE OF ABSOLUTE FAITH AND OBEDIENCE WE SHALL INDEED RISE ABOVE THE FEAR THAT CRIPPLES**

...."For this reason I say to you, do not be anxious for your life, as to what you shall eat, or what you shall drink, nor for your body, as to what you shall put on. Is not life more than food, and the body than clothing? Look at the birds of the air. that they do now sow, neither do they reap, nor gather into barns, and yet your heavenly Father feeds them. Are you not worth much more than they? And which of you by being anxious can add a single cubit to his life's span".... vs. 25-27

When a child of God takes an anxious thought or care for the meeting of their needs they are robbing the Father of the blessing and the joy that He derives in meeting the needs of His children. The Father is pleased by the faith and trust that is exercised in His Word, and He enjoys meeting "all" of the needs of His people superabundantly - and in a manner that will empower them to walk in His "best" at all times in the carrying out of His perfect purpose for their life and ministry. Something that every believer must have a revelation of is the fact that the Father desires to meet their needs - regardless of how small they may seem. It is never a matter of God meeting our major needs and expecting us to take care of the "minor" details. We know from looking closely at the ministry of Jesus that He did nothing on His own initiative and that all things were given to Him by the Father - through the power of the Holy Spirit. Jesus fulfilled His ministry perfectly in the earth through an "absolute dependence upon [and obedience to] the Father - even unto death on a cross, and nothing less is expected of us [obedience unto the death of the self-life]! Through a life of absolute faith and perfect obedience we shall be found continually rising above the fear that cripples, and we shall come to a full and deep revelation that we have been "set free" from fear in ALL of its forms.

### **FAITH PUTS INTO EFFECT THE LAW OF THE SPIRIT OF LIFE IN CHRIST JESUS WHILE ITS RECIPROCAL FORCE, WHICH IS FEAR, PUTS INTO EFFECT THE LAW OF SIN AND DEATH**

...."And why are you anxious about clothing? Observe how the lilies of the field grow; they do not toil nor do they spin, yet I say to you that even Solomon in all his glory did not clothe

himself like one of these. But if God so arrays the grass of the field, which is alive today and tomorrow is thrown into the furnace, will He not much more do so for you, O men of little faith".... vs. 28-30

Again, we must have a burning revelation of the truth that the Father desires us to depend upon Him for ALL things! We must also come to a deep realization that it is ONLY faith which pleases Him and that, therefore, we must be found operating in faith [love and obedience] at all times if we truly love Him. Faith puts into effect the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus while its reciprocal force, which is fear, puts into effect the law of sin and death. It is as we come to the place wherein we understand clearly this absolute principle, that we shall seek to place ALL of our trust in, and dependence upon, the Word of God - thereby shutting out all of the avenues that fear seeks to take within us. As we walk in faith, placing all of our dependence squarely upon the Word of God [day in and day out], THEN we shall have the manifested presence of God in abundance in our lives to set the captives free - and it is certain that every one of our needs shall be met supernaturally by the power of the Holy Spirit.

**ONLY THE FATHER CAN MEET OUR NEEDS PERFECTLY - FOR ONLY HE KNOWS OUR NEEDS AS THEY PERTAIN TO THE FULLNESS OF HIS WILL AND PURPOSE FOR OUR LIFE AND MINISTRY**

The Father is both willing and able to meet our needs but too many times - because of fear and anxiety and our failure to place ourselves in a position wherein our minds can be "fully" renewed to the mind of Christ - we hinder God's blessings [empowerment] from "overtaking" us. Only the Father can meet our needs perfectly - for only He knows our "needs" as they pertain to the fullness of His will and purpose for our life and ministry. It is a wondrous liberty and freedom we can have in "knowing" that whatever we need to fulfil our portion of the ministry of Jesus in the earth, we have - in Christ. As the Father's will, pertaining to our own life, is revealed to our heart and, as we exercise faith in the fact that our needs are met continually and perfectly by Him, THEN we shall simply believe that God will provide whatever is needed for us - in any given moment. It becomes a matter of "abiding" moment by moment in Christ, and simply stepping [faith to faith and obedience to obedience] into "all" of the provision that the Father has blessed us with according to His holy purposes [spirit, soul, body, financially, relationship-wise, location/environment-wise, and ministry-wise].

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Corinthians 5:15; John 5:30; Philippians 2:8; Romans 8:1-2; Hebrews 11:6; 1 Corinthians 2:16; Philippians 4:19;

**APRIL 30th**

**TO SPEAK OR NOT TO SPEAK**

...."Let no unwholesome word proceed from your mouth, but only such a word as is good for edification according to the need of the moment, that it may give [impart] grace to those who hear".... Ephesians 4:29 NASB

Regardless of what any given child of God has been called to as far as "ministry" goes [we all have a ministry each day to all those who are brought across our path - on any given day and in any given circumstance or situation] we "owe" it to all those that we come in contact with to "let no unwholesome word proceed from our mouth but only such a word that is good for edification [building up] according to the need of the moment - that it may give grace to those who hear". The Father has said in His Word "owe no man anything, but to love him". The first and foremost characteristic of walking in love is "talking" in love. What we are required to speak [or not speak] in any given instance MUST be predicated upon the "unction" of the Holy Spirit either drawing out the Word of God [that is in our heart in "abundance"] or, in some cases, constraining and restraining us from speaking - even though we have the Truth [revelation-discernment] abiding within us. This matter of whether to speak or not to speak in any given situation is a most important thing. This is precisely why there is such an urgent need for many children of God to get quiet before the Father and His Word and "allow" Him [in and by His Spirit] to do the deepest work of the Cross concerning ANY self-righteous desire they might still have to speak apart from the revelation knowledge of God's will, and the unction of the Holy Spirit [Who is the Spirit of Love].

### **RIGHTEOUS AND UNRIGHTEOUS WORDS**

A righteous word in the Father's perfect timing will accomplish great and mighty things in the life of the "hearer". An unrighteous word will allow Satan certain ground for activity - his chief goal to maintain the "stronghold" he has already built in that one we are called to minister to. Whether we speak or whether we do not speak must be perfectly ordered by the Holy Spirit. It is ONLY as we "abide" in that place of sensitivity - a sensitivity born and sustained by a close and intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word - that we can have that deep assurance in our heart that we have been obedient in our speaking or not speaking - whatever the case may be.

### **WE HAVE BEEN A PEOPLE FAR TOO CONCERNED WITH WHAT OTHERS THINK**

It is the aim of the Father to bring each one of His children to the place wherein they have a deep and abiding revelation of the importance of words. What every child of must realize is this. Everything spoken in perfect obedience to the Word and the Holy Spirit will ALWAYS confront and "offend" ALL that is apart from the truth. This is why the "fear of man" is such a devastating hindrance to the release of the Truth - even in the midst of God's own people. If we fear "flesh and blood" - and, thus, hold to a seeking after their approval - our "words" shall have their source and motivation in the "flesh" rather than the S[s]pirit and we shall be found sowing to the "flesh" [ultimately reaping death and darkness for both the hearer and ourselves] as opposed to fearing [reverencing] the Father and His Word, and reaping the light and grace [again, for both ourselves and those who will hear] that will set the captives free. Up until this time, we have been a people far too concerned with what others think. Let us be concerned only with what our loving Father thinks - "knowing" that He will ALWAYS give us the "perfect words", in the perfect timing, to gain "maximum results" for His Church and His Kingdom.

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 13:8-10;

**MAY 1ST**

**MANY ARE ON THE "THRESHOLD" OF THEIR ENTRANCE INTO THE FULLNESS OF MINISTRY [KINGDOM-POSITION]**

....Blessed are the pure in heart, for they shall see [know] God".... Matthew 5:8 NASB

There are many precious children of God who have been in the "throes" of the Refiner's Furnace these past few weeks or even months and they have experienced a "seeming" separation from the Lord [at least by what their five physical senses discern]. This period of seeming "vagueness" is but the crucible of the Spirit to burn out any "dross" that would prevent them, in any way, from experiencing their deepest heart-desire - which is to do "all" of the will of the Father in this last of the last hour. Many have been placed in situations that are beyond "their" control. They have been "forced" [in accordance with the deepest desire of their heart to carry out all of the Father's will for their life and ministry] to depend solely upon Him - regardless of how they felt, heard, saw or thought. It is in this great "crucible of love" that one's faith is tested and purified to the highest degree - making them fit to both enter into and fulfil the fullness of their precious destiny in Christ.

**THE SPIRIT OF CONSECRATION AND HOLINESS**

The Father is raising up a specific group of His children in this most critical hour to lead the way for many others to enter into the "fullness" of their inheritance [Covenant] in Christ. These "leaders" [servants] will have to learn to walk "above" the "sense realm" - without exception. That is, they will be a people who are "moved" solely by the "revelation knowledge" of God's Word [Will] "emblazoned" on their heart. It is only from this place of abiding in revelation knowledge that we, as the Church shall "rise above" the religious practices that have - up until this time - kept the church in a position of weakness and "ingloriousness". The Father is on the move in the midst of all those who truly love Him, and even since the first of the year I have seen many hearts given wholly to seeking after the "fullness" of His most glorious purpose for their lives and ministries. A very "heavy" outpouring of the Spirit of consecration and holiness is creating a thirsting and hungering after righteousness in the hearts of many and, thus they are beginning to cry out for the absolute truths of the Kingdom that the Father is revealing from the Throne Room in this hour.

**THIS SAME OUTPOURING THAT WILL THOROUGHLY BLESS [EMPOWER AND THRILL] ALL THOSE WHO LOVE GOD SHALL ALSO, AT THE SAME TIME, CONSUME AND DESTROY "ALL ELEMENTS" OF LAWLESSNESS AND PRIDE**

In light of all these things, the Father is preparing to send forth "wave after wave" of handmaidens and bondservants that He has prepared in the "inner chamber" to be in place to "minister" [according to His perfect timing and will] to the soon coming "multitudes" of

believers [both new and those who shall repent of their previous excursion into "religious activity"]. This is why it is so important in these days for each and every Christian to seek the will of God concerning where they should be in relation to others in the Body. The Father made it very clear to me that in these days He would begin to accelerate the gathering together of all those whose hearts are wholly given into the places [true spiritual environments] that He has ordered, and He shall place them with the proper ministries and/or congregations according to the fullness of His plan for the establishment of the True [local] Church. From this place the outpouring of His Spirit would escalate each day until our task is finished and we are "caught up" out of here. This is most certainly a "capsulized version" of what has been rolling around in my spirit for some time now, but it certainly begins to present a most glorious picture of what our loving Father has for His children - and for the entire earth in this hour if they will only partake of it. This same outpouring that will thoroughly bless [empower and thrill] all those who love God shall also, at the same time, consume and destroy "all elements" of lawlessness and pride - and the works thereof - still "standing" in the midst of His children.

### **THIS IS A GLORIOUS TIME!**

I have seen some of these things in my spirit, but for now we all must concentrate on "abiding" in a perfect intercession for all those who have set themselves on the broad path of destruction - a path clearly apart from the Anointed One and His Anointing! There still remains a "window of opportunity" for these rebellious ones to come into a true knowledge of God's Word [Will] - and the deep and thorough repentance that is necessary for them to fulfil the will of God for their life and ministry. This is a most glorious time for all those standing "on the threshold", and it is certain that not one of us could comprehend the totality of the effect of this tremendous outpouring of the Glory of God that has already begun to take place. Let us be those who have positioned ourselves to become "acclimatized" [on a daily basis] to the presence of God in the "inner chamber" that we might be able to both "stand" and function perfectly in the midst of the greatest outpouring of the Holy Spirit in the history of mankind - an outpouring that is now upon us!

**"crucible"** - a severely trying test or experience;

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Corinthians 5:7; Acts 2:17-21;

**MAY 2nd**

### **OUR CALL IS TO A PERFECT FAITHFULNESS AND OBEDIENCE**

...."and the congregation of those who believed were of one heart and soul".... Acts 4:32a  
NASB

It is certain that the Father does not "think" in terms of "big or small". For in His heart and mind ALL things - even the most seemingly insignificant details wrought through our obedience - are one more brick in the true foundation in the establishment of the "spotless and



unblemished" Church. They are also one more nail in the "coffin" of the Evil One [the physical manifestation of Satan's eternal destiny in the lake of fire and brimstone - where he will be tormented day and night forever]! Therefore, our call is to a perfect faithfulness and obedience in this most critical hour, "knowing" that the Father - in and by the power of His Spirit working through our pure hearts - shall take care of the rest. This is the time wherein the name of Jesus [the Word of God] shall once again have preeminence - first in the midst of all those who truly love Him and, secondly, out in the midst of vast multitudes lost in the hopelessness and despair which is encompassing the "world" in these days. They shall come to see clearly that the name of Jesus [and all that that glorious Name encompasses] is greater than hopelessness and despair - and every other "name" that has its origin in and under the "law of sin and death". It shall truly be a glorious time as the unadulterated power of God sweeps the nations. We must be ready at ALL cost to ourselves!

### **THE "DECEPTION OF THE AGE"**

This is the deception of the age: that all things done by the spirit of antichrist [that has infiltrated many of the even "so-called" spiritual circles in the midst of God's children] shall "appear" or "feel" or "sound" righteous - and, thus, all those who have "refused" to enter into that place of intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word will NOT be able to discern between what is truly of the Spirit of God and what is being done by Satan and his forces - through the soul ["flesh"] of man. This is precisely why every child of God who is serious about fulfilling all that the Father has for them MUST have a deep and continually "burning" revelation of Hebrews 4:12:

...."for the Word of God is living and active...piercing as far as the division of soul and spirit...and able to judge the thoughts and intentions of the heart"....

Those who refuse to enter into the place of abiding in the presence of the Father and His Word shall fail miserably in their soulish attempt to serve God in this hour, and the tragic part is that they - in their deceived state - shall leave themselves "wide open" to the vile attacks [and they are coming] of Satan and his forces with a view to their total destruction. Now is the time for EVERY child of God to forsake all "soulish [emotional] attachments"! It is a dangerous, dangerous time to be out on the Devil's ground but, on the other hand, it is the most glorious time in the history of the Church Age to be found abiding in the secret place of the Father's presence.

### **PURE HEARTS**

For many years there have been many who have been separated unto the Father [and His Word] - and it shall always continue to be that way for those who truly love Him - but now He is bringing together [divinely connecting] those who have been faithful to put the Will of God first in their life and ministry. As these faithful ones both share and communicate [impart] with each other that which the Holy Spirit has revealed to them in the "inner chamber" [in the presence of God] a very profound work is being accomplished by the Holy Spirit bringing them all together in one accord - the "one accord" [perfect agreement with the heart and will of God] that has been

the only thing lacking up until now for the Church to enter into the fullness of the Glory that rightfully belongs to her.

### **IT SHALL BE MOST INTERESTING IN THE COMING DAYS TO SEE THE MOVEMENT OF THE PURE-HEARTED THROUGHOUT THE BODY OF CHRIST**

It is now the time for each of us to begin to walk in the fullness of the specific and unique task that was ordained and prepared for us from before the foundations of the earth. It shall be most interesting in the coming days to see the movement of the pure-hearted throughout the Body of Christ. While it is certain we have seen a few [but key] "glorious connections" up until this time what we are about to see now in this area will be earth shaking! As each individual handmaiden and bondservant is faithful to hear the still, small voice of the Holy Spirit THEN the one accord and the true unity of the faith which for so long has "seemed" to elude us corporately in the church shall surely become a reality in our midst. Because of this, the Father will finally be able to establish the necessary "spiritual environments" on every front in order for us to carry out perfectly the magnificent course that He has set out before us in this final hour. Even in the course of writing these last few paragraphs my heart is now beginning to leap with joy at the prospect of this one accord and true unity. It seems as if - UP UNTIL NOW - we could consider ourselves fortunate if "one or two" could agree - and praise God for that! It is simply mind-boggling to even begin to think of the glorious results and power of whole ministries and congregations of the righteous laying down every last aspect of self-desire and self-agenda in the midst of God's people - and, thus, coming into perfect unity, in the Holy Spirit. The Father made it very clear to me that not only are we going to have to continually remain in a position wherein we can hear the still, small voice of the Holy Spirit - in order to rise above the schemes of the Evil One at every turn - but we will also need to be in this position continually just to receive and handle properly the magnitude of the Father's blessings and Glory in our midst in our remaining days in the earth. Let us "fix" our gaze on the fullness of our destiny as the Glorious Church [both individually and corporately] in this most critical hour. For, in this way, we will surely gain the necessary "eternal perspective" [revelation] that will continually empower us to overcome and prosper in ALL things!

**Related Scriptures:** Revelation 20:10; Ephesians 1:20-22; Acts 5:12; Ephesians 2:10; Revelation 12:11;

**MAY 3rd**

### **FEAR [PRIDE] ALWAYS CAUSES THE MANIFESTATION OF CORRUPTION, DARKNESS AND DEATH WHEREVER IT IS PUT INTO ACTION**

...."For God hath not given us the spirit of fear; but of power, and of love, and of a sound mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 K.J.V.

The child of God should NEVER act in fear, but rather they should ALWAYS replace any fear [lie] that attempts to influence their thinking with a faith-filled promise [revelation] from the

Word of God. Then, having done that, to step out blindly - if necessary - knowing and believing that the Father is indeed watching over His Word to perform it. We must know in our hearts that God has not given us the spirit of fear, and, in knowing this, we must recognize that anything which denotes fear is not of God, but of Satan. There are many believers who have coined the phrase "healthy fear" while, in reality, there is no such thing. Fear [pride] ALWAYS causes the manifestation of corruption, darkness and death wherever it is put into action, and is an abominable thing in the eyes of God. The Holy Spirit gave me a definition as I inquired on the word "cautious" found in Proverbs 14:16 NASB [...]"A wise man is cautious and turns away from evil. But a fool is arrogant (proud) and careless"...] and He said:

*...."Cautiousness in the child of God is that state of heart which produces a watchful eye for the Word of God in every situation. This in no way denotes fear, but rather a trust in the Heavenly Father - which is pleasing to Him. It is an attitude of heart which protects the believer from any intrusion of evil. Caution exercised by the double-minded believer is always based on fear. Caution exercised by the pure hearted believer is always based in faith and obedience to My command to be of sober spirit, and to remain alert to the wiles of the Evil One [1 Peter 5:8]"....*

In this true state of heart the believer's only desire is to remain inside the Covenant they have with the Father - which was ratified by the Blood of Jesus - and they are, therefore, ALWAYS alert in their trust in and dependence upon the Word of God and the Spirit of God.

## **TWO CHIEF CHARACTERISTICS OF THE GLORIOUS CHURCH: WITHOUT SIN AND WITHOUT FEAR!**

As we begin, in the Body of Christ, to walk as the "Glorious Church" two of the main characteristics will be that we will be found to be a people without sin and without fear! While at times this may seem incomprehensible, all things are possible to those who will believe and trust in the Word of God - and it is certain that Holy Spirit is the one doing the. As individual believers consecrate themselves as never before, all fear will vanish from the Church of the Lord Jesus Christ, and all of the "ground" [fear and self-desire] that Satan used to promote strife [division], worry and unbelief will no longer be there - as God's children are continually in a position to be washed and cleansed [purified] by the water of His Word and the precious Blood. From this place, they will THEN turn and exercise the true power and authority that are theirs in Christ Jesus, and the captives will be set free - the strongholds of Satan crumbling and vanishing as if they never had existed! Satan will no longer be able to set up his attacks from "close range" in the life of the faithful and obedient one and, because of this, the believer who "abides" in the Word of God in this hour will be found walking constantly by faith - and, because of their proper positioning [seated at the right hand of the Father with Christ in the heavenly places], they will NEVER be ignorant of Satan's evil schemes against them. For they will be able to see them from a long way off and, thus, they truly will be "far from oppression" as the scripture says [Isaiah 54:14-17]. As the believer will continually resist the Devil - by bringing EVERY thought captive to the Word of God and, thus, proclaiming [decreeing] it boldly from the position of perfect righteousness in the sight of the Father, the Devil will be in a constant state of "fleeing" before

them, without exception!

## **IT IS EVERY BELIEVER'S RESPONSIBILITY TO ACTIVATE GOD'S WORD IN THE EARTH - THROUGH THE EXERCISING OF FAITH**

Every child of God needs to develop a deep trust in the Father and His Word - and all that He is - so that they might reach the point where the leaning of their ENTIRE being is on Him [in absolute trust and confidence in His power, wisdom, and goodness] - for He alone is worthy! We must realize that Satan can do nothing against us or through us except through our fear. Therefore, in seeing [realizing] that this is so, we need to continually allow the Holy Spirit to remove anything, from our heart and mind, that is not in perfect accordance with the Word [Will] of God. It is every believer's responsibility to activate God's Word in the earth through the exercising of faith! As we fill our hearts with an abundance of God's Word THEN out of that abundance in our hearts we shall continually speak words of life - for in our tongues are the power of life and death! Let it be known that if words of fear and unbelief are spoken, the law of sin and death will be activated in the earth but, on the other hand, as words of faith and love are spoken, the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus will be activated. There is no greater affront to the Heavenly Father than for one to continually spew out words of unbelief and death right in the face of the precious Blood of the Lamb - denying with every breath all that was sacrificed at Calvary. This indeed is serious business and it will be dealt with thoroughly in the church for the Father will not have it! Let us be those who refuse to let ANY unwholesome word proceed from our mouth but, rather, only such a word that is good for the building up and encouragement of all those in our sphere of existence. For as we are faithful to do this on a continual basis the perfect love on the words we speak will SURELY cast out [put to flight] all fear in our path - and every captive will be set free.

**Related Scriptures:** Jeremiah 1:12; James 4:7; Ephesians 5:26-27; 1 John 1:9; Luke 10:19; Ephesians 1:17-23; 2 Corinthians 2:11; Matthew 12:34 -37; Proverbs 18:21; Ephesians 4:29; 1 John 4:18;

### **MAY 4th**

## **WE NEED TO TAKE WHATEVER STEPS ARE NECESSARY TO CAUSE US TO PRESENT OUR BODIES AS A HOLY AND LIVING SACRIFICE**

...."Make a decisive dedication of your bodies - presenting all your members and faculties - as a living sacrifice, holy [devoted, consecrated] and well pleasing to God, which is your reasonable [rational, intelligent] service and spiritual worship. Do not be conformed to this world - this age, fashioned after and adapted to its external, superficial customs but be transformed [changed] by the entire renewal of your mind".... Romans 12:1-2 Amplified Translation

In the scripture above we see that we are urged to present our bodies a living and holy sacrifice unto God. We need to take whatever steps are necessary to cause us to present our

bodies as a holy and "living" sacrifice. The moment we are born again our re-born spirit begins to exert itself into the position of authority it rightfully has over our soul and body, but because we are not familiar with the Word of God at that point [and, because, too often we ignore feeding our spirit man with "spiritual" food (the Word of God)] the soul [mind, will and emotions] attempts to override our spirit, and this causes us to both seek and lean towards our "own" understanding rather than the wisdom of God.

### **THERE IS A GREAT DANGER IN NOT PLACING THE WORD OF GOD FIRST PLACE IN OUR LIVES**

There is a great danger in NOT placing the Word of God first place in our lives - no matter where we are in our walk! The moment the child of God begins to incline themselves towards any area of "understanding" that is apart from the Word of God, the "soul-life" [psuche - lower life] begins to surface and gain momentum. It is only by continually "saturating" our inner man with the Word of God that it becomes strong - thus enabling it to be constantly in its rightful position of authority over the soul and body - in order that, by the empowerment of the Holy Spirit, it might continually dictate the ways and thoughts [and strength] of God to our soul and body - manifesting in a perfect service unto Him. This is the Father's desire for each of His children.

### **HOW GREAT IS THE BLESSING OF THE RENEWED MIND AND THE DISCIPLINED BODY!**

It must be clearly understood that to the degree we apply ourselves diligently to the Word of God, it is to that exact degree we will reap the benefits of God's goodness in our lives. Until the soul and the body are brought into submission to the spirit of the man [on a continual basis] it must be clearly understood that they are of no ETERNAL use in our walk with God. The spirit, soul and body of every child of God are meant to function in fellowship and harmony with the "revealed" Word of God - at ALL times. How great is the blessing of the renewed mind and the "disciplined" body [spiritually renewed and made fit for service taking its full part in the doing of God's perfect will for our lives]! As we are transformed and renewed by the Word of God we become "fit vessels" of the life of God - which THEN flows forth superabundantly from deep within our inner man. It is when the life [love, light etc.] of God is "enabled" to manifest itself freely throughout our entire being that rivers [torrents] of "living water" shall flow forth upon all those who cross our path.

### **THE PROCESS OF "ASSIMILATION"**

One must realize that it is the "free will" of the child of God that is the deciding factor in putting spiritual law into effect. It is by our own choice [in every facet of our walks] that we put into motion the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus or the law of sin and death - in any given moment. A man of God once defined Christianity as simply "a continual series of decisions". As one diligently partakes of the process of "spiritual assimilation" by feeding upon the Word of God, these "decisions" THEN become spontaneous - and automatically roll up from the midst of

the deepest recesses our heart [inner man] - divinely empowering us in EVERY way. As the child of God first begins this process of "assimilation" it may "seem" to be a methodical and a dry process at times. But as one continually perseveres against the Evil One and his "attempts" to hinder this process through persecution [a persecution that will SURELY arise because they have given the Word the proper place in their life] they will begin to experience the superabundant joy that arises mightily in the hearts of all those who are seeking first and foremost to fellowship with the Father and His Word, with a view to "know" Him, and to carry out His highest purposes.

**Related Scriptures:** Mark 4:24-25; Proverbs 4:20-27; John 7:38; Mark 4:14-20; 2 Timothy 3:12;

### **MAY 5th**

**"IF THE CHILD OF GOD IS NOT SEEKING THE LORD FROM THE POSITION OF A HEART WHOLLY GIVEN THEN, TO A DEGREE, THEY HAVE ALREADY ALLOWED THEMSELVES TO BE DECEIVED BY THE EVIL ONE"**

...."For many deceivers have gone out into the world, those who do not acknowledge Jesus Christ as coming in the flesh. This is the deceiver and the antichrist (spirit of). Watch yourselves, that you might not lose what we (you) have accomplished but that you may receive a full reward. Anyone who goes too far and does not abide in the teaching of Christ, does not have God; the one who abides in the teaching, he has both the Father and the Son".... 2 John:7-9 NASB

Many Christians are concerned to a great degree about being deceived by every "wind of doctrine" which they encounter in their path, but if the child of God is not seeking the Lord with a whole heart then, to a degree, they have already "allowed" themselves to be deceived by the Evil One.

**"IT IS ALSO AT THIS POINT THAT THEY WILL TRULY BECOME TEACHABLE"**

In John 14:23-24 Jesus said:

...."If anyone loves Me he will keep My Word and My Father will love him, and we will come to him, and make our abode with him. He who does not love me does not keep My words; and the word which you hear is not mine, but the Father's Who sent Me"....

Previously in verse 21 Jesus had said:

...."he who has My commandments and keeps them, he it is who loves Me; and he who loves Me shall be loved by My Father, and I will love him and disclose myself to him"....

It is only as the child of God makes a "quality decision" to forsake all that is apart from Christ in their life - due to fellowship with, and a certain conforming to the "world" and its ways [self-desire and pride] - that they will begin to set their will to obey the commandments found in

the Word of God above ALL else - and at ALL cost to themselves. It is also at this point that they will truly become teachable - and, thus, they will come to know the truth because they will be found abiding [dwelling] in the Word of God. In coming to a knowledge [revelation] of the truth they will indeed be set free from ALL bondage to fear, and they will be led into ALL truth by the Holy Spirit - day in and day out.

**"ONCE THE BELIEVER HAS ESTABLISHED CLEARLY IN THEIR THINKING THE MINISTRY OF THE HOLY SPIRIT - AS TEACHER, THEY WILL NO LONGER RELY UPON THEIR FORMER TENDENCY TO MENTALLY ASCEND TO THE WORD OF GOD"**

Once the believer has established clearly in their thinking the ministry of the Holy Spirit - as Teacher, they will no longer rely upon their former tendency to "mentally ascend" to the Word of God, but rather they will open their heart wide to receive the revelation knowledge [continually] that they need to fulfil their ministry upon this earth, and successfully overcome every scheme of Satan and his forces. Rather than attempting to seek everything all at one time pertaining to the Word [Will] of God they will - by faith - allow themselves to be led and nourished to perfection by the Spirit of God alone - moment to moment. It is only the Father who truly knows our needs pertaining to the fullness of His glorious plan for our life and ministry, and He will meet them perfectly in His perfection - as we "allow" Him to. I say again, those who are truly seeking to live in godly wisdom and understanding and who, thus, have a heart-desire to rely on God first in all things, will never stumble or be led astray for long. For in their continued acknowledgement of the Father and His Word they shall surely know when they even begin to depart from the path of righteousness.

**"IT IS FROM THIS PLACE OF A CONTINUED EMPTINESS [SELF-DENIAL] THAT THE CHILD OF GOD WILL BE UNLEASHED IN A CAPACITY THEY NEVER THOUGHT POSSIBLE - BASED ON THEIR FORMER THOUGHTS AND NOTIONS"**

As one is faithful to do those things that will hasten the renewing of their mind they will have the firm hope of the Gospel as the "anchor of their souls", and they will enter into a place wherein they are no longer in bondage to fear and sin in any way. For in their heart they will have a "burning" [active] revelation of the fact that the Father did not give them a spirit of fear, but a Spirit of power and love and a "sound mind". As one partakes of and walks in the blessing of a sound mind [discipline] the Evil One will not have any ground within them from which to work. It from this place of a continued self-denial that the child of God will be unleashed in a capacity they never thought possible - based on their "former" thoughts and notions. They will begin see themselves, and all those around them, through the eyes of the Father on a continual basis.

**"HOW GLORIOUS IS THE DAY WHEN THE CHILD OF GOD SEES CLEARLY THE TRUTH THAT THEIR STRUGGLE [BATTLE] IS NOT AGAINST FLESH AND BLOOD!"**

How glorious is the day when the child of God sees clearly the truth that their struggle is

not against "flesh and blood". I must say with great emphasis that it is precisely at this point that the Evil One will attempt - in a desperate final attempt - to keep the child of God in darkness. When the child of God has had this truth revealed to their heart they will immediately turn on their true enemy [which is Satan and his forces] and, in doing this, they will discover the "thoroughness" of the Evil One's defeat at Calvary. They will realize also that they have been delegated by Jesus to tread upon "serpents and scorpions", and that they have been given authority over "all" the power of the enemy. It is from this place of absolute faith and authority - and this place alone - that the Glorious Church will fulfill her destiny in the earth!

**Related Scriptures:** John 8:31-32; John 14:26; Matthew 5:48; Proverbs 3:5-8; Ephesians 3:20; 2 Timothy 1:7; 2 Corinthians 5:16; Ephesians 6:12; Luke 10:19; 1 John 3:8;

### **MAY 6th**

#### **IT IS THE FATHER'S DESIRE FOR EACH OF HIS CHILDREN TO FELLOWSHIP WITH, AND SERVE, HIM IN SIMPLICITY AND PURITY OF DEVOTION TO CHRIST**

...."but I am afraid, lest as the serpent deceived Eve by his craftiness, your minds should be led astray from the simplicity and purity of devotion to Christ".... 2 Corinthians 11:3 NASB

It is the Father's desire for each of his children to fellowship with, and serve, Him in simplicity and purity of devotion to [in] Christ - and, as we have seen in earlier writings, it is the "mind" that is the bridge to this becoming a reality in our physical life and existence. With each passing moment, we are called on to destroy [cast down and away from us] speculations and EVERY lofty thing that exalts itself above the Word of God. As we practice this habit of looking at and discerning ALL things in light of God's Word, our senses [because of this diligent practice] will become trained to discern both good and evil. How effective is the child of God - who is walking in the light of this revelation - against the tactics and the strongholds of the Evil One! Instead of being controlled in any way by Satan to carry out his evil purposes the child of God will control and direct him in all circumstances and will effectively go about their business of setting free the captives and breaking every yoke (Isaiah 58:6).

#### **IF WE WILL TAKE THE STEPS NECESSARY TO RESIST SATAN CONTINUALLY THEN HE WILL BE FORCED INTO FLEEING FROM US AT EVERY TURN**

In James 4:7 the Word of God states:

...."resist the devil and he will flee from you"....

From this statement, one can see clearly that if we will take the steps necessary [in obedience to the Holy Spirit] to resist Satan continually THEN he will be forced into fleeing from us at EVERY turn. It is for this reason that we are called to seek first the Kingdom rather than the world and its ways [the lust of the flesh - the pride of life], and to keep our eyes fixed on Jesus, the Author and Developer of our faith, rather than on the Evil One and his lies. For in



being faithful and obedient to these instructions the child of God will soon be walking in the fullness of their authority - having appropriated, through an absolute faith, the eternal victory of the Lord Jesus Christ over Satan at Calvary - and they will have their feet placed firmly on the throat of the Evil One at every turn.

### **THE FATHER DESIRES HIS CHILDREN TO INCLINE THEIR HEART TO HIM FIRST IN EVERY CIRCUMSTANCE OF THEIR LIVES**

As our mind is renewed by the Word of God daily, our choice of leaning on God's "understanding" [the Spirit of wisdom and revelation] rather than our "own" [the mind of the flesh] becomes clear and spontaneous in our walk. As we place our "full reliance" on the Holy Spirit, as Teacher, to reveal the Word of God to our heart [and, as we always remain open to be taught] THEN, as we walk experientially through the various tests of faith - and the temptations [which are from the Evil One] that will surely come] - we will find that God indeed is watching over His Word to perform it [Jeremiah 1:12] on our behalf! The Father desires His children to incline their heart to Him in every circumstance of their lives - and it is ONLY as the child of God puts into motion the steps that will cause their mind to be renewed by the Word of God [by drawing near to Him on a daily basis] that this "immediate" dependence upon [and inclination towards] the Father and His Word will become both instant and constant - thus causing the believer to obey and succeed [prosper] in every area of their walk.

### **AS ONE COMES TO ABIDE IN THE WORD OF GOD THEY WILL DEVELOP A KEEN SPIRITUAL EAR**

This is exactly how one builds their house upon the "rock" that Jesus spoke of in Matthew 7:24-27. As one comes to "abide" in the Word of God they will develop a keen spiritual ear, and they will begin to hear the still, small voice clearly - without exception. It is in this area of their walk that many believers fall short of walking in the perfect will of the Father and, thus, they find themselves frustrated to a degree because of their "apparent" inability to hear the voice of the Spirit. If the child of God seeks to hear the voice of God then they must place the Word [Will] of God in His rightful position - thus giving Him top priority in EVERY facet of their life and ministry. There is no magic pattern or formula to follow, but rather a pure and simple obedience to the "command" to meditate in the Word of God day and night [Joshua 1:5-8], and to bring every thought captive to a perfect obedience [2 Corinthians 10:5]. As the believer puts their priorities straight, their relationship with the Father, Son and Holy Spirit will SURELY develop into an intimate one - and this is precisely the position that the Father desires each one of His children to be in on a continual basis. It is certain that He would have us to walk in His light and His protection rather than in the darkness of this "world" but, as always, it remains our choice - and our choice alone! Let us be those who are found loving God with ALL of our heart - for this is truly the way of the Kingdom and the fullness of our precious destiny, in Christ.

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Corinthians 10:3-5; Hebrews 5:14; Ephesians 6:10-18; Hebrews 12:1-2; James 1:12-15;

**MAY 7th**

**THE IMPORTANCE OF ABIDING IN "FORGIVENESS"**

...."If someone says, "I love God," and hates his brother, he is a liar, for the one who does not love his brother whom he has seen, cannot love God whom he has not seen. And this commandment we have from Him, that the one who loves God should love his brother also".... 1 John 20-21 NASB

When someone speaks against us or carries out any unrighteous action against us our first and foremost task must be to forgive and to bless - "knowing" that no weapon formed against us shall ever prosper. If one is faithful and obedient to love and bless [as opposed to hate and curse] THEN that very attack will be multiplied back against Satan and his forces and, ultimately, destroy any and every stronghold in the life of the vessel[s] he used - leading to their full deliverance, as we are faithful to walk in love towards them. Whether we are blessed or cursed by those who cross our path in this last hour, either one is a potential "catalyst" for releasing the grace and blessings [empowerments] of God into that one's life.

**THERE ARE MANY REASONS WHY ONE'S HEART BECOMES HARDENED**

It was prophesied by Jesus, Himself, that in the last hour the love of many would "grow cold". There are many reasons why one's heart would become hardened even in the light of the greatest outpouring of the Father's love that this earth has ever seen, but by far the most prominent reason is the "maintaining" of a "certain" ground [in some cases much ground consisting of many specific hurtful events over many years] of unforgiveness in one's heart. Throughout our lives - even from our earliest childhood - we all have "experienced" hurtful and debilitating things which - looking back [in and by the Holy Spirit] - can be attributed directly to the attack of Satan and his forces to keep us from entering into the Father's most glorious plan for our life and ministry. Throughout the course of many years in our walk with Him, the Father - through a constant drawing of ourselves closer and closer to Him by the pure power of His love - deals and deals and deals to an ever greater degree with us [the work of the Cross] with a view to removing every last particle of ground from which a "spirit of unforgiveness" could operate.

**UNFORGIVENESS IS BY FAR THE MOST "DEADLY POISON" KNOWN TO THE CHILD OF GOD**

Unforgiveness is by far the most "deadly poison" known to the child of God! It has the capability to blind the eyes and harden the heart to such a great degree - if "maintained" - that the deceived one will eventually be found "killing for God" if they do not draw near to the Father and humble themselves before Him. Unforgiveness "maintained" by an individual will "allow" Satan to "successfully" form "all" manner of schemes against them [and through them] and, now, in this hour, this "maintained" state of heart will lead to one into deep darkness concerning the will of the Father for their life and ministry - if not forsaken and repented of. Every believer "must" come into the place of a deep understanding of the seriousness of this matter. They must realize

that to hold fast to "unforgiveness" is to blatantly deny the Cross and the precious Blood of Jesus and, in doing so, they wilfully depart from the divine Covenant and the "perfect protection" [provision] it provides to all those who are obedient to the command to love and obey the Lord their God [and one another] with "every fibre" of their being.

### **"THE "MAINTAINING" OF UNFORGIVENESS**

One of the clearest manifestations of the "maintaining" of unforgiveness in one's life is a "strong" determination to order [control] their own path [lean upon their own understanding]. Because this hurting child of God has not put themselves in a position [through a continually growing mistrust of "anyone" apart from themselves - including God Himself when it comes right down to it] that would "allow" the Father to heal their wounds, Satan has been allowed to instill mind-set after mind-set, preconceived notion after preconceived notion and mistrust after mistrust in their thinking - and these "strongholds" serve only to keep that precious soul apart from the fullness of all that their loving Father desires to give them. There are many in this hour who [in faith] have given their hearts "wholly" to God, but who are finding it very difficult to "let go" of past hurts. There is only one way to effectively combat these "mind-sets", and that is to bring "EVERY" thought captive to the "revealed" Word of God by continually speaking forth words that are in accordance with the heart of the Father and the mind of Christ. In the beginning this may seem like an arduous task but it will not be long before the stubbornness and rebelliousness that had been propagated through many long years of hurtful and destructive demonic attack and influence is brought to nought.

### **THE FATHER'S HEART IS CRYING OUT WITH GREAT URGENCY TO ALL OF HIS "HURTING ONES"**

Every child of God who finds themselves in this position must seek the Father in the "inner chamber" [the secret place of His presence], at all cost to themselves, in order to "allow" Him to both reveal and create the perfect "environment" - both spiritually and physically. For if one steadfastly refuses God's "perfect" provision for their deliverance in this time they shall remain in a form of bondage until the end of the age, and they shall fall "far, far" short of the Father's most glorious plan for their life and ministry and, in doing so, they shall leave themselves open to many potentially "tragic" [unnecessary] situations. These are the spiritual realities that have come upon us in this time. There has been enough revelation knowledge released in the earth through the Church these last two thousand years for all of us to both be aware of and destroy every scheme of Satan. In this final hour, as the God moves in great power in the midst of His children, we shall link that precious revelation and wisdom with "one accord" [true unity in and by the power of the Holy Spirit], and this shall be the catalyst for the greatest explosion of God's power that this earth has ever seen! The Father's heart is crying out with great urgency to all of His "hurting ones". He is calling them to forsake the "mistrust" that has kept them from the fullness of His presence, and the perfect and intimate fellowship that He longs to have with them. The hour is late! Let each and every one of us be found diligently bringing EVERY thought captive to the Father's heart and Will in this most critical hour - casting aside ALL unforgiveness in the process. For He is faithful, and in the continual exercising of an absolute faith and trust in His

Word we will NEVER be "disappointed" in any way, and many will be blessed and set free by the power of God's love flowing through us! Amen.

**Related Scriptures:** Isaiah 54:14-17; 1 Corinthians 13:4-8a; Matthew 24:12; Luke 10:27; Romans 5:5; 1 Corinthians 2:16; Amos 3:3; Romans 9:33;

**MAY 8th**

**EVERY CHILD OF GOD MUST LEARN TO WALK IN THE SPIRIT FOR THEN - AND ONLY THEN - WILL THEY NOT SEEK TO FULFIL THE LUSTS OF THE FLESH**

...."I have been crucified with Christ; and it is no longer I who live, but Christ lives in me".... Galatians 2:20 NASB

The more definitely and thoroughly the heart of the believer is surrendered [yielded] to the Holy Spirit the greater and more pronounced their spiritual growth will become. As the Holy Spirit works in any given area of their lives where sin exists [and they continue to allow His light to expose any darkness in their heart] He will supernaturally remove those areas [ground of fear] that had plagued them and kept them from closer fellowship with the Father and the Son. Every child of God must learn to walk in [by] the Spirit for then - AND ONLY THEN - will they not seek to fulfil the lusts of the flesh. Every believer must desire above all else to be filled and consumed by the Holy Spirit, for then - AND ONLY THEN - will there be no more room [allowance] for self-will and self-desire.

**THE ESSENTIAL CONDITION OF THE LIFE OF HOLINESS IS THE STEADFAST MAINTENANCE OF OUR CLOSE FELLOWSHIP WITH THE FATHER AND HIS WORD - AND IMPLICIT OBEDIENCE TO THE HOLY SPIRIT**

The essential condition of the life of holiness is the steadfast maintenance of our close fellowship with the Father and His Word - and implicit obedience to the Holy Spirit. Obedience to the Word of God and the voice of His Spirit constitutes sowing to the Spirit - which will reap life and peace. Disobedience and inattentiveness to the Holy Spirit constitutes leaning on one's own understanding or sowing to the flesh - which will reap corruption and darkness in one's walk. This will most certainly cause one's "fellowship" with the Father, Son and Holy Spirit to be interrupted, and even suspended, until such a time as they repent of all disobedience. Our Heavenly Father is merciful to us in our "unwilful" ignorance, but if one hardens their heart against Him "purposely" [through continued pride and rebellion] then, in His perfect love, He will deal harshly with that one in due time.

**EVERY CHILD OF GOD MUST MAKE THE DECISION TO PUT THE WORD OF GOD FIRST AND THEN ACT ON IT OR THEY WILL NEVER KNOW FULLY THE IMPORTANCE AND BENEFIT OF DOING SO, AND ULTIMATELY THEY WILL SUFFER GREAT LOSS AND RUIN AT THE HANDS OF SATAN AND HIS FORCES**

If we allow Him to, the Holy Spirit, through the precious Blood of Jesus, will keep us cleansed and purified from ALL unrighteousness. If we make the "quality" [determined] decision to walk in the light of God's Word in ALL that we do, the Holy Spirit through the application of the power of the Blood of Jesus - will protect us from any stain that would defile us in any way. He will keep us from and cause us to overcome the effects of temptation and the influence of the Evil One through the illuminating power of the Word of God that abides in our hearts. These things just spoken of are fully dependent upon the child of God placing the Word of God first and foremost in their life. Every last Word that God has spoken has the anointing of the Holy Spirit upon it, and as it is fed into the "spirit-man" light will shine, and both expose and drive out any areas of darkness. Those who have, to some degree, forsaken the Word of God and, thus, given it a back seat in their lives will always retain wilful sin and the pursuit of self-desire - and they will always therefore be hindered in their spiritual growth by the darkness that they have "allowed" to remain in their heart. One could begin to write on the immeasurable benefits of putting the Word of God first in one's life and they would find themselves writing forever. For the riches of the Wisdom and Love of God are boundless and deep and infinite! Every child of God must make the decision to put the Word [Will] of God first - and then "act" on it as it is revealed to their heart. If one does not do this they will NEVER know fully the importance and benefit of doing so and, ultimately, due to their lack of revelation knowledge [Hosea 4:6a; Hosea 8:1-3] they will suffer great loss and ruin at the hands of Satan and his forces. The Word of God and the Spirit of God [the Anointing that abides within] are our perfect provision for successful survival [overcoming] in this earth, and the sooner the child of God comes to this realization [revelation] the better for them - and for the entire Body of Christ!

## **WE MUST OBEY THE FATHER'S EXPLICIT COMMAND TO MEDITATE IN HIS WORD DAY AND NIGHT**

An important fact to always remember is that, although wholly separated from the inherent sin nature of man, the reborn human spirit at the "new birth" is like a new born child at physical birth. The spirit-man must be developed on spiritual food [the Word of God] the way a baby is weaned on physical food. The Word of God must be assimilated into the spirit [inner man] regularly in order for strong and sure spiritual growth to ensue. At the New Birth the human spirit has within it all the components of full spiritual maturity in Christ; but it is like a seed, that although it has within it the life and potential to produce the full grown plant, it must first go through a series of progressions before it reaches its full maturity. In like manner, the child of God must learn to guard their "heart" with all diligence, saturating it with the Word of God on a daily basis. As one is faithful to do this, the fruit of the S[s]pirit will be manifested in their life to a continually greater degree with each passing day. The child of God must realize that they are not responsible in themselves to accomplish this process of assimilation for it is a supernatural process, and it is the Holy Spirit that has been sent to teach us and guide us and lead us into ALL truth - but it is certain we must obey the Father's explicit command to meditate in His Word "day and night". We must also be a people who are found bringing EVERY thought captive to the Word [Will] of God in order that we might experience the total renewing of our minds by that Word, and by the power of the precious Blood of Jesus - that will SURELY purge us of the "sin-consciousness" [unrighteousness-consciousness - self-consciousness] that has been unnecessarily

prevalent in the church at large for centuries.

**Related Scriptures:** Ephesians 4:26-27; 1 John 1:7; Galatians 5:16; Galatians 6:7-8; 1 John 1:9; 1 John 2:27; Joshua 1:8; John 16:13; 2 Corinthians 10:5;

**MAY 9th**

### **THREE EFFECTS OF THE INDWELLING HOLY SPIRIT**

1. Total deliverance from indwelling sin through the indwelling Holy Spirit. [Romans 8:1-2 KJV; Hebrews 10:1-2,12 Amplified]
2. The empowerment of obedience to the Word [Will] of God through the indwelling Spirit of God. [Romans 8:5-6]
3. Quickening life for our bodies [divine health] - and the anointing for every task we are given through the indwelling Spirit of God. [Romans 8:11 K.J.V.]

As the child of God will make the "quality decision" to separate themselves from the world and all of its lusts and selfish motivations - and is, therefore, enabled to partake of the true fellowship and ministry of the Holy Spirit - they will then begin to experience to a greater degree the quickening power of the Holy Spirit in their body. We were given a new spirit by the power of the Holy Spirit, and our minds are renewed by the Word of God, which has within it the very life of God Himself, so we should not think it strange that the power of the Holy Spirit will affect our mortal bodies in a wonderful way!

In Romans 8:11 [King James Version] the Word of God states:

...."But if the Spirit of Him that raised up Jesus from the dead dwell in you, He that raised up Christ from the dead shall also quicken your mortal bodies by His Spirit that dwelleth in you"....

The word translated as "quicken" in this verse can be defined as reviving, stimulating, and the invigorating of its strength. The translation of this word does not refer to the glorified bodies we will receive after we leave this earth, but rather to the physical bodies of flesh and blood we have now to carry out the will of the Father in the earth.

**AS THE BELIEVER LEARNS TO WAIT ON THE HOLY SPIRIT IN ALL THINGS THEY WILL ALWAYS FIND THAT THEY HAVE THE STRENGTH (PHYSICAL AND OTHERWISE) TO ACCOMPLISH ANY TASK WHICH IS SET BEFORE THEM**

In Isaiah 40:29,31 the Word of God states:

...."He gives strength to the weary and to him who lacks might He increases

power...Those who wait for [obey] the Lord will gain new strength; they will mount up with wings like eagles, they will run and not get tired, they will walk and not become weary"....

The above passage refers to the revival and restoration [continually] of the strength we expend in our service to the Lord. From this passage we can see the marvelous promise of God to restore and renew the strength of those who wait upon Him. As the believer learns to wait on the Holy Spirit in ALL things they will always find that they have the strength [physical and otherwise] to accomplish ANY task that is set before them. The word "dwell" used in Romans 8:11 is the Greek word "oikeo" - "enoikeo" which means to dwell habitually; to dwell as one would dwell at home, to make a permanent abode, unceasing fellowship with. From this we are able to see clearly the distinguishing feature of our relationship with the Holy Spirit. It is this close and never ceasing relationship with the Holy Spirit that each one of God's children should desire above all else - but it must be clearly understood that this perfect relationship with Him demands our "whole surrender" [yieldedness] to Him in ALL things.

**FOR WHATEVER REASON - AND THERE ARE MANY TO CHOOSE FROM - WE ALL HAVE SETTLED AT SOME POINT FOR FAR LESS THAN THE FATHER'S BEST IN THIS AREA**

How many are the great and glorious benefits that are the product of a life guided and empowered by the indwelling Spirit of Almighty God! It is Father's will for every child of His to be in "perfect health" at all times. The healing of our bodies was bought with a great price at Calvary by the precious Blood of Jesus, and ANY believer not diligently seeking to appropriate "all" that Jesus gained for them at the Cross is doing disservice to His Holy name - without exception! For whatever reason, we ALL have settled at some point in our walk for far less than the Father's best. But now - as the conflict of the ages escalates with each passing day, it is certain that each and every Christian who truly loves God must come to "abide" [dwell] in the fullness of their inheritance in Christ. To continually seek for anything less than the Father's "best" - day in and day out - could prove fatal in this most critical hour, and at the very least will cause one to fall far, far short of His glorious plan for their life and ministry.

**IN THEIR PERSEVERANCE AND FAITHFULNESS THEY WILL FIND THE REALITY OF WHO THEY ARE IN CHRIST JESUS**

The process of "divine healing" and "divine health" begins as the believer begins to diligently assimilate the Word of God into their spirit - day in and day out. At first, this seems like a very difficult thing to do. The Evil One will make a serious [and I do mean serious] attempt to stop them because he knows what will happen if the child of God has the Word of God truly established in their heart. They will not only be free from his evil influence as far as they themselves go, but they will then also be a powerful vessel of truth and freedom to all those the Father places in their path. The child of God must persevere through the initial attempt at deception and the pressure tactics of the Evil One - for in their perseverance and faithfulness they will find [experientially] the "reality" of who they are in Christ Jesus!

## **DIVINE HEALTH IS CAUSED BY THE CONSTANT OVERFLOW OF THE HOLY SPIRIT FROM THE SPIRIT OF THE BELIEVER [THE INNER MAN] INTO EVERY CHANNEL OF THEIR PHYSICAL BODY**

The quickening of our mortal bodies is the direct operation of the Holy Spirit upon our vital organs and functions - with the fullness of this "quickenning" ending in healing [divine restoration] and, ultimately, in divine health. This divine health is caused by the "constant" overflow of the Holy Spirit from the spirit of the believer [the inner man] into every cell of their physical body. This, of course, also has a continual and supernatural effect on the soul [mind, will and emotions], and allows one to abide in the "mind of Christ". Every believer must make it their priority to feed their spirit [inner man] with the Word of God on a continual basis. For, in doing so, the physical food for their body and, also, the intake of "food" for their soul [what one sees and hears], will be controlled and guided by the Holy Spirit - and because of this empowerment from on high the child of God will not "seek" in any way to fulfil the lusts of the flesh. It is ONLY in this way that one can enter into that place wherein they are continually cleansed "from all defilement of flesh and spirit - perfecting holiness in the fear [reverence] of God". There is a large problem in the church with "food intake" [concerning both the body and the soul] but quite simply, a constant obedience to the Word of God and the voice of the Holy Spirit would eradicate any trace of the problem on every front in the lives of those who are truly seeking first the Kingdom in this final hour.

### **THE KEY TO DIVINE HEALING AND DIVINE HEALTH**

In Proverbs 4:20-23 the Word of God states:

*.... "My son, give attention to My Words; incline your ear to My sayings. Do not let them depart from your sight; keep them in the midst of your heart. For they are life to those who find them and health to all their whole body. Watch over your heart (spirit) with all diligence, for from it flow the springs of life"....*

From this passage we see clearly that our Heavenly Father desires each one of His children to incline their ear to His Word. In verse 21 we are told to keep them [His words] in the "midst" of our heart. As one meditates on this passage they will see that it is from our spirit or inner man that the very springs of life flow. This life is the force that flows into our spirit through the indwelling Word and the Holy Spirit and, thus, empowers our entire being. One can now see clearly the importance of filling [saturating] their heart with the Word of God! To the degree one is obedient to this command, it is to that degree that they will have a superabundance of power for themselves and their own sustenance - as well as having a superabundance of life, light, truth, grace and love flowing from them to meet the "needs" of all those who cross their path! The Holy Spirit will supervise, maintain and help guard the heart that is "wholly given" to the will of the Father - for He delights to watch over, with a keen eye, those who are continually seeking to depend upon Him for ALL things.

### **THE CHILD OF GOD MUST NEVER ALLOW THE WAY THEY FEEL TO**



## **INFLUENCE THEIR DECISION TO OBEY A COMMAND OF GOD**

One last point in this area of the quickening of our bodies. The child of God must never allow the way they "feel" to influence their decision to obey a command of God. They must know that regardless of how their physical body feels [or their emotions for that matter] they must "set out" in faith to be obedient to the task that the Holy Spirit has given [revealed] to them, "then" the necessary anointing will be there to accomplish ALL that they are called to do, and will supernaturally sustain them in every way until the Father's perfect purpose is accomplished. Every child of God MUST seek to be "continually" in a state of absolute surrender to the Holy Spirit - for this is the secret of walking in the absolute life and peace of God - and the supernatural joy that is our strength!

**Related Scriptures:** Galatians 5:16; 2 Corinthians 7:1; John 7:38;

**MAY 10th**

## **THE PEACE OF GOD - WHICH SURPASSES ALL UNDERSTANDING - COMES FROM THE INDWELLING HOLY SPIRIT**

...."Thou wilt keep him in perfect peace, whose mind is stayed on Thee: because he trusteth in Thee".... Isaiah 26:3 K.J.V.

The peace of God - that surpasses all understanding - comes from the indwelling of the Holy Spirit within us, and is manifested to the greatest degree in the heart that has been "wholly" given to Him. Many believers search for and seek to experience that wondrous peace that rises up in the heart - regardless of any circumstance or situation - yet they have no intention of giving up those things that are a "direct hindrance" to their relationship with the Holy Spirit. Consequently, often they will grieve the Holy Spirit in their daily walk. One day they may walk in obedience, but the hardness of their heart due to "fellowship" with the world precludes them from maintaining a moment to moment relationship with the Spirit of God - and, thus, the next day will find them following after the leading of their "own understanding" [the mind of the flesh].

## **THROUGH THE EXPERIENCE OF YOUR FAITH**

In Romans 15:13 Amplified Translation it is written:

...."May the God of your hope so fill you with all joy and peace in believing, through the experience of your faith, that by the power of the Holy Spirit you may abound and be overflowing [bubbling over] with hope"....

In this passage the apostle Paul is exhorting the Church at Rome, and praying that they might be filled with all joy and peace in believing, and then states: "through the experience of your faith". It is as the believer continually exercises their faith in the Word of God by readily acting on that which is revealed to them by the Holy Spirit that they will be filled with joy and

peace continually. The Holy Spirit seeks to make His home in the heart that desires to walk in "all" of the will of God. It is then that He is able to exalt the Name of Jesus powerfully in the earth in all that is said and done through that holy vessel. As the child of God continually fills their heart with the Word of God [thus "allowing" the Holy Spirit to enter in His fullness] the love of God, which surpasses all knowledge, the peace which passes all understanding, the joy of the Lord and, indeed, the entire spiritual realm will all become more real to that believer than the things they see and perceive with their five physical senses.

**EVERY BELIEVER MUST COME TO THE FULL REALIZATION THAT THEIR STRENGTH MUST ONLY BE SOUGHT AFTER IN THE WORD AND THE HOLY SPIRIT**

Nehemiah 8:10 states that:

...."the joy of the Lord is your strength"....

One can see this direct connection between the joy of the Lord being our strength and the Holy Spirit [Who dwells within us, and Who is the author of that joy] being our strength. Every believer must come to the "full realization" that their strength must only be sought after in the Word and the Holy Spirit - with no reliance whatsoever on their "own strength". It is as the believer develops this habit of "emptying themselves" in order to lean wholly upon the Spirit of God for every detail of their life for the empowerment to do all of God's work which they have been entrusted with that they will bear much fruit and glorify God in ALL that they say and do. There is no limit to what the Heavenly Father is able to accomplish through those of His children who cast down their own selfish ambition [self-desire] to do ALL for the establishment of the true Church and the Kingdom. The child of God must always seek to interpret every aspect of the will of God by the power and light of the Holy Spirit. Once having received the revealed knowledge of that will they must then proceed on the course set out for them, firm in their convictions - "knowing" that their path will be established, and that any difficulties that arise will simply become occasions for their greatest victories! It is certain that the deepness of the peace and joy found in the obedient heart will rise FAR ABOVE any of the persecutions and suffering [for righteousness' sake] that they are called to in this earth.

**THE JOY OF THE LORD IS WHOLLY INDEPENDENT OF SURROUNDING CIRCUMSTANCES, AND IN THE HEART OF ONE WHO IS WHOLLY GIVEN TO HIM IT IS A FLOWING FOUNTAIN OF STRENGTH**

In Hebrews 12:2 the Word of God states:

...."Fixing our eyes on Jesus the author and perfecter [developer] of faith, Who, for the joy set before Him endured the Cross, despising the shame, and has sat down at the right hand of the Throne of God"....

When the child of God keeps their eyes "fixed" firmly on Jesus they will not be conscious

of - or susceptible to - any fear of humiliation [Isaiah 50:7; Isaiah 54:4] or "apparent defeat", but rather they will always be lifted above their "consciousness" of the present circumstances by the "supernatural" joy [revelation] of the Lord - which is always the spontaneous result of the exercising of a pure and absolute faith [trust]. The joy of the Lord is wholly independent of surrounding circumstances and, in the heart of one who is wholly given to Him, it is a flowing fountain of strength. Satan's only offence against the child of God is to attempt to plant seeds of unworthiness, discouragement, doubt and fear in them, but this vile attempt will only meet with abject failure in the faithful one unless that believer "allows" a transfer of their trust and confidence from the Word of God and Holy Spirit [the Spirit of wisdom and revelation] to the darkened understanding of the "world" [the lies of the Evil One].

### **EVERY VICTORY WHICH IS WON BY THE BELIEVER IN THE SPIRITUAL REALM WILL BE WON BY THEIR STEADFAST PERSEVERANCE IN FAITH**

Every victory that is won by the believer in the spiritual realm will be won by their steadfast perseverance in faith. Perseverance in the Word of God will always bring forth great joy in the heart of the believer - and a resounding and total defeat of Satan will be the result. As the child of God diligently sets their hand to the task that the Father has revealed to them by the Holy Spirit, there will be times - as they persevere in faith - when all of their circumstances will seem to indicate the "impossibility" of that which they have been given to do or believe for. A man of God once said:

*"When God desires to perform a small miracle He places us in difficult circumstances; when He desires to perform a mighty miracle with far-reaching effects, the circumstances in which He places us are impossible."*

This is an extremely important point to remember. When we are walking and persevering in faith, and even more adverse circumstances surround us, we need only to rejoice and hold fast! For these circumstances will only serve to cause the one whose heart is pure to take the necessary steps to release even more faith into the situation - thus accelerating the defeat of Satan, and causing the blessing of God to spring forth in precisely the way in which He intended [maximum fruit for that believer in their own life, and in the furthering of the Kingdom in the earth]. All these things when put into action by the believer will draw them ever nearer in their relationship to the Father, Son and the Holy Spirit. Abraham and David are two perfect examples of persevering faith inheriting that which was promised. As the child of God will walk in persevering faith through ANY trial or test that is before them they can be assured that they will not fail to inherit the promise in the perfect unfolding and ordering of the Father. As one abides in faith and love THEN all things will surely come forth, and it will not take one moment longer than is necessary for the testing and establishing of their faith [trust] - and the thorough defeat [devastation] of Satan and his forces. This is a time of GREAT transition in the lives of those who are truly seeking the fullness of the Father's will for their life and ministry. Let us be found faithful to simply trust our loving Father in EVERY way in this hour. For He is faithful, and will SURELY accomplish His perfect work in us [the deepest work of the Cross] - a perfect work that will release us into the perfect liberty that will empower us to carry out ALL that He created us

for from before the foundations of the earth.

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Corinthians 4:16-18; Proverbs 3:5-6; 2 Timothy 3:12; 2 Corinthians 3:17; Jeremiah 1:5a;

### **MAY 11th**

#### **AS ONE ABIDES IN THE WORD OF GOD - KEEPING HIS COMMANDMENTS AT EVERY TURN - THE FRUIT OF THE SPIRIT WILL BE MANIFESTED IN SOME WAY IN ALL THAT THEY SAY OR DO**

...."Rejoice in the Lord always; again I will say rejoice!".... Philippians 4:4 NASB

...."Rejoice always; pray without ceasing; in everything give thanks for this is God's will for you in Christ Jesus".... 1 Thessalonians 5:16-18 NASB

Every believer must seek the close and intimate fellowship that the Father desires to have with each one of His precious children, for it is ONLY as the child of God continually draws near to Him that they will be able to experience the "fullness" of the fruit of the Spirit in their life. As one "abides" in the Word of God - keeping His commandments at every turn - the fruit of the Spirit will be manifested in some form in ALL that they say or do. This, of course, is what the Father intended for each of His children from the very beginning.

#### **THOSE WHO TRULY DESIRE TO WALK IN THE SPIRIT WILL ALWAYS BE OUT ON THE FRONT LINES OF BATTLE AGAINST SATAN AND HIS FORCES**

As each believer continues on in their call to faith and obedience to the Holy Spirit they must come to the full realization that they are not excluded from the "sufferings" of their Lord [resisting continually in faith - through a perfect love and obedience - all that they have been redeemed from in Christ]. One should NEVER be found seeking "fleshly comfort" - and, thus, attempt to escape from pressure, persecution or trial [testing] - but rather they must come to know that those who truly desire to walk in the Spirit will ALWAYS be out on the front lines of battle against Satan and his forces as long as they are still in this earth. Because of this, they shall often find themselves confronted by the "sin and lawlessness" [unrighteousness and self-desire] that are a certain product of this darkened world and its ways [first within themselves and then through certain vessels of persecution which Satan attempts to provoke them with].

#### **FOR THE BELIEVER TO EXPERIENCE THE HOLY SPIRIT AS THEIR ONLY SOURCE OF COMFORT, THEY MUST KEEP THEMSELVES IN A CONSTANT POSITION OF COOPERATION WITH HIM**

Every believer must know in their heart that the grace of God is more than sufficient to meet not only their needs, but also the needs of those "captives" that they will minister to. Regardless of how hard the various trials and afflictions may seem to us we may rest assured that

our Heavenly Father will deliver us out of them ALL by His great and awesome power. Every time of spiritual conflict, testing or persecution should be viewed by the child of God only as another "glorious opportunity" to enter into a perfect trust themselves and continually prove the love and faithfulness of God to all those around them. It is in these times of heavy trial and persecution that the child of God will come to know the Holy Spirit in His Ministry of "comfort". For the believer to experience the Holy Spirit as their only source of comfort, they must keep themselves in a constant position of cooperation with Him. Even at times when all the circumstances surrounding them are dark and foreboding - or when their "feelings" are not conscious of any joy or peace, and there is no sign or evidence of relief from the spiritual pressure inflicted upon them by the Evil One [or through their intercession on behalf of others] - they must simply rejoice by faith, trust, and continue on in perfect obedience, counting ALL that comes their way as joy. In this way, an absolute victory is assured at all times and in all things, and will lead to much fruit bearing for both the Church and the Kingdom.

**Related Scriptures:** Psalm 34:19; 2 Corinthians 6:10;

**MAY 12th**

### **NO ONE MAN OR WOMAN WILL HAVE THE "ENTIRE" PICTURE**

"In the first year of King Cyrus, Cyrus the king issued a decree: Concerning the house of God at Jerusalem, let the temple, the place where sacrifices are offered, be rebuilt and let its foundations be retained' [fixed, laid]".... Ezra 6:3 NASB

"According to the grace of God which was given to me, as a wise master builder I laid a foundation, and another is building upon it. But let each man be careful how he builds upon it. For no man can lay a foundation other than the one which is laid, which is Jesus Christ".... 1 Corinthians 3:10-11 NASB

One of the most critical elements of the Father's plan for the remainder of our time here is that no one man or woman will have the "entire" picture. Now is the time when the Body of Christ will truly begin to function by the "revelation" abiding within each member working together. Individual obedience to the revelation revealed to one's heart will cause the corporate body to not only come together but also be the vessel by which the "fullness" of the Father's plan is manifested [unfolds] in the physical realm. Everything we have gone through over the years was simply perfect training for this time we have entered into - a time that will find us working non-stop supernaturally until the catching away of the Church. A time, also, in which there is "NO LOOKING BACK" to the "world" and its ways. Remember Lot's wife!

### **THE DEEPEST THOUGHT AND INTENTION OF THE FATHER'S HEART**

Again, it is so important in these days to not take any "preconceived notions" about ANY aspect of God's will as it unfolds [both individually and corporately]. Everything that happens from here on in - in the plan of the Father - will be of such a "magnitude" that we will constantly

need the guidance of the Holy Spirit just to "begin" to comprehend it. The most important next step after one gains a revelation of the Father's will is to thank Him then obey Him [as the unction of the Holy Spirit releases you] through the "necessary" corresponding words and actions - and then wait upon Him for a "revelation" of the next task. This heart-attitude will produce a "flow" of the Spirit of wisdom and revelation in one's life that will empower them to "abide" in a pin-point accuracy where the will of Father is concerned. If one attempt to handle their service to God in any other way [apart from a heart "wholly" given] in this last hour they will step far out of His will very quickly - and to make matters worse they may not even realize it until it is too late! In this way shall the "rebellious" and self-centered find themselves out on very perilous ground in a very short time in this most critical hour. Very big things are about to come forth that will literally impact the entire Body of Christ - and then the "world" through a holy Church. It is very important for EVERY believer to be in the proper position and hearing the still, small voice; for without that ability and capacity, in and by the Holy Spirit, we have nothing that will profit the Church or the Kingdom - and I do mean nothing!

### **A TIME OF SHORT AND INTENSE PREPARATION**

In these days everything is about to explode, and many shall be very surprised to see that certain people are not what they "appear" to be - regardless of what they may have accomplished in the past. This is the time wherein EVERY heart shall be uncovered and it will be from this place that the Glorious Church shall begin to take legs. When one truly understands that the deepest thought and intention of the Father's heart is for a "spotless and unblemished" Church [that He might simply have the necessary "environment" wherein He is able to be ALL that He desires to be in our midst] THEN they shall also understand that rather than this being a time of much activity throughout the Body it is a time of a reverent seeking of the Father in perfect preparation for being the conduit - or vessel - that "He" desires us to be. Even in the midst of God's people where there are many righteous happenings the Glory is still hindered from being poured forth in His fullness because of sin and defilement in the hearts that have stubbornly held to a form of "control" [fear] in their lives. Many cry out for revival and the Glory of God to be poured forth in their midst - not realizing that if the Father poured forth the measure He desires to pour forth - they would literally not survive His presence. There is a rapid acceleration and acclimatization taking place in the midst of all those who truly love God - a time of "short and intense preparation" [transition]. But soon, the Father will begin to pour forth - both in, and through, these holy vessels - and we must be ready! We simply have no concept of what the Father can [and will] do when He finally has a people who are in an abiding, "one accord" [through their perfect obedience] - but we are about to find out in a very, very big way!

### **BE OBEDIENT TO GOD IN THE CIRCUMSTANCES YOU ARE "PRESENTLY" IN - AND YOUR CIRCUMSTANCES WILL SOON RADICALLY CHANGE FOR THE BETTER"**

It is always just simply a matter of believing [trusting in] what the Father has said INSTEAD OF what Satan has said! but to do this we must "consistently" allow the Holy Spirit to establish the perfect spiritual environment [on an individual basis first in the "inner chamber"

with the Father and His Word] - regardless of what our present "circumstances" might be. BE OBEDIENT to God in the circumstances you are presently in and, in the fullness of time, your "circumstances" will radically change for the better - with a view to you entering into the fullness of your precious inheritance in Christ and, also, with a view to being established in the perfect "corporate" environment He has for you [however that might manifest] concerning the fullness of your destiny.

### **PERFECT HARVEST**

Obedience from a pure heart of love is - and will continue to be - the "catalyst" for all of the wonderful and glorious things that are about to "overtake" those who have been faithful and obedient to "hold fast the vision" [revelation] that the Father has given them for "such a time as this". Those whose deepest heart desire is to accomplish ALL that the Father created them for shall SURELY reap the "perfect" harvest that they have faithfully sown to these many years, and they shall begin to experience a realm that "far transcends" anything heretofore seen in their spiritual existence and experience. It is the realm wherein they shall experience the "exceeding abundantly beyond the exceeding abundantly. It is the realm of the fullness of the Father's love and provision [gifting and anointing] being poured forth through an "open heaven". It is the realm from which the Church in ALL of Her Glory in Christ shall corporately gather the Final Harvest in the fullness of the power of the Holy Spirit - with pin-point accuracy! This is truly a day like no other!

**Related Scriptures:** 1 Corinthians 12:12-31; Luke 17:32-33; John 6:63; Romans 7:18; Habakkuk 2:2-4; Esther 4:14b;

### **MAY 13th**

#### **BEWARE THE "SPIRITS OF DARKNESS"**

...."I am the vine, you are the branches; he who abides in Me, and I him, he bears much fruit; for apart from Me you can do NOTHING".... John 15:5 NASB

UP UNTIL THIS TIME, many acts in the church have been carried out apart from Jesus Christ - that is, through words and actions that are a product of the "flesh" [the darkened wisdom of man rather than the wisdom of God. There is no end to the depth of sin that one will stoop to if they "allow" themselves to be infiltrated by a spirit of darkness and, thus, fall prey to the spiritual pride [self-righteousness] that is its certain by-product. The only way that one is able to prevent themselves from being influenced or infiltrated by spirit of darkness to ANY degree is to have a "heart" that is filled with divine light [revelation] - and we know that it is only the "entrance" of God's Word that brings that Light. As we continually keep the Word of God before our eyes, we will learn to "measure" that Word fully - moment by moment. For as we give our full attention to the Word at all times, the Holy Spirit is then enabled to guide us into "all" truth and to enlarge our heart and expand our capacity to receive the deeper truths of God's Kingdom. In this last hour, EVERY Christian is going to be brought to the place where they are going to have to make

a "quality decision" to go all out for God [Luke 10:27], and should one choose - by their own free will - to go the way of the world, THEN darkness will enter into their heart, and they shall surely stumble - and, in their blindness and hardness of heart, they shall depart from the will of the Father for their life and ministry.

### **"COME BOLDLY BEFORE THE THRONE OF GRACE"**

To forsake ALL to follow Jesus is to bring every one of our thoughts captive to "His obedience" [perfect obedience] - and all that that entails. The "nearer" we are to the Word of God the more attention we give that Word and the easier it becomes to bring our every thought captive to it. Therefore, one can see clearly that as we give our FULL attention to the things of God we shall be divinely empowered to carry out ALL that we are called to do, and through our perseverance and our obedience we shall come to, and remain in, that holy place of an "abiding" faith, love, and obedience. But let us not deceive ourselves in this final hour into thinking that we can experience the deeper blessings of God and the Kingdom without obedience to His Word [Will]. For if one retains fear [sin] in their heart then they shall not have the "necessary" assurance [confidence] to draw near to the Father in the "inner chamber" - and, thus, they will walk in a place of darkness as opposed to dwelling in His abiding presence [light]. But as one comes to a total reliance upon the Anointing that abides within, they shall see clearly that the precious Blood of Jesus cleanses them continually from ALL unrighteousness [as we are faithful to confess any known sin] and, thus, they shall have both the confidence and the continual desire to come boldly before the Throne of Grace because they will "know" - beyond a shadow of a doubt - that they are the righteousness of God, in Christ.

**Related Scriptures:** Isaiah 60:1-3; 2 Corinthians 10:5; Romans 14:23b; 1 John 1:9; 1 Corinthians 1:30;

**MAY 14th**

**EACH AND EVERY ONE OF US, AS CHRISTIANS, HAS THE GOD-GIVEN ABILITY TO WALK IN LOVE - AT ALL TIMES!**

...."If you abide in Me, and My Words abide in you, ask whatever you wish [desire], and it shall be done for you".... John 15:7 NASB

...."By this is My Father glorified, that you bear much fruit, and so prove to be My disciples. Just as the Father has loved Me, I have also loved you; abide in My love. If you keep My commandments you will abide in My love; just as I have kept My Father's commandments and abide in His love".... John 15:8-10 NASB

As one comes to "abide" in the Word of God their will and deepest desire come into perfect accord with the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart and, thus, whatever they ask [pray] shall come to pass - quite simply, because that which they have asked



for has the love and righteousness of God as the source of its motivation. Obedience to the Word of God brings forth in us the ability [by the power of God] to walk in love [faith] at ALL times - thus, keeping us in a position wherein we do not violate the "law of love". This is of extreme importance because Satan will always attempt to provoke the child of God to walk outside of love, and the way that he does this is through "temptation" [self-desire] - and through the self-exalting and unrighteous thoughts that he attempts to place in our thinking. THEN, if we conform in ANY way to those thoughts we shall, in some way, violate the law of love through our words and actions. But, on the other hand, as we faithfully bring EVERY thought captive to obedience [to the revealed Word of God and the unction and direction of the Holy Spirit] THEN any attempt that Satan makes against us shall be quickly discarded and seen for what it is: a lie! It is in this way that we are empowered by the Holy Spirit to remain constant as a vessel of God's love and truth. Without Love as the source of EVERY motivation any so-called "work" that we do for the Kingdom shall not have God's "blessing" [Anointing] upon it - and, unless repentance is forthcoming, that work will, ultimately, be exposed for what it is - a work of Satan! This is the reason why the gifts of the Holy Spirit have not been [UP UNTIL THIS TIME] in greater and purer manifestation in the church. There is either strife [division] or selfishness in the midst of the congregation and, thus, the Father is not able to manifest His presence in the way in which He desires to. It is a heart "wholly" given to the Father and His highest purposes that keeps the child of God in perfect position to know His heart - and it is from this position of an "abiding" love [obedience] that the gifts of the Spirit will manifest [as the Spirit wills] in the fullness of power - in the accomplishing of the Father's highest purpose in any given moment.

### **SATAN IS A DEFEATED FOE!**

Satan is a defeated foe! But we must realize that the Father calls us to the place of "abiding" - to make our home in His Word, and allow His Word to make His home in us. For it is ONLY in this way that we shall overcome in ALL things: overcome Satan, overcome sin and overcome the world. We must realize that God did not command us to love Him with every fibre of our being for "selfish" reasons. This commandment, as well as every other commandment, is given to us in order that we might walk above ALL of the temporal evils of this world, and that we might ALWAYS walk in a position of victory and prosperity [superabundance] in all that we do - thus transcending at all times even the most vile schemes of Satan to destroy us or cause us harm in any way. Let us take these spiritual realities to heart in this most critical hour, and begin to fashion our lives in accordance [perfect unity] with the Divine Will of the Father. For in doing so, we shall SURELY begin to walk in the "fullness" of our precious inheritance in Christ and, thus, begin to impact the church at large and the world to a continually greater degree with each passing day.

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Corinthians 10:5; 1 Corinthians 3:10-15; 2 Thessalonians 3:3; 1 Corinthians 12:1-11; Joshua 1:8;

**MAY 15th**

**THE FATHER HAS NEVER MADE ANY PROVISION FOR THE "FLESH" TO**

## **ACCOMPLISH HIS WILL**

...."Then Samuel said to Saul, "The Lord sent me to anoint you as king over His people, over Israel: now therefore, listen to the words of the Lord".... 1 Samuel 15:1 NASB

As we look at the story of Saul and Samuel we see that this is a very important type and symbol concerning the workings of spiritual authority. We know that it was God's desire that He Himself rule over Israel, but the people wanted a king just as the nations around them had kings - and that is precisely the type of desire produced when God's people fix their eyes and their affections on the "world" and its ways instead of on God and the things above. As the prophet Samuel carried out God's command to anoint Saul King of Israel [in the first part of verse one above] he states to Saul that he is sent by the Lord to anoint him King of Israel, and then he expresses the truth that is found behind every special anointing of the Lord and that is, "Listen to the words of the Lord". In other words, when one is anointed of God to do a task it is understood on God's part that that one shall be "wholly" dependent upon Him step by step - until the task is completed. Every believer must understand clearly that the Father has NEVER made any provision for the "flesh" to accomplish His will, and neither must we! God's work and will must be accomplished by His power - and His power alone, WITHOUT EXCEPTION! It is a lack of this revelation that has so seriously hindered the establishment of a "spotless and unblemished" Church and the spread of God's Kingdom in the earth. The Spirit of the Cross calls us to lay down our self-life - continually forsaking ALL dependence upon our "own" understanding to depend wholly upon the Father and His wisdom. It is only through a deep and abiding revelation of God's "inherent" authority [His revealed Word] that the believer is able to approach every aspect of their lives "as unto the Lord".

## **THE GREATEST HINDRANCE TO TRUE MINISTRY**

Satan laughs when one with a rebellious heart [one not wholly given to God] preaches the Word or attempts to operate in the authority that they have been given in Christ. It is so important for every believer to continually have their eyes "fixed" [focussed] upon Jesus - the author and developer of their faith. For as the believer continually keeps their eyes fixed on "the things which are not seen" [2 Corinthians 4:18] they will gain a deep and abiding revelation of the fact that everything has its root in the spiritual realm, and they shall come to understand that dependence upon the five physical senses to "discern" things will not profit them ANYTHING in ministering the Word of God and meeting the needs of God's people. Dependence upon the five physical senses to perceive or discern anything is the "greatest hindrance" to true ministry that the servant of God will face. God may use the five physical senses to confirm some things that He has already said by His Spirit, but NEVER are we, as children of God, called to place "any" dependence upon our own understanding [through the five physical senses] - regardless of how "good" things look or how "bad" things look.

## **THE BASIC CHARACTERISTIC OF TRUE CHRISTIAN SERVICE IS COMPLETE SUBMISSION TO GOD'S AUTHORITY**

The Father desires each one of His children to exercise an absolute faith at all times - a faith that takes as its ONLY source the revealed Word of God. The basic characteristic of true Christian service is complete [entire] submission to God's authority - and His authority [Word] alone. The only things that we can truly say that we "know", as Christians, are those things that the Father has revealed to us by His Spirit. Past experience - that is, a knowledge "formulated" by things having been perceived through the "old nature", MUST be set completely aside in order that our minds might be renewed through the continual filling of our hearts with a superabundance of God's Word. It is only in this way [total dependence upon the Father and His Word] that one shall be found to be "truly" serving God in this most critical hour. It is to those who have truly humbled themselves before Him that the Father entrusts His authority and His power - and as we go on to study further we shall see this borne out in the lives of various "handmaidens and bondservants" of the Lord. If one is going to be a "delegated authority" of God then they are going to have to meet "certain conditions" - the first of which is a complete and utter submission [yieldedness] to His Word [Will]. The Christian who has not placed God's Word first in their life shall never be used to any great degree by the Father until they do. If our deepest heart desire is to come into the place of "abiding" in God's Word [Will] and, thus, carry out ALL that we were created for, in Christ, then we must "eat, sleep, drink and breathe" the Word - from here on in!

**Related Scriptures:** James 4:4; Romans 13:14; John 15:5; John 6:63; Romans 5:5;

### **MAY 16th**

#### **IT IS EXTREMELY IMPORTANT THAT WE NOT SETTLE FOR LESS THAN THE FATHER'S BEST!**

...."For the vision is yet for the appointed time; It hastens toward the goal, and it will not fail. Though it tarries, wait for it; For it will certainly come, it will not delay".... Habakkuk 2:3 NASB

There is no denying that it is very difficult at times as we steadfastly hold to the "vision" [revelation; plan] that the Father has given us. BUT, as we continually exercise an absolute faith [working through an absolute or perfect love] the "eyes" of our faith will see clearly the glorious path set out before us - both now and in the not too distant future. It is certain that the exercising of an absolute faith and perfect obedience will keep us in that place wherein we gain - day in and day out - a KNOWING [divine assurance deep within our heart] that the "fullness" of the Father's will is right around the corner in everything that we are standing in faith for. It is extremely important that we not settle for less than His best; for if we do then SURELY those whom He has given us shall ALSO settle for less than His best!

#### **THINGS ARE ABOUT TO CHANGE VERY RADICALLY**

Things are about to change very radically in the lives of those who have exercised much faith and patience over many years. Hold fast to every "promise" [revelation] that the Father has

spoken [and will speak] to your heart - taking NO preconceived notions concerning how He will bring ALL things to pass in a very short window of time. Things are truly beginning to "heat up" in the spirit, and we would all do well to realize that everything the Father has spoken to our heart over the years shall most certainly come to pass - and not only come to pass, but come to pass in ways that will thrill our deepest heart of hearts continually. Satan has intensified his attacks against the faithful and obedient servants of God in one last gasp effort to hinder what is about to come forth in their lives and ministries - both individually and corporately. He will fail! In knowing that Satan is an abject failure - we must simply "allow" him to fail by continuing on in a steadfast perseverance and an abiding love. Glory to God! Take no preconceived notions about ANYTHING! This is truly the hour where the Father is taking His faithful and obedient ones exceeding abundantly beyond the exceeding abundantly. We will need to stay close to Him just to receive and distribute the great blessings that He is pouring forth upon us. Let us be found aiming for perfect accuracy and timing in every last detail from here on in and, then, we shall SURELY see what it means to walk under an "open heaven" in our remaining days in this dispensation.

### **"TIME"**

In reflecting on "time" it has become very evident to my heart that the only thing that TRULY matters is the "fullness of time". I am not sure why certain men and women of God have spoken specific "times" - and then what they spoke did not come to pass - each situation is unique. I do know this: if we are going to come to that place of abiding in the Father's best [and, thus, continually bear maximum fruit for the Church and the Kingdom] then we are all going to have to enter into the "timelessness" that is one of the chief characteristics of abiding in the secret place of God's presence [and the Kingdom] - the only safe place to be in these ever darkening days. We must come to that place wherein we just simply know that the Father has everything worked out concerning our perfect place [Kingdom-position] in His scheme of things. Let all those who truly love God be found abiding in His presence - KNOWING that in the "fullness of time" He shall unfold and order ALL things with a view to the accomplishing of the full scope of His glorious plan in their life and ministry - both individually and corporately.

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 5:48; Hebrews 6:12; Ephesians 2:10;

### **MAY 17th**

#### **"ALL" DISAPPOINTMENT STEMS FROM A "MISPLACED" FAITH**

"All" disappointment stems from a "misplaced" faith. Every one of God's children must take as their only standard, the revealed knowledge of His Word [Will]; for it is then and only then, that they will be able to walk above the "certain disappointment " that comes from a reliance upon the things that are "seen" [through the five physical senses]. Therefore, if one is found to be suffering disappointment and defeat in an area of their walk, they need only seek God's will and wisdom in that area, and as they fix their eyes solely on the revealed knowledge of His Word, they will no longer suffer any disappointment and frustration - for their faith shall no

longer be misplaced and they shall surely inherit the promise[s] that the Father has given them.

### **ANSWERED PRAYER**

From my own personal experience: when it gets to the point where I TRULY desire something [that is the Father's will of course] to come forth - to the point where I am willing to do anything the Holy Spirit instructs [or has already instructed] me to do to obtain it - THEN the answer to prayer was never long in coming forth. Usually it has to do with one putting aside any "controversy" with and mistrust of God [which are utter foolishness], known or unknown, and coming into the place of perfect obedience - whatever that may mean to each individual. It comes down to this one thing: when we truly want something as badly as the Father already wants us to have it then that is the instant that the "fullness" of His blessing and promise to us will manifest in the physical realm.

### **THE IMPORTANCE OF PRAYING IN THE SPIRIT**

Peter said it best when he wrote: "Keep a sober spirit" and Proverbs says, "Guard your heart with all diligence" and again, "Acknowledge the Lord in all of your ways and He will direct your paths." Quite simply, the only people who are going to "miss" all that the Father has for them in this day of the establishing of the Glorious Church are those who - for whatever reason - choose to go their "own" way and, thus, stay out in the vast darkness and fear that is encompassing the "world system" to a greater degree with each passing day. Many of the pitfalls of the past "prophetic movement" are now about to be exposed and the Father is going to bring all those who are truly seeking Him to a new level - a level wherein one will most certainly be aware of Satan's schemes as they abide in an intimate fellowship with the Father and His Word. The time that is now upon us is so far beyond any kind of "natural" thinking that if the Father had told me many years ago of the magnitude and magnificence of His plan I would not have been able to stand up under it. Even now, I still feel that I have but a "glimpse" of the glorious time we are entering into, but I do know that all those who have been seeking to abide in the place of faith and obedience have been perfectly prepared to simply carry out whatever the Father would have them do - and that it will be most enjoyable. The main thing that the Holy Spirit has impressed upon my heart as we stand on the threshold of the entrance into the days of the Glorious Church is the fact that the only "work" we have been given is to "believe" - believe in the Word of God, and basically just believe [trust in] what the Father has said. It is this believing that constitutes faith; faith works by love, and love NEVER fails to obtain that which LOVE has set His heart upon. This is precisely why it is so important for every Christian to pray in the Spirit - for it is from that praying in the Spirit that a revelation of the Father's heart [Will] is obtained [among many other benefits] - and, thus, if one will then affix their faith steadfastly to the "revelation" they have received, not only can they not fail to obtain what they are believing for, but it also shall be given unto to them in such a way - and in such a magnitude - that it will bless [thrill] them to the greatest degree possible. This is the heart of the Father towards His precious children.

**ONLY THOSE WALKING BY FAITH [LOVE]...WILL BE ABLE TO ENTER IN**

In this last of the last hour, it is certain that not only will we not get the "whole" plan, but even the revelation that we are given individually will simply be the "catalyst" for the next step of obedience that will begin to "unfold" the next area we are to step into. As the individual believers carry out these steps of obedience THEN the corporate reality of the Body of Christ will begin to manifest in the earth - AND ONLY THEN! It is safe to say that when the outpouring of God's Glory begins to escalate, things will never be the same again - and that, of course, is a vast understatement! As mentioned earlier: only those who are walking by faith [love] - and, thus, abiding in the revelation of God's Word - will be able to enter into the Kingdom work of this final hour. Those who have not put - or do not soon put - themselves in a position close to the Father and His Word shall not even be able to comprehend what is going on around them - much less hear the still, small voice of the Holy Spirit in the midst of the clamor and confusion and darkness of the "world". While, at times, it "seems" that things are taking longer to fall into place than we might like, it is certain that there are a million facets of the Father's will being ordered perfectly by Him - behind the scenes. This is most certainly no time to become impatient as the magnitude and magnificence of the Father's plan is so great that it would be utter foolishness for one to jump out ahead of Him "presumptuously" in any way - and, thus, fall short of His perfect purpose for them - both individually and corporately. It is difficult to describe exactly what is transpiring in the Spirit in these days [other than to say it is a time of intense and final preparation], but I know that everything will work out perfectly for the obedient ones, and regardless of how much Satan "thinks" he has things under control, the "world" is about to see who has the "real" power - and that Jesus is truly Lord of all!

### **"THE TRUTH MUST BE REVEALED IN HIS ABSOLUTENESS TO THE MULTITUDES"**

Sometimes walking by faith is a very lonely road. I do not mean that we are EVER alone because the Father is always with us - even if we cannot "feel" His presence at times. What I mean is that sometimes we find ourselves in a place where everyone "seems" to be prospering or moving ahead while we continue to stand for the things that are rightfully ours in Christ. It is in this place of "suffering for righteousness' sake" that much of the "inner strength" that the Father desires to produce in us during these times is forged [just like steel] in our innermost being. It is also in this place that the Glory of God is continually released to the greatest degree through the faithful vessel. It is only the Father that knows the entire path that lies out before us and, therefore, we must be found rejoicing in these times - even though the "flesh" would rather just lie down and quit. These times many have been going through are preparing them perfectly for ALL that lies ahead and, really, if you look closely enough, it is not as though nothing is happening - although I must admit it may "seem" like that at times! I have already been given a very deep impression personally concerning the "consecration" [separation unto the Father and His Word] that will be necessary to walk in the fullness of the anointing abiding within us in the days to come - and, thus, the establishment of the perfect "spiritual headquarters" [proper spiritual environments - both individually and corporately] for every "true seeker" of the Kingdom takes on a whole new importance. I perceive that the Father is about to begin to release much revelation concerning the establishment of a "spotless and unblemished" Church and the Kingdom [the holy apostles and prophets will play a major role in this], and many will be

astounded by the great simplicity [yet absoluteness] of His wisdom and plan concerning His people in this most glorious hour.

The Father spoke to me many years ago concerning the last of the last hour and He said:

....*"The Truth must be revealed in HIS absoluteness to the multitudes"....*

The time is now upon us wherein the Word of God will once again have preeminence in the midst of His people, and in the "explosion" of revelation knowledge that is about to come forth we shall see - as never before - the ABSOLUTENESS of Almighty God! In this releasing of a clear revelation of the fullness of the divine nature it is certain that we shall now begin to distinguish clearly between those who love God and those who do not, and between those who truly serve God and those who do not - between those who are walking in the power of the Holy Spirit, and those who are not! Let us be those who are found diligently and faithfully pursuing the "fullness" of the Father's Will for our life and ministry - for it is only in this way that we will continually rise above and overcome the vile schemes of the Enemy against us in this most dangerous hour.

**Related Scriptures:** John 15:7; Proverbs 4:23; Proverbs 3:6; Isaiah 60:2; 1 Peter 4:14; 2 Peter 1:2-4; Malachi 3:18;

## **MAY 18th**

### **JUDGEMENT IN THE MIDST OF THE "CONGREGATIONS"**

....*"The end of all things is at hand; therefore, be of sound judgement and sober spirit for the purpose of prayer [communication with God]. Above all, keep fervent in your love for one another, because love covers a multitude of sins..... For it is time for the judgement to begin with the household of God".... 1 Peter 4:7-8, 17a NASB*

A great and "unlimited" release of God's Spirit is imminent in the midst of His people and, therefore, we must be diligent allow the Holy Spirit to prepare our heart perfectly for all that is about to transpire. Even though it is the same Spirit of holiness and consecration that is being poured out in all of the congregations of God's people the actual manifestations shall differ radically according to the love abiding in the midst of their hearts. The results of this "judgement" in the midst of His people will be "catastrophic" to the "plans" of all those whose hearts are not "wholly given" - those who are "bound" to ANY form of self-desire and self-agenda. ALL unconfessed sin and rebellion [and the "vaingloriousness" (pursuit of self-glory) that is their spontaneous by-product] will be exposed for what it is - even in the midst of many so-called "spiritual congregations". As the Word is spoken through those truly anointed of God for this "specific task" [the first of the last wave of holy apostles and prophets] and the Spirit of God moves forth to confirm the words that have been spoken in perfect accordance with the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart, Holy Fire shall be "poured forth" in the midst of the congregations - congregations that have been gathered together by God for the

specific purpose of "judgement" and/or reward.

### **"ONE ACCORD" - IN RIGHTEOUSNESS OR UNRIGHTEOUSNESS?**

Each congregation has one thing in common: they are of the same mind and they are in "one accord". They have either sought "agreement" with the heart and will of the Father and His Word or with "flesh and blood" whose "like-mindedness" is a constant source of "soulish gratification" to them. Unfortunately, many [most] of these "congregations" have - to a certain degree - held to a position [mind-set] "far below" the fullness of the Divine Requirement [to love the Lord with "all" one's heart] and, thus, they have left themselves "open" to the judgement allotted to the disobedient and rebellious [idolatrous]. People whose hearts remain bound to the "world" and its ways to ANY degree "always" seek agreement with their own ways and, thus, they look for "common ground" [we should all be looking for "divine" ground [revelation] between each other] and, thus, they ["denominations"] automatically tend to pinpoint what a person "believes" - and whether or not what one is believing is "similar" to their doctrine and agenda. To truly be in "one accord" all involved must have a revelation of the Father's will - for how can two walk together unless they be agreed in the Spirit, and how can they be in agreement apart from a revelation that has entered into their heart from the very same source [Amos 3:3]?

### **THE JUDGEMENT OF ALL UNRIGHTEOUS ACTIVITY LEADERSHIP - FIRST IN LINE FOR JUDGEMENT - REWARD**

As the Spirit [presence] of God is poured out in this hour His first and greatest effect will be in the midst of all those called to "leadership". Every last authority in the church - true or false - will be revealed for what they truly are in this hour. To all those in leadership who have faithfully looked after all those God has given them - great increase and blessing and more authority shall be bestowed upon them, and they shall be greatly exalted [by the hand of God Himself] in the sight of the Church. To all those who have held to self-desire [pride] and fear [consciously or unconsciously] and, thus, "used" and "controlled" those God had entrusted them with for their own selfish purposes [not the least is the constant seeking after the "approval and praises" of man] total exposure of their iniquitous practices shall be forthcoming, and they shall lose their "position" ["candlestick"], and they shall be struck hard by Satan and his forces who have been waiting to do great harm to them.

### **WHEN THE ASSAULT BY SATAN BEGINS THEY WILL NOT BE ABLE TO RESIST**

These deceived ones have gradually departed from the true faith [love of God] and they - by their own pride and stubbornness and "constant denial" of the precious Blood of Jesus have not only left themselves in a position outside of Divine [covenant] Protection, they have led many, many "sheep" to the same place! And when the assault by Satan and his forces begins they will not be able to resist because they have "allowed" themselves to be deceived - for they put aside the necessary fellowship with the Father and His Word [in the "inner chamber"] and replaced it with much "hard work" in "their efforts" to "maintain" all that "they" had built in the midst of their congregations. The sad fact is that most of those in this precarious position are



"outwardly" fine-looking servants of God but their "inner allegiances" shall betray them unless they begin to heed the severe warnings going forth from the Throne Room of God through His holy apostles and prophets in this most critical hour.

### **ALL THAT HAPPENS FROM HERE ON IN SHALL BE FOR THE GREATEST "ETERNAL" BENEFIT OF HIS CHILDREN**

Once again - and perhaps for the last time in many cases - I am calling all of you who know "anyone" in this "dangerous" position to do whatever is necessary - in obedience to the Holy Spirit - to alert them and wake them up, for there still remains a small window of opportunity for a deep repentance on their behalf, and we must do everything possible to set these captives free. For what is about to happen [as Satan and his forces are put to flight by a holy Church filled with the fire of God] one would not want to see happen to anyone - let alone a brother or sister in the Lord. As Satan flees in terror from those who are filled and consumed by the Holy Spirit in this hour he will lash out at ANYTHING in the church at large that is found outside the covenant protection of God. The good news is that many will suddenly repent and seek the necessary refuge [true spiritual environment] and people that God has provided for them to escape the all out attack of the Enemy. The Father has made it quite clear to me in this time that all that happens from here on in shall be for the greatest "eternal" benefit of His children therefore, let us be faithful to "abide" in a perfect love towards one another. For the hour is late and EVERY word and action shall have great bearing [effect] on those who cross our path - both in our remaining time in this dispensation and on into eternity!

### **CONGREGATIONS OF THE RIGHTEOUS**

Then, there are "congregations" that, even now, the Father is gathering together - both physically and, in [and by] the Spirit. These are made up of those who have truly forsaken all to fellowship with Him - and follow after His highest purposes in this last hour! Such is the work of the Holy Spirit in the midst of the "congregations of the righteous" in this hour - and it is increasing daily. The love of God is truly being shed abroad in the hearts of His faithful and obedient ones and, then, it is immediately being poured forth upon those brothers and sisters the Lord is connecting them with and then back to them - multiplied. This perfect interaction in the midst of all those who are truly seeking the "fullness" of the Father's will for their lives and the establishment of the True [Glorious] Church is causing a "supernatural fusion" - in and by the Spirit - that is elevating all those whose hearts are "wholly given" into the fullness of their inheritance [authority and destiny], in Christ.

### **THE "FULLNESS" OF THE GIFTS OF THE HOLY SPIRIT**

As the Holy Spirit is continually poured forth in their midst to a greater degree they shall begin to experience a dramatic increase in the gifts of the Spirit - and, not only an "increase", but a manifestation of the very "fullness" that the Father intended for them, and which He has stored up - in His faithfulness - for the perfect fulfilment of His plan for the establishment and full manifestation of the Glorious Church [a corporate vessel, filled with and consumed to

overflowing with His presence]. The gift of faith and the gift of the working of miracles shall become predominant in their midst to a degree never before seen in Church history. As previously mentioned the revelatory gifts: the word of knowledge, the word of wisdom, as well as the discerning of spirits, shall lay "every scheme" of the Evil One bare, and shall cause all those who choose - in their rebelliousness - to "harbor" selfish [unrighteous] motivations to flee in fear from the midst of those walking in righteousness. Every other gift shall also come into full manifestation and, thus, a "spotless and unblemished" Church shall be both established in power - and in that glorious power she shall literally "draw" to her [by the power of the love abiding within] those captives who truly desire to be free from their bondage, and they [the former captives] shall enter into an absolute "freedom" [perfect liberty] in Christ that shall then "propel" them into true service, and they too shall turn upon Satan and his forces with a holy vengeance! This is the true "revival" [holiness] that will sweep the nations and, because of these things, the Glory and the Knowledge of God shall fill the earth to a continually greater degree until the time of our Departure!

### **OPEN HEAVEN**

These faithful and obedient servants shall begin to move in perfect obedience under an "open Heaven" for the remainder of their days, and they will truly have every advantage "readily" available to them [in Christ] in order to both initiate and perpetuate "rapid growth" in the remnant Church throughout the entire earth. Whatever it takes to bring the people into the fullness of God's Covenant; whatever it takes to effectively preach and administer the Gospel of the Kingdom will be at their disposal. There shall be "no lack" in the Glorious Church, and "every" task carried out shall be the direct product of "revelation knowledge". These faithful and obedient children will move from faith to faith, glory to glory, and obedience to obedience non-stop, supernaturally until the "catching away" of the Church. Let us, in deep humility, consider the call to "holiness" in this present hour for the day has come wherein the fullness of the Father's plan for a "spotless and unblemished" Church shall become a glorious reality in the midst of all those who are truly seeking first the Kingdom - those who desire to be righteously motivated in ALL things.

**Related Scriptures:** Hosea 8:1-3; Ephesians 4:29; Romans 5:5; 2 Corinthians 3:17;

### **MAY 19th**

### **THE HEAVENLY FATHER IS DESIROUS OF OUR "GREATEST GOOD" IN ALL THINGS**

...."Thus you are to know in your heart that the Lord your God was disciplining you just as a man disciplines his son. Therefore, you shall keep the commandments of the Lord your God, to walk in His ways and to fear [reverence] Him. For the Lord your God is bringing you into a good land".... Deuteronomy 8:5-7a NASB

...."in the wilderness he fed you manna which your fathers did not know, that He might

humble you and that He might test you, to do good for you in the end. Otherwise you may say in your heart "my power and the strength of my hand made me this wealth. But you shall remember the Lord your God, for it is He who is giving you power to make wealth, that He may confirm His covenant".... Deuteronomy 8:16-18 NASB

From these two portions of God's Word we can again see clearly that our Heavenly Father is desirous of "our greatest good" in ALL things. First, by His Spirit, He desires to reveal the evil that is inherent within the fallen nature of man to the point where we will come to the "full realization" that indeed there is NO good [righteous] thing that proceeds from the flesh. It is from this point that we are able to develop spiritually at an accelerated pace - for in having a revelation that there is nothing good in the old nature, we will seek only to sow to the Spirit - reaping as the fruit of our words and actions, the absolute life [zoe] of God in our lives to a continually greater degree. This experience of His superabundant life is what the Father intended for His children from the very beginning. The more we experience this blessed life the more we will seek it - and the more that we seek it, the more it will come into our experience. Secondly, the Father places "tests" in our path with the full intention that, as we will rely on His Word rather than our own understanding, we will experience to a continually greater degree the fullness of the precious inheritance we have in Christ Jesus. By His doing we are in Christ Jesus [1 Corinthians 1:30] and we are joint-heirs with Him [Romans 8:17]! Thus, our Heavenly Father desires all of His children to partake of the "good land" that He has provided in Christ, and of which the "promised land" [Canaan] talked of in the Old Testament is a type and symbol.

### **WE MUST IN NO WAY PRESUME....**

The Word of God in Deuteronomy 8:17 speaks again of the need for us to come to the full realization that if we are any less than fully dependent upon the Father and His Word for ALL things we will eventually say in our hearts that it was "our" power, and the strength of "our own hands" that caused us to prosper - and this, of course, is a lie of great magnitude! For if the children of God are dependent on their own strength for any part of what they consider their "service" in the Lord, they are deceived, and will be used in some way by the Evil One to sow "seeds of death and darkness" that are aimed at hindering the true works of God. We must in no way - as children of the Most High God - presume even for a moment that we, in ourselves, could be in any way a "help" to our Heavenly Father, apart from obedience to His Word and the Holy Spirit! We must also come to "know" beyond a shadow of a doubt that all that we would appropriate from Him must be done by the exercising of faith in His Word - for, again, it is ONLY faith that pleases Him.

### **THE REALITY OF TRUE FAITH HAS BEEN DILUTED AND DISTORTED**

We also must come to have a clear revelation of the fact that "whatever is not from faith is sin" [Romans 14: 23b]. For centuries the reality of true faith has been diluted and distorted to the point where many children of God are exercising an "impure" faith! By this, I mean a "natural faith" that comes from an assurance in their "own" ability [of which we have none - spiritually speaking] rather than an absolute faith [trust] and assurance in the Word of God. Many have

"allowed" themselves to be deceived into thinking that they are operating in faith or, just as bad, they have "allowed" themselves to be brought to the place where they really do not believe it is totally necessary to walk by faith in God's Word at ALL times. Either way, the day has come wherein all who would call themselves believers in Jesus Christ must seek to come into the knowledge [revelation] of what "true" faith is, and the very first step for them to take is to make a "quality decision" to put the Word of God first in their lives [for faith comes by hearing and hearing by the Word of God], and THEN their eyes must continually be "fixed" on Jesus the author and developer of their faith [Hebrews 12: 1- 2].

**AS WE ARE FAITHFUL TO ENTER INTO INTIMATE FELLOWSHIP WITH HIM, DAY IN AND DAY OUT, THEN WE SHALL CONTINUALLY IMPART THE "ESSENCE" OF HIS CHARACTER**

In "allowing" His children to continually exercise their free will in every situation, the Heavenly Father is ensured that as His children come to see the folly of leaning upon their own understanding, they will come to Him and to His Word "voluntarily" - in their love for Him, alone. As His children seek Him in the "inner chamber" on a daily basis, it is certain that they will have His awesome love shed abroad in their hearts by the Holy Spirit and, thus, come to know His true character. This is a very important fact to realize for those who picture the Heavenly Father as an "authoritarian taskmaster" - for nothing could be further from the truth! We, as His children, must be found carrying out the Will of God and speaking the Truth [Word of God] in the face of "every lie" of the Evil One in order that any distortion or misrepresentation of the Lord Jesus Christ or the Heavenly Father might be exposed in this hour. Again, as we are faithful to enter into intimate fellowship with Him - day in and day out - THEN we shall continually impart the "essence" of His character and, thus, the minds and hearts of all those who cross our path shall come to be renewed to the reality of the "tenderness and affection" that He has for His precious ones - and also to the fact that [because of His great love for us] ALL of His instruction and reproof are for our good, that we may share His holiness . As we grow in the faith we will begin to see clearly that the various "testings" we are led into are not to be looked upon as a struggle or hardship, but rather an opportunity to please our Heavenly Father by "trusting" Him to bring us through ANY and EVERY circumstance [rather than us vainly attempting to survive or overcome on our "own" strength and understanding]. It must be clearly understood that it is ONLY faith in His Word that delights and pleases the Father [Hebrews 11:6]! Any earthly parent will freely admit that the time they are most pleased with their children is when they will act on their word - whether an instruction or command - without question, fully believing that what they said to them is true - and for their best interests. Let us be those who are found trusting God with ALL of our heart in this hour. For it is certain that we have entered into a time frame in history like no other, and it is in these days that the true sons and daughters of God will be "revealed" in the fullness of their authority, in Christ.

**Related Scriptures:** Hebrews 12:9-10; Romans 7:18; Galatians 6: 7-8; John 10:10; Matthew 7:7; Matthew 10:39; Hebrews 11:6; Romans 10:17; Romans 5: 5b;

**MAY 20th**

**THE POWER OF GOD FLOWING THROUGH HIS CHILDREN WILL ALWAYS CRIPPLE AND PARALYZE SATAN'S SCHEMES!**

...."Children, it is the last hour; and just as you have heard that antichrist is coming, even now many antichrists have arisen; from this we know that it is the last hour. They went out from us, but they were not really of us; for if they had been of us, they would have remained with us; but they went out, in order that it might be shown that they all are not of us. But you have an anointing from the Holy One, and you all know".... 1 John 2:18-20 NASB

Satan had attempted to place "his" people in the Church [just as he continues to today], but because of the power of the Holy Spirit flowing through the people of God whose hearts were wholly given, those people did not remain. Thus, Satan's schemes were not able to be carried out because the Holy Spirit convicted powerfully those whose hearts were not one with the Father. Indeed, the power of God flowing through His children will always cripple and paralyze Satan's schemes! The reason Satan has been able to work so freely in the church at large [up until this time] is because, quite simply, many people of God have not been relying on the power of the Holy Spirit. They have remained conformed to the world and its ways [selfishness and fear] and, thus, to a great degree have remained in bondage to sin. Because of these things, they have hindered greatly the anointing within them from flowing forth [which left them powerless to discern anything except through their own understanding] - and, thus, the forces of evil were able to enter in to the midst of the congregations without even being detected.

**THE ANOINTING THAT ABIDES WITHIN US IS MULTI-FACETED**

The Anointing that abides within us is "multi-faceted". In the ministry of the Holy Spirit we have been provided with everything we will need to fulfil the Father's will for us in the earth. Now taking that as the absolute standard of revelation concerning the ministry of the Holy Spirit, we need to go on to see what the many aspects of the Holy Spirit's ministry are, and we need to find out how we can learn to rely on His power at ALL times - and, thus, experience the many benefits that come, through a continued reliance on the Wisdom of God. When we are truly "seeking" to rely on the Holy Spirit to lead us into ALL truth, the Father has a way to get across to us what is truth and what is error. But if we desire to partake of "fellowship" with the world [to retain sin in our lives or seek our own glory rather than the glory of God] then Satan - somewhere along the line - is going to be enabled to cause us to place our trust in his lies [error and false doctrine]. If we truly love God with all our heart, and desire only to walk in His uncompromised truth [that is, to live the "true" Christian life] THEN the anointing that abides within shall continually be able to enlighten us and provide direction for us - and keep us in a position which is above error and, indeed, any other form of rebellion.

**THE ANOINTING THAT ABIDES WITHIN US IS CONTINUALLY RELEASED AS WE MAINTAIN A DEEP HEART-DESIRE TO WALK IN ALL OF THE LIGHT [REVEALED KNOWLEDGE] THAT WE HAVE - AT ALL TIMES**

The anointing that abides within us is continually released as we "maintain" a deep heart-desire to walk in ALL of the "light" [revealed knowledge] that we have at ALL times. Regardless of how small the amount of revealed knowledge one might have in the beginning of their walk the Father will always keep [protect] that one and direct their path. If one seeks ANYTHING for themselves [through self-desire] - and, thus, are continually found leaning upon their "own" understanding - they shall be led into error, but if they seek all for the greatest glory of God they shall SURELY be kept apart from, and walk above, error [John 7:17]. It is the will of the Father that each one of His children walk above error - and in perfect obedience at all times. Those people who are entrusted with the ministry of God's Word need to pay particular attention to this truth; for if one is in a position of "delegated" authority and begins to put forth the Word in error [a result of rebellion and self-agenda in their own heart], then the sheep will be led astray. They will not only be led astray, but they will also be led further away from their "only" hope and salvation and, thus, wind up in a place wherein Satan is able to harm them to a "certain" degree.

**AS WE CONTINUALLY FELLOWSHIP WITH THE FATHER - AND THUS COME TO ABIDE IN HIS WORD - WE SHALL GAIN A CONTINUALLY DEEPER REVELATION OF HIS ABSOLUTENESS**

From these things we can see clearly why the Father, in this last hour - as the judgement of His household begins [1 Peter 4:17] - is judging first all those who are entrusted with the ministry of His Word. Each one of us must learn to rely "completely" on the Anointing that abides within us in order that we might walk [and talk] as true servants of God - servants [sons and daughters] who continually lead His sheep into His perfect will for their lives. We must come to the realization that it is an ever-continuing process of learning to depend upon [trust in] the Father and His Word - and the Anointing that abides within us - for "all" things. All is an absolute word that describes perfectly the nature and character of God - for He is an "absolute" God. There are over three thousand references to the word "all" in the Bible. As we continually fellowship with the Father - and, thus, come to "abide" in His Word - we shall gain a continually deeper revelation of His absoluteness, and we will surely see that we need to depend on His power - and His power alone - every moment of every day, in order to carry out His perfect purposes for the Church and the Kingdom. As we continually walk in ALL the light that we have He will continually lead us into "perfect" obedience, and into the place wherein we would not dare [through an abiding holy reverence] to depend upon anything apart from Him. The Father never intended for us [His children] to walk in this earth empowered or led by anyone or anything other than the Holy Spirit. The Word and the Holy Spirit are the two things that the Father has provided - and in them are found all of the things that are necessary to fulfil His will - both individually and corporately - in the Church. To the degree that we, as children of God, move away, or separate ourselves, from the Word and the Holy Spirit it is to that degree that we shall "misrepresent" Jesus Christ [and the Father]! Therefore, from this, we can see why every one of Satan's schemes is aimed at moving us away from the Word of God and, thus, away from a total dependence upon the Anointing that abides within each one of us - a "dependence" that we need to exercise continually in order to allow the Holy Spirit to guide us into ALL truth. Let us be those who steadfastly refuse to walk and speak apart from the empowerment of the Anointing

abiding within us! For as we do, we shall surely be found glorifying the Father and exalting the name of Jesus to the greatest degree - and it is certain that anything apart from Christ in our midst will be clearly evident to us.

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 5:8; Romans 14:23b; John 15:5; 1 John 2:27;

**MAY 21st**

## **WE NEED TO BE A PEOPLE WHO HAVE GIVEN THEIR HEARTS WHOLLY TO GOD**

...."and you will seek Me and find Me, when you search for Me with all your heart"....  
Jeremiah 29:13 NASB

...."Trust in the Lord with all your heart, and do not lean on your own understanding. In all your ways acknowledge Him, and He will make your paths straight".... Proverbs 3:5-6 NASB

We need to be a people who have given their hearts wholly to God. We are commanded to love the Lord our God with our whole heart, our whole soul, our whole strength and our whole mind, and it is extremely important that EVERY child of God learns to walk in obedience to this absolute "commandment". As we receive a deeper revelation of the "Divine Requirement" [Luke 10:27] - and how it applies to our own lives - we will understand that to experience the fullness of the Father's love and wondrous blessing [empowerment] for our lives, we are going to need to make an absolute commitment to Him in ALL things. For if we do not make that absolute commitment, then there will still remain within us the desire to retain "certain" things [the leaven of self-desire] that will cause us to forsake a "total" dependence upon the Holy Spirit. This will lead us to depend on the darkened understanding of the "soul-life" [the lies of the Evil One] instead of entering into the place of abiding in the Spirit of wisdom and revelation.

## **MANY HAVE MAINTAINED A "SIN-CONSCIOUSNESS" - CAUSED BY THEIR CONTINUED WILLINGNESS TO SEE "CERTAIN" THINGS THROUGH THE EYES OF THE FLESH AND THEIR OWN SELF-INTEREST [SELF-DESIRE] RATHER THAN THROUGH THE EYES OF THE FATHER**

It is through the Father's "refining" process that we learn to depend "solely" upon the anointing that abides within us. As we delve deeper into this study of the anointing we are going to see the many things that we are empowered by the Holy Spirit to do: to walk above error, to walk above sin and to walk in perfect obedience and holiness before the Father and His Word. Many believe that these areas cannot be attained to while we remain in the earth with these "flesh" bodies. This is because they have, in some manner, maintained a "sin-consciousness" - caused by their continued willingness to see "certain" things through the eyes of the flesh and their own self-interest [self-desire] rather than the eyes of the Father. When one finally "fixes" their eyes on the Word of God [with the sole intent of seeking "absolute" truth and the perfect will of the Father for their life and ministry], and as they lay aside EVERY encumbrance, and the

sin which so easily entangles, THEN they will gain a continually deeper revelation [day in and day out] of the "Living Christ" in their own lives and, thus, they shall come to see clearly that they can do ALL of the things that are required of them - through the "abiding" Christ [the Anointed One and His Anointing] living within them, Who strengthens [empowers] them.

**THE PREREQUISITE TO WALKING IN THE FULLNESS OF THE ANOINTING THAT ABIDES WITHIN US [PERFECT EMPOWERMENT] IS TO LOVE THE FATHER AND HIS WORD WITH A WHOLE AND PURE HEART - SEEKING ONLY TO DO ALL OF HIS WILL AT ALL TIMES!**

This is a truth [the "abiding" Christ being our all in all] that must be "emblazoned" upon every one of our hearts. For there are many who preach that holiness is not possible, and that perfect obedience and "sinlessness" are the product of some "vain" imagination. In doing so, all that they are doing is openly exposing the deepest desire of their own heart which is to retain their own sin and self-desire that they might continue in their "own" ways - unholy and unrighteous ways that are apart from the will of the Father. The prerequisite to walking in the fullness of the anointing that abides within us [perfect empowerment] is to love [obey] the Father and His Word with a whole and pure heart - seeking only to do ALL of His will at ALL times! Let us be found diligently searching after the "fullness" of our precious destiny, in Christ, with ALL of our heart - for, in doing so, we shall surely enter into the place of an "abiding" righteousness-consciousness [a continual revelation of all that we truly are in Christ by the power of the Blood] that will empower us to continually rise above the lies of the Enemy in this final hour.

**Related Scriptures:** Hebrews 12:1-20; Philippians 4:13;

**MAY 22nd**

**LET US SEEK DILIGENTLY WITH "ALL" OF OUR HEART TO DO "ONLY" THOSE THINGS WE "KNOW" TO BE OF GOD**

...."we have the mind of Christ".... 1 Corinthians 2:16b NASB

The Father desired perfect obedience from Adam in the garden, and gave him every opportunity to do so. Through Satan's deception and Adam's own rebellion, man fell. In the same way, if we are willfully disobedient to the Word of God, then we are enacting that very same act of treason that Adam committed in the Garden. There are not many who would draw their own disobedience back to the time of man's first disobedience but, nonetheless, such is the relationship the old nature [the flesh] has to Adam. The good news is that we have been FULLY redeemed from the curse [of rebellion and disobedience]. Therefore, we must seek diligently - day in and day out - to be transformed by the renewing of our minds that we might be conformed in EVERY way to Jesus Christ, and that we might be found operating fully in the "mind of Christ". Let us not be those who take lightly their obedience to God, but let us seek diligently with "all" of our heart to do "only" those things we "know" to be of God - and which are,



therefore, in perfect accordance with His overall plan for us - both individually and corporately. For it is certain that to wilfully step apart from the place of "seeking" to abide in a perfect obedience is to set ourselves "against" the wisdom of God and, thus, allow Satan inroads [an open door] into our life and ministry.

**WE NEED TO BE A PEOPLE WHO TAKE THE REVELATION OF GOD'S WORD [WILL] AS OUR FINAL AUTHORITY IN ANY GIVEN SITUATION OR CIRCUMSTANCE - WITHOUT EXCEPTION**

As we begin to see and comprehend ALL things through the Father's eyes, we will grasp those things that He reveals to us in light of our part in His overall plan. This will cause us to continually exercise faith and pray [communicate with God] without ceasing - the spontaneous by-product of this being that we will gain a deep "assurance" in our heart that we are walking in a perfect obedience. In the true Christian life, our "every" assurance must be a product of an absolute faith [trust] in a revelation of God's Word [Will]. Indeed, those things that are discerned [experienced] by the five physical senses, alone, through one's own understanding will SURELY be used against us as Satan attempts to separate us from the center of God's will for our lives through fear and unbelief. This is precisely why we need to be a people who take the revelation of God's Word [Will] as our final authority in any given situation or circumstance - without exception. In fully realizing that any and every act of disobedience to the Word of God potentially [if continued] constitutes outright rebellion, we must always view seriously and take heed of God's Holy Word [both spoken and written], and we must also come to the realization that the Father is not in the habit of "threatening" His children in order to cause them to submit themselves to His will. There comes an appointed time when - His Word having been both proclaimed and revealed to His church - His righteous judgement shall surely fall! Wherever one is standing in the "fullness of time" will decide on whether they shall experience the fullness of God's blessing [reward] or the judgement that is the certain product of one's alignment with Satan and his hosts of darkness.

**THERE HAS BEEN A GREAT FAILURE ON THE PART OF MANY IN THE CHURCH TO COMPLY WITH THE WORD OF GOD - IN SIMPLE TRUST AND ACTION**

We are without doubt the most blessed generation of God's people to walk this earth. We have leather-bound Bibles laying in our laps, and we have had everything placed before us that is needful to carry out our portion of the Father's will in the earth. All that is needed is for us to go before the Father daily in the "inner chamber" with a willing heart - in order to receive the needed revelation and wisdom and power to carry out that which we are called to. We have no excuse for slothfulness in this last hour! In the last thirty years the church has experienced the greatest teaching revival since Pentecost. This revival has brought forth many revelations that have revealed God in His "absoluteness" - and yet there has been a great failure on the part of many in the church to comply with the Word of God - in simple trust [faith] and corresponding action on the Word given. Many have failed to place themselves in the position wherein they are enabled [empowered] to be led by the voice of the Holy Spirit and, thus, without His "unction" - and through a determined reliance upon the darkened wisdom of their own understanding - they are

found walking in presumption [rebellion] or passivity [fear]! If one does not have a desire to serve God in the absoluteness of His Divine requirement [Luke 10:27] in this final hour then they shall become clear signs of the futility of "attempted" service to God in the flesh. On the other hand, all those who truly love God and desire to do nothing apart from Him shall, in their steadfast perseverance and endurance, win the crown set before them - and, in their obedience, influence the nations for Christ by the pure and unlimited power that abides within them.

### **IT TAKES AN INTENSE DEDICATION AND DEVOTION AND DESIRE FOR ONE TO COME TO THAT PLACE OF ABIDING IN PERFECT OBEDIENCE**

We have spoken previously of the fact that there is no authority except from God - and that His Word of command is the ultimate authority in the universe. It is only as one fellowships with the Father and His Word - through a continual focusing of their entire being upon that holy Word, and taking "Him" as their sole and final authority in all that they do and say - that shall enable one to "abide" in the authority of God. These things that I have just spoken of are the innermost working of the life of abiding; a life that every one of us, as children of God, are called to. Up until this time, the "heart wholly given" has, for the most part, been "put aside" as being the first and foremost requirement of the Father for one to walk out the true Christian life of holiness. It takes an intense dedication and devotion and desire for one to come to that place of "abiding" in perfect obedience - and, thus, be found doing ONLY those things that are pleasing to the Father. It is in this place wherein they shall have revealed to their heart the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart on a continual basis - and, thus, come into a deep and abiding understanding of His authority, His plan and His will - not only for the Church of Jesus Christ as a whole - but also their own part in that plan.

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 12:1-2; 1 Corinthians 2:16; 1 Thessalonians 5:17; John 15:5; John 6:63; 1 John 4:4; Luke 10:19; John 14:21,23;

**MAY 23rd**

### **MEDITATING ON THE WORD OF GOD SHALL CAUSE ONE TO "RISE ABOVE" THE DISTRACTIONS OF THE "WORLD" AND HEAR "CLEARLY" THE VOICE OF THE HOLY SPIRIT**

. "My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge".... Hosea 4:6a NASB

Time spent meditating on the Word of God on a daily basis will enable [empower] one to "rise above" the distractions of this world and it will also enable them to hear the voice of the Holy Spirit, clearly. As believers continually feed on spiritual food they will develop a "hardy" appetite for the Word of God and, thus, as this process of renewal continues, their mind [and thoughts therein] will be brought captive to perfect obedience - and, because of this, any speculations raised up against the knowledge [or Word] of God will be destroyed [continually cast aside]! God gives us the steps to the true life of faith and consecration in His Word, but we

must always be found ACTING on what we have heard from the Word of God [walking in all of the light that we have] - "knowing" that "He is watching over His Word to perform it". If Christians allow Satan to hinder or prevent them from building a firm foundation on the rock of revealed knowledge then, when natural circumstances attempt to come against them [persecution for the Word's sake, afflictions, worries of the world, desires for other things, deceitfulness of riches - Mark 4:14-20], they will indeed be like the man Jesus described in Matthew 7:26-27 and all that they have attempted to build on a shaky foundation will be ruined. We must be as the wise man who built his foundation on the rock. Despite the fact that the floods came - and the winds blew and came against his house - it did not fall. Why? Because it was founded on the "rock" of the revealed knowledge of God's Word. We can see clearly from this illustration that one man succeeded and one man failed, the only difference being the "foundation".

### **MANY ARE "PERISHING" DUE TO A "DISTINCT" LACK OF REVEALED KNOWLEDGE**

Today we see many brothers and sisters who are perishing [failing] because they have a "distinct" lack of the "revealed knowledge" of God's Word. They have, to this point, failed to build their "foundation" upon the Word of God and, because of this, they have "allowed" themselves to slip out into Satan's territory - having become strangers to the covenants of promise, having no hope, and without God in the world. Some children of God have become so firmly rooted in the things of the world that when the aforementioned storms come, they are left without hope because all of their hope was in the world [natural] rather than in the Word [Will] of God. All who fall into this category need only to repent in their heart, and immediately begin to seek God with sincerity [an honest and open heart] and diligence - and begin to give His Word preeminence in ALL things. For it is NEVER too late for those who will turn and love the Lord with ALL of their heart; but it is certain that one will have to UTTERLY forsake worldliness - and the darkened understanding that is its spontaneous by-product - for the hour is late and it is the decree [command] of the Lord!

**Related Scriptures:** Joshua 1:8; 2 Corinthians 10:5; Jeremiah 1:12; Ephesians 2:12-13; Jeremiah 29:13; James 4:4; Romans 12:1-2;

**MAY 24th**

**IF ONE DOES NOT HAVE A REVELATION OF THE DIVINE REQUIREMENT (LOVE THE LORD YOUR GOD WITH ALL YOUR HEART....) REVEALED TO THEM BY THE HOLY SPIRIT...THEN THERE IS ABSOLUTELY NO WAY THAT THEY ARE GOING TO BE ABLE TO CARRY OUT THE WILL OF GOD!**

...."For the love of Christ controls us, having concluded this, that one died for all, therefore all died; and He died for all, that they who live should no longer live for themselves, but for Him who died and rose again on their behalf. Therefore from now on we recognize no man according to the flesh; even though we have known Christ according to the flesh; yet now we know Him thus no longer. Therefore if any man is in Christ, he is a new creature; the old things passed

away; behold new things have come".... 2 Corinthians 5:14-17 NASB

In this portion of God's Word the apostle Paul speaks of the "essence" of the Divine Requirement, that is, the basis of the true Christian life that we are called to live - and these are the things which every Christian needs to have "a burning" revelation of in their heart. For if one does not have a revelation of the Divine Requirement [Love the Lord with all your heart.... Luke 10:27] revealed to them by the Holy Spirit, and if they truly do not know what God has called them to do, then there is absolutely no way that they are going to be able to carry out His will! And, thus, in their attempts to do so, they shall fall into darkness and error. Therefore, as those who truly love God, we must continually harken to the voice of the Holy Spirit, and hear what He has to say on this matter of the Divine Requirement!

**EVERY TIME WE LEAN UPON OUR OWN UNDERSTANDING - AND THUS ACT INDEPENDENTLY OF THE SPIRIT OF GOD - WE ARE LIVING FOR OURSELVES AND NOT FOR GOD!**

The love of Christ controls us as we feed upon [assimilate] the Word of God continually, thus, allowing the love of God to be shed abroad in our heart - and at the same time allowing the Father, through the power of the Holy Spirit, to enlarge our capacity for His Presence to dwell within us. Verse 15 states that Jesus died for us and that "they who live should no longer live for themselves, but for Him who died and rose again on their behalf". From this portion of scripture we can see clearly that we are no longer our "own", but Christ's, and that we are no longer to live for ourselves - but for Him in ALL things, at ALL times. Every time we lean upon our own understanding - and, thus, act independently of the Spirit of God - we are "living for ourselves" and not for God! From this, we are able to see clearly the extreme importance of having our minds continually renewed through constant fellowship with the Father and His Word - daily allowing the Holy Spirit to work to His full capacity in our lives.

**IT IS ONLY AS WE HAVE A REVELATION OF THE CROSS SOLIDLY FIXED IN OUR HEART THAT IT IS NO LONGER A DIFFICULT THING TO STOP LIVING FOR OURSELVES**

As we receive a continually deeper revelation of the love of God that was poured forth at Calvary [as we begin to comprehend fully what Jesus did for us] we begin to understand the great and awesome sacrifice of His love! It is only as we have a revelation of the Cross solidly established [by the Spirit of wisdom and revelation] in our heart, that it is no longer a difficult thing to stop living for ourselves - to live ENTIRELY for Jesus. Because the "uncompromised" [unadulterated] Word of God has not been preached from many pulpits, many of God's children are left [through the continued impartation of fear and darkness] with the impression that they, in themselves, must do something to help God fulfil His plan for the Church and effect their own holiness. Because they do not have the Baptism of the Holy Spirit and/or have a very shallow revelation of the "true" Christian life [the life of the Cross] they proceed in their "daily activities" not clothed with the "power from on high" that would enable them to carry out to perfection the Father's will for their life and ministry.

**WE SHALL NO LONGER REGARD ANYTHING ACCORDING TO THE FLESH, BUT RATHER ACCORDING TO THE REVELATION GIVEN TO US BY THE HOLY SPIRIT - THROUGH OUR SPIRIT....THE FATHER REQUIRES EACH ONE OF HIS CHILDREN TO LIVE LIVES THAT ARE BASED SOLELY ON THE REVEALED KNOWLEDGE OF HIS WORD (WILL)**

Each and every one of us are able to look back to the time when we knew Christ only through the eyes of the flesh - that is, the preconceived notions and traditions that are a product of the "flesh", and not the Holy Spirit. But we came to know - through the process of developing a proper relationship with the Father and His Word - that if one "mentally ascends" to spiritual things then they can, IN NO WAY, gain a proper image of the Lord Jesus Christ, and the purposes of the Father in the earth. It was not until our lives were wholly given to God and we received the "infilling" of the Holy Spirit - thus allowing Him to have His way with us [allowing Him to lead us into all truth and to teach us all things] - that we began to truly understand both the essence and the absoluteness of the Divine Requirement and, thus, sought with all of our heart to be conformed to the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart in EVERY aspect of life and ministry. As we meditate upon the Word of God - both day and night - and, thus, allow our mind to be transformed and renewed to the pure and undistorted Truth, we shall no longer regard anything according to the flesh, but rather according to the revelation given to us by the Holy Spirit - through our spirit. In other words, we see Jesus in all things as He truly is, not "tainted" in any way by the darkened wisdom of the "fallen" nature of man. And, thus, we are able to see clearly that the Father requires each one of His children to live lives that are based SOLELY on the revealed knowledge of His Word. It is in having that firm "foundation" of revealed knowledge that enables us to transcend all the temporal evil of this world, and also destroy the strongholds of Satan at every turn.

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 5:5; 1 Corinthians 2:12-16; Joshua 1:8; Matthew 7:24-27;

**MAY 25th**

**UNLESS ONE HAS A STRONG HEART-DESIRE TO PROCEED ON IN THE THINGS OF GOD - A HEART-DESIRE THAT MUST BE FUELLED DAILY THROUGH GIVING THE WORD OF GOD PREEMINENCE - SATAN SHALL SEE TO IT THAT THEY REMAIN IN SOME FORM OF BONDAGE TO FEAR AND DEATH!**

...."Truly, truly, I say to you, he who believes in Me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater works than these shall he do; because I go to the Father".... John 14:12 NASB

As we spend time fellowshiping with the Father and His Word daily the Holy Spirit is able to reveal the true character of God and, thus, in coming to a continually deeper understanding of His omnipotence, we shall come to truly understand these words which Jesus spoke. And, in the continual casting aside of ALL doubt and unbelief, we are no longer going to look at "miracles" [the power of God released into the natural scheme of things] as the

"impossible" - but, rather, we shall come to know fully that "with God all things are possible". The reason why many have been hesitant to step out in faith and believe for the "miraculous" and supernatural power of God to work in their own lives is quite simple: the Divine Requirement [Luke 10:27] and the "fullness" of our glorious salvation in Christ were not preached to them - and, perhaps, they themselves did not seek diligently for it. Because of these things, many - immediately after they experienced the "new birth", fell into an area of "backslidenedness", and continued to conform themselves to the ways of the world. Unless one has a strong heart-desire to proceed on [go forth] in the things of God - a heart-desire that must be "fuelled" daily through giving the Word of God pre-eminence - Satan shall see to it that they remain in some form of bondage to fear and death! But as one seeks to know the "fullness" of their salvation, the Father shall be enabled to lead them - through the power and guidance of the Holy Spirit - to those who will preach the uncompromised Word to them, and He shall set them under "Anointed" teachers who will be pure vessels of His love and truth to them with a view to their entering into the fullness of their destiny, in Christ. Let us be those who continually allow the Holy Spirit to renew our minds to the "miraculous" for in this most glorious hour it shall no longer be a natural progression [one confined by time and space] but, rather a supernatural progression [transition] into the fullness of true Kingdom-living and Kingdom-position for all those whose heart is wholly given to the highest purposes of God for their life and ministry.

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 19:26; Mark 9:23; Luke 18:27;

### **MAY 26th**

#### **A LACK OF UNDERSTANDING OF RIGHTEOUSNESS - OR "RIGHT STANDING" WITH GOD IS A GREAT HINDRANCE TO THE LIFE OF FAITH**

...."And the work of righteousness will be peace [between God and man], and the service of righteousness, quietness and confidence [security] forever".... Isaiah 32:17 NASB

Another great hindrance to the life of faith is a lack of understanding of righteousness - or, in other words, being in right standing with God. The work of righteousness mentioned in verse 17 is the ministry of reconciliation talked about in 2 Corinthians 5:17-21. The "ministry of reconciliation" is to preach the gospel to all creation in order that all men who hear the Word of reconciliation might be reconciled unto the Father through Jesus Christ. There is a great move afoot to reconcile man with his fellow man in the name of peace, but there can be no "true" peace between men unless they are first at peace with the Heavenly Father, through Jesus Christ! This effort is but a subtle deception by the Evil One to keep man's eyes firmly fixed on themselves, and "their" ability to accomplish all things. It is a lie, and constitutes rebellion against God - just as ANY effort man attempts in his own understanding and strength, causes him to exalt himself above his Creator. How futile are the actions that proceed from the "flesh"! Quite simply put, there is NO true peace apart from true union with God, through Jesus Christ. The peace that passes all understanding [and the love that surpasses all knowledge] cannot be continually experienced unless a child of God truly "believes" that they have been made the righteousness of God in Christ [2 Corinthians 5:21; 1 Corinthians 1:30;] - and, thus, set themselves to "acting" on

the Word of God in the power [force of righteousness] of that right-standing that they have in the sight of the Father. In other words, to speak and act, not on who they "think" they are, but rather to speak and act on what and who the Word of God says they are, in Christ. We can see from this that the more we meditate and read the Word of God the more clearly we will see ourselves as the Father views us, and we will no longer be plagued by a "sin-consciousness" - which is nothing more than an "inferiority complex" based on the lies of the Evil One [and which is the exact opposite of a "righteousness-consciousness"].

### **THE DANGER OF "MENTAL ASCENSION" TO THE WORD OF GOD**

For centuries, Satan has continually filtered his lies into the church. These lies entered in through the hard-heartedness of men who, because of their continual desire to lean on their own darkened understanding, "allowed" themselves to be deceived into thinking that somehow God expected them to be responsible for completing His will on earth in their "own" strength to some degree and, because of this [and an inherent desire for self-glory], they formed doctrines and traditions that made the Word of God of no effect in their lives - and, thus, the church at large [for the most part] became a cold and empty vessel, devoid of any real power! It is precisely for this reason that many believers still have a lack of knowledge of the fact that they are the righteousness of God in Christ and, thus, they remain in an area of "enslavement" to the Evil One. The moment any child of God takes [receives] a "thought" that is not in accordance with the Word of God [as revealed by the Holy Spirit] - and begins to "dwell" on it, their mind will have exalted itself above the ministry of the Holy Spirit and, thus, they will "mentally ascend" to what God has really said, and darkness will continue to have an open door. It is this process of "mental ascension" that allows the Evil One to twist the Word of God to accomplish his evil purposes. This is why we, in the Body of Christ, must rely on the Holy Spirit [the Anointing abiding within]) as our "sole" teacher and final authority on the Word of God.

### **THE HOLY SPIRIT - OUR "SOLE" TEACHER**

While it is true that the Father will use our brothers and sisters as vessels of His knowledge and wisdom we must ALWAYS rely on the Holy Spirit to reveal each truth to our hearts - not to mention the fact that we must partake ONLY of those servants of God [ministries] that we are led to by Him. When these truths are "revealed" to us by the Spirit of God there is no demon, or even Satan himself, who will be able to remove them from us - as we continually guard our heart with "all" diligence. When we continually feed on God's Word, the more the Word will enter into our hearts - and we know that it is the "entrance" of His Word that brings forth His light [revelation] deep within us. The Holy Spirit is our "safe-guard" against the lies that pervade many areas of the church, and it is our responsibility to find out just what His job is and, then, yield to Him in EVERY way in order that we might accomplish, in Christ, all that we are called to do in our earthly ministry in this final hour. We have been made righteous in the sight of God by faith in the Lord Jesus Christ and the power of His Blood. Therefore, as we become continually more aware of who we are in Christ Jesus [through the Spirit of wisdom and revelation], we will begin to experience to a continually greater degree what it truly means to be in right-standing before God. It is most certainly true that the Father sees us, from the moment

we are born anew, as His Righteousness, but it is as our faith is "developed" by hearing the Word of God, that we will begin to walk in ALL that He has given to us in Christ Jesus and, from this place of a "righteousness-consciousness" become mighty vessels of His love and grace to all who cross our path.

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 7:18; John 6:63; Philippians 4:7; Joshua 1:8; Romans 6:16; 2 Timothy 2:26; Proverbs 4:23; Psalm 119:130; Romans 10:17; Ephesians 1:3-4;

**MAY 27th**

### **THE FATHER LONGS TO BLESS HIS CHILDREN!**

...."in righteousness you will be established; you will be far from oppression, for you will not fear, and from terror for it will not come near you".... Isaiah 54:14 NASB

Because of our right-standing with the Father we will indeed be established in all of our ways by His power and protection and, as we appropriate the authority we have been given in Christ over the Evil One, we will be far from oppression - for we will not fear. As we continually incline our ear to the Word of God we will begin to take our place as children of the living God, and we will no longer be hindered by a wrong "inner image" - an inner image formed by fellowship with the world and its ways through a lack of dedication and devotion to the Word of God. The benefits and blessings that belong to those who are in Christ Jesus are endless but it is only to the degree that we seek the "fullness" of our "inheritance" that we will be in a position to receive from our Heavenly Father all that He has for us. He longs to pour forth His life and love and tender affections upon His children and, therefore, we must remove all those things [idols] in our life that would hinder Him. It is when we view nearness to, and fellowship with, our Heavenly Father as a thing to be sought after at ALL COST to ourselves, that we will begin to experience the reality of the life of faith. This consecrated life of holiness is not something to run away from but rather to run to. To a great degree the witness of the Body of Christ has been weakened because they do not understand that they are the righteousness of God in Christ and, in refusing to assume the authority they have been given in Christ Jesus, they have allowed themselves to be robbed of the Father's blessings, by the "ruler" of a "world" that is encompassed in the grip of death and darkness. As we look at the earthly ministry of Jesus we see that He was a man of authority, we see that He knew where He stood with the Father at all times and, because of this, He was able to accomplish the Father's perfect will - empowered solely by the Holy Spirit.

### **"GREATER WORKS THAN THESE SHALL HE [THE ONE WHO BELIEVES] DO"**

We need to realize that the same Holy Spirit Who indwelt Jesus indwells us. Many would ask then, "Why are we not able to do the works of Jesus with more proficiency than we are?" It is because of our neglect of God's Word! This is the area that we need to key in on.

Jesus said in John 14:12:



...."Truly, truly, I say to you, he who believes in Me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater works than these shall he do; because I go to My Father"....

In this statement Jesus said that anyone who believes in Him will do the works that He did. If you are a believer then He means you! And, in realizing this, we need to go before our Heavenly Father and seek His face, asking Him to reveal to us just what it is that is preventing us from being a pure and open vessel [channel] of His love and power. Without exception, the root of our problem will always be found to be disobedience to the command to "meditate" in His Word day and night. How slow we have been to allow the reality of this command to sink into our hearts, and how slow we have been to incline our ears to the Word of God and nothing else. In Mark 4:24 Jesus said, "take heed what you listen to". We must realize that what we "feed on" [spirit, soul and body] will determine to what degree we are walking in the will of God and also determine the amount of sin [the leaven of unrighteousness] we "retain" in our lives. Let us be those who are found diligently pursuing the fullness of all that the Father has for us in this hour for, as we do, it is certain that we shall begin to carry out the "greater works" that are the heritage of all those who truly love God.

**"heritage"** - that which is inherited;

**Related Scriptures:** Luke 10:19; 2 Timothy 1:7; Psalm 27:1-6; Joshua 1:8;

**MAY 28th**

**FOR TOO LONG, THERE HAS BEEN A GREAT DEAL OF "MISREPRESENTATION" CONCERNING BOTH THE FATHER AND JESUS BUT THAT IS ABOUT TO END - AS A HOLY AND GLORIOUS CHURCH BEGINS TO RISE UP IN THIS HOUR**

...."the eyes of the Lord are toward the righteous and His ears are open to their cry. The face of the Lord is against evil doers, to cut off the memory of them from the earth. The righteous cry and the Lord hears, and delivers them out of all their troubles".... many are the afflictions of the righteous; but the Lord delivers him out of them all".... Psalm 34:15-17, 29 NASB

As we study and meditate the various passages concerning righteousness and its effects we will clearly see how little we have appropriated in the church up until this time. But it is certain that the time has come for the Glory of God to fill the earth - and we are the vessels by which He [the Holy Spirit] will be poured out on all flesh. The time has come for ALL children of God to begin to walk in the "fullness" of their inheritance in Christ but, first, they are going to have to begin to diligently read the "will" first! We must allow the Holy Spirit to deal with every area of our lives that are still rooted and grounded in fear [darkness] due to a lack of knowledge [revelation] of God's Word - and, thus, no longer be strangers to the covenants of promise that belong to us in Christ. There is an urgency and seriousness to this whole matter that increases with each passing day. Therefore, we must keep our eyes "fixed" on Jesus, continually seeking

first the Kingdom, and filling our hearts with a "superabundance" of God's Word - in order that we become a "true representation" of the Lord Jesus Christ in ALL that we do and say. For too long, there has been a great deal of "misrepresentation" concerning both the Father and Jesus but that is about to end - as a holy and glorious Church begins to rise up in this hour.

## **WE NEED A CONTINUALLY DEEPER REVELATION OF OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS IN CHRIST**

In Romans 5:17 the Word of God states:

...."For if by the transgression of the one, death reigned through the one, much more those who receive the abundance of grace and of the gift of righteousness will reign in life through the one, Jesus Christ"....

We need to receive a deeper revelation of our righteousness so that we might indeed "reign in life", and in doing this, be vessels of life to a dying world, always remembering in all that we set our hand to, that He [the Father] made Him [Jesus] Who knew no sin to be sin on our behalf, that we might become the righteousness of God in Him.

1 John 1:9 states:

...."If we confess our sins, He is faithful and righteous to forgive us our sins and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness"....

We have the precious Blood of Jesus that continually cleanses us from all sin [as we will simply believe], and keeps us in right-standing with our Heavenly Father allowing us to "draw near with confidence to the throne of grace, that we may receive mercy and may find grace to help in time of need". Let us be those who, through an absolute faith, are found crashing through any barriers of "sin-consciousness" [in ourselves and in others] that attempt to keep us walking in a place far below the fullness of our inheritance [authority] in Christ. For this is the hour wherein the world shall see a Church that is operating exactly the way that the Father intended for Her to walk from the very beginning.

**Related Scriptures:** Joel 2:28-32; Hebrews 12:2; Matthew 6:33; 2 Corinthians 5:21; Hebrews 4:16;

**MAY 29th**

## **THE ESTABLISHMENT OF TRUE SPIRITUAL ENVIRONMENT BEGINS FIRST WITH AN INDIVIDUAL'S PERSONAL TIME SPENT IN THE PRESENCE OF THE FATHER AND HIS WORD**

...."Do not be anxious then, saying, what shall we eat? or what shall we drink, or with what shall we clothe ourselves? For all these things the Gentiles eagerly seek; for your heavenly Father

knows that you need all these things".... Matthew 6:31-32 NASB

If someone is not prospering the way that God desires them to prosper [that is, they have a definite lack somewhere in their lives] then it is certain that they are not in the "proper" spiritual environment and, thus, they need to break away and separate themselves from the world, and unto the Word of God. This is precisely why the Father calls us "out of" the world and into the place of abiding in His Kingdom. He knows that there is absolutely no way for ANY of His children to fulfil their destiny in Christ - apart from Him! The establishment of true spiritual environment [both individually and corporately] begins first with an individual's personal time spent in the presence of the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber". As one is obedient to fellowship with the Father daily [on His terms] then they can have the absolute assurance that He is both establishing and maintaining [by the power of the Holy Spirit] the perfect spiritual environment at ALL times - regardless of ANY outside circumstances or situations that arise. Whether it is a time of testing [refining] or a time of refreshing in the presence of the Lord the spontaneous by-product of obedience in this matter of the "inner chamber" is the certain empowerment for one to be obedient to the Will of God for their life and ministry.

**IF WE HAVE A DEFINITE [NOT JUST PERCEIVED] LACK IN OUR LIVES IT IS BECAUSE WE HAVE HINDERED THE FATHER THROUGH OUR UNBELIEF AND OUR MISTRUST OF HIM**

Each time one relies upon their "own" understanding and their "own" strength for ANY reason they are going to find themselves in a position far short of the Father's best for them. Therefore, it is extremely important that we continually fill our heart with the Word of God - allowing the Holy Spirit to paint the picture in our heart that we are but a "vessel" in the light of true Kingdom-service. It is only as we continually seek to empty ourselves that the Father is enabled to flow through us and provide us with His perfect provision - all that we need spirit, soul, body, financially, relationship-wise, location/environment-wise and ministry wise. If we have a definite [not just perceived] "lack" in our lives it is because we have "hindered" the Father through our unbelief and our mistrust of Him - and, thus, the thing one actually lacks is a perfect obedience. In the place of abiding in perfect obedience every need is continually met in the carrying out of the Father's highest purpose. Once there has been a deep and thorough repentance [from unbelief, mistrust and disobedience] lack cannot possibly continue to exist in ANY form for the one who truly loves [obeys] God!

**Related Scriptures:** Proverbs 3:5-6; Deuteronomy 28:1-14;

**MAY 30th**

**HAVING COME FACE TO FACE WITH THE WORD [WILL] OF GOD WE ARE NO LONGER ABLE TO DECEIVE OURSELVES INTO BELIEVING THAT WE ARE IN SOME WAY RESPONSIBLE TO MEET OUR OWN NEEDS [SELF-SUFFICIENCY] OR ESTABLISH OUR "OWN" MINISTRIES**

...."I have learned to be content in whatever circumstances I am".... Philippians 2:11  
NASB

...."and if we have food and covering with these we shall be content"....1 Timothy 6:8  
NASB

Paul had a revelation of the fact that the Father was both willing and able to meet each one of his needs as he carried out the work of the ministry in the earth. Once we "know" that the Father has stated His desire to meet our needs and that He knows we need certain things as we walk this earth such as food and clothing, we must put aside any fear or worry or care and place our absolute faith and dependence [trust] upon Him, and what He has said in His Word. Once having come "face to face" with the Word of God we are no longer able to deceive ourselves into believing that we are "in some way responsible" to meet our own needs [self-sufficiency] or establish our "own" ministries. If the child of God continues to do so then they are in fear and unbelief and, ultimately, they will be found in rebellion against God as they continue on in their own strength [self-desire] and agendas!

**IT IS FOOLISHNESS FOR US TO THINK - FOR EVEN ONE BRIEF MOMENT - THAT OUR LOVING FATHER IS NOT AWARE OF OUR SITUATION IN THE EARTH AT ANY GIVEN TIME**

In Matthew 6:32 Jesus is explaining to the people the heart of the Father ["your Heavenly Father knows that you need all these things"]. As one draws close to the Father and His Word, the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart shall be revealed to their heart, and their mind shall be renewed and conformed in every way to the mind of Christ. It is foolishness for us to think for even one brief moment that our loving Father is not aware of our situation in the earth at any given time. It is certain that He knows our going out and our coming in.

In Matthew 6:33 it is written:

...."But seek first His kingdom and His righteousness, and all these things shall be added to you"....

It is obvious that if one is relying on their own strength in their service to God their priorities are in the wrong place [self-effort - and the pursuit of self-glory. It is only as one straightens their priorities around - that is, they seek first and foremost to establish the Kingdom of Heaven in the earth [through the building up of the "Body of Christ" with each action they take and each word they speak] that they will be found in the position wherein the provision of God - spirit, soul, body, financially, relationship-wise, and ministry-wise will continually be "added" unto [overtake] them. It is certain that as one becomes a pure vessel of the righteousness of God, they will have a deep and abiding assurance in their heart that they have everything [and superabundantly I might add] that they "need" to fulfil their ministry in the earth in any given moment - regardless of "appearances" or the way things might "seem".

## **THE FATHER REQUIRES US TO OPERATE IN FAITH [BELIEVE AND TRUST IN HIS WORD] AND IT IS FROM THIS POSITION OF FAITH THAT HE CONFIRMS HIS WORD - BEYOND A SHADOW OF DOUBT - IN OUR HEART AND IN OUR DAILY EXPERIENCE**

We must be a people who keep our eyes "fixed" on Jesus [the Author and Developer of our faith] for, as we do, we shall surely be those who are found obedient to the command to seek first the establishment of God's kingdom - and to be righteously motivated. In one's "Kingdom-position" [the center of the Father's Will in any given moment] the blessings of Heaven shall constantly overtake us - and any fear or worry for our own sustenance in this earth will be removed from us. The Father requires us to operate in faith [believe and trust in His Word], and it is from this position of faith that He confirms His Word - beyond a shadow of doubt - in our heart and in our daily experience. The Father will never manifest Himself to the heart of unbelief "just" to prove that His Word is true! His Word IS true, and as one exercises faith in that Word then shall that truth be revealed to them - and through them. God may manifest Himself in order to "catch the attention" of one initially but soon thereafter there will be the need for that one to exercise a "wholesome" [pure and absolute] faith upon His Word. It is clear from the Scriptures that we are not called [without exception] to walk by that which we perceive through our five physical senses but, rather, we are to walk by faith in the revealed Word of God. Let us be those who pursue the exercising of an absolute faith [perfect love and trust of the Father] in ALL things for this is the place from which all true prosperity and divine superabundance begins - a true prosperity and divine superabundance that will empower one to accomplish perfectly all that they were created for, in Christ, from before the foundations of the earth.

**Related Scriptures:** John 6:63; 1 Corinthians 2:16; Hebrews 12:1-2; 2 Corinthians 5:7; John 20:27-29;

**MAY 31st**

## **LACK OF UNDERSTANDING OF OUR PRIVILEGE AND RIGHT TO USE THE NAME OF JESUS**

...."Go into all the world and preach the Gospel to all creation. He who has believed and has been baptized shall be saved; but he who has disbelieved shall be condemned. And these signs will accompany those who have believed: In My name they will cast out demons, they will speak with new tongues; they will pick up serpents, and if they drink any deadly poison, it shall not hurt them; they will lay hands on the sick, and they will recover".... Mark 16:15-18 NASB

Another great hindrance to the life of faith is the lack of understanding of our privilege and right to use the name of Jesus. From the passage above, which is the Great Commission of the Body of Christ, we see clearly that it is in His name that all things must be done by those who truly believe. As we study more scriptures dealing with the name of Jesus we will see clearly that the name of Jesus is indeed the name above all names [Ephesians 1:21], and that we have been given the authority to use it.

John 14:12-14 states:

...."Truly, truly, I say to you, he who believes in Me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater works than these shall he do because I go to the Father. And whatever you ask in My name that will I do, that the Father may be glorified in the Son. If you ask Me anything in My name, I will do it"....

When believers ask anything that is in accordance with God's Word [Will], in the name of Jesus, they will receive that request from the Father. Due to a lack of understanding concerning the name of Jesus, many children of God fail to use the power and authority they have been given in Christ to take His Name and "control" the activity of Satan and his forces with it. Because of this, many "Blood-washed" believers remain in some form of bondage to the Evil One because they are "ignorant" of the glorious power that is at their disposal. If believers will not use the weapons of their warfare against the Evil One, then it is CERTAIN that he will take advantage of this opportunity to attack them to whatever degree he is "allowed".

### **THERE IS NO "FORCE" IN EXISTENCE WHICH WILL NOT BOW ITS KNEE TO THE NAME OF JESUS!**

The mighty name of Jesus is the name above ALL names, and when this name is uttered it catches the attention of all of the forces of Heaven and all of the forces of Satan. It looses the angels to help the faithful and obedient ones of God to carry out the Father's Will perfectly, and it causes the demons to tremble and bow their knee [flee] in the path of those who use it in Spirit and in truth. We have been given the authority to use the mighty name of our Lord and, as the Body of Christ awakens to this reality, we will go forth as a mighty army tearing down the strongholds of Satan as we go. There is no "force" in existence that will not bow its knee to the name of Jesus - and we must awaken "fully" to this fact in this most critical hour. Even in every day life when the name of Jesus is mentioned it draws a reaction in the hearer and, as far as our spiritual warfare goes, NO ONE is able to deny or ignore His Holy Name and its power and still be effective against [overcome] the forces of evil that inhabit the world.

### **WE MUST CONTINUALLY SEEK A DEEPER REVELATION OF JESUS AS LORD**

As children of God continually seek a deeper revelation of Jesus as Lord, they will, at the same time, come to the realization that:

...."He is seated at the right hand of the Father in Heavenly places far above all rule and authority and power and dominion and every name that is named, not only in this age, but also in the one to come".... Ephesians 1:20-21

It must be clearly understood that this is the place of the "ascension life" that we are called to "abide" in as the sons and daughters of God. It is from this place of authority that one will continually gain victory over all of the forces of evil - not only in their own life but on the behalf

of those who God brings across their path. It is the spiritual positioning from which the Glorious Church shall fulfil her mandate and destiny in the earth in this final hour.

In Philippians 2:8-11 the Word of God states:

...."And being found in appearance as a man, He humbled Himself by becoming obedient to the point of death, even death on a cross. Therefore also God highly exalted Him, and bestowed on Him the name which is above every name, that at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of those who are in Heaven, and on earth, and under the earth, and that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord to the glory of God the Father"....

In meditating on this passage believers will, again, allow the Holy Spirit to reveal the absolute authority given the name of Jesus, and this will enable them to deal successfully with ANY manifestation of evil that crosses their path. Not only will their feet be firmly planted on the throat of the Evil One but in and through the unlimited power of the name of Jesus many captives will be set free and the bonds of wickedness will be broken - and with each passing day the Body of Christ [both individually and corporately] will draw ever closer to walking in the full authority of the name of Jesus in the earth. As believers consecrate themselves "wholly" unto God and, thus, begin to keep [obey] His commandments, the love of God will be continually shed abroad in their hearts, and Jesus will disclose [reveal] Himself in every way to them and, because of these things, His Holy name [and all of its attributes] will become a "living reality" within them.

**"attributes"** - qualities and characteristics;

**Related Scriptures:** John 14:21, 23;

**JUNE 1st**

**AS WE CONTINUALLY SEEK FIRST THE KINGDOM - AND THE BUILDING UP OF THE BODY OF CHRIST - ALL THAT WE NEED SHALL BE PROVIDED FOR US IN ITS DUE TIME**

...."Therefore do not be anxious for tomorrow, for tomorrow will care for itself. Each day has enough trouble of its own".... Matthew 6:34 NASB

Another important aspect of our Christian walk is spoken of here by Jesus! The Father desires us to live, moment by moment, day by day, bringing "every" thought captive to the obedience of Christ - or, in other words, bringing every thought captive to His "revealed" Will [the Word of God]. As we continually seek first the Kingdom - and the building up of the Body of Christ - ALL that we need will SURELY be provided for us in its "due" time. As we are "abiding" - that is, living moment by moment in Christ - and a particular need is revealed to our heart by the Holy Spirit, then we can pray in accordance with what has been revealed to us - believing we have received the request that we have made [Mark 11:23-24]. From that moment

forth we can know and have a deep assurance in our heart of the fact that that which we have requested shall be "added" to us in the Father's perfect timing for us to accomplish the task that He has given to us. Every Christian needs to have a revelation of the fact that the Father will ALWAYS provide in the "due" time, and that only He knows when that time is.

**WE MUST LEARN TO TRUST IN THE FATHER AND BELIEVE THAT HIS WORD IS TRUE - KNOWING (AT ALL TIMES) THAT HE IS WATCHING OVER HIS WORD TO PERFORM IT**

If we begin to "focus" our eyes on the physical circumstances then we shall have a strong sense or "feeling" [perception] that we are lacking something when in fact there is no truth to this at all. The Word of God has made it quite clear that we shall lack nothing in our diligent pursuit of holiness, and that our every need shall be met superabundantly in accordance with the Father's will for our life and ministry. As our mind is continually renewed we shall come to the place wherein we can say at any given moment that our needs are met and that we lack nothing. In that place of an abiding faith we shall "know" that if a particular thing that we have prayed for has not yet manifested, then it is not yet "God's time". All these things that I have spoken of are based upon our deepest heart-desire being to walk in "perfect obedience" before the Father - aligning ourselves continually with the command to: "seek first His kingdom and His righteousness [to be righteously motivated in all things]." We must learn to trust in the Father and believe that His Word is true - knowing [at all times] that He is, indeed, watching over His Word to perform it [Jeremiah 1:12].

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Corinthians 10:5; Philippians 4:19;

**JUNE 2nd**

**IT IS ONLY AS WE CAST ASIDE ALL DEPENDENCE UPON OURSELVES AND, THUS, GIVE THE WORD OF GOD HIS PROPER PLACE IN OUR LIVES, THAT WE SHALL BE ENABLED TO EXPERIENCE THE FULNESS OF THE FATHER'S GRACE TOWARDS US IN CHRIST**

...."Moreover, all of you clothe yourselves with humility toward one another, because God opposes Himself to those who set themselves above others, but gives grace to those who are lowly. Permit yourselves therefore to be humbled under the mighty hand of God, in order that you He may exalt in an appropriate season, having deposited with Him once for all the whole of your worry, because to Him it is a matter of concern respecting you. Be of a sober mind, be watchful. Your adversary who is a slanderer, namely, the devil, as a lion roaring in fierce hunger, is constantly walking about, always seeking someone to be devouring. Stand immovable against his onset, solid as a rock in your faith".... 1 Peter 5:5-9a Kenneth S. Wuest Translation

The word "lowly" found in this passage refers to those who are lowly in the estimation of their own flesh, but strong in the realization of who they are in Christ. In other words, to realize that we are nothing in ourselves, but everything in Christ. It is not a "false" humility - that is, a



"humility" that gives the "impression" that we are dependent upon God for all things but, in reality, still striving to maintain a grasp upon our own lives. It is only as we cast aside ALL dependence upon ourselves and, thus, give the Word of God His proper place in our lives, that we shall be enabled to experience the fullness of the Father's grace towards us in Christ. There comes a time in every believer's life where they must stop and say:

*"I just thank you Father that my needs are met spirit, soul, body, financially, relationship-wise, location/environment-wise and ministry-wise. I give my whole life to you and, therefore, the care of my life is no longer in my hands, and the fulfillment of my portion of Jesus' ministry - the very thing that You created me for - is completely in Your hands".*

**IF ONE HABITUALLY FELLOWSHIPS WITH THE FATHER AND HIS WORD - SEEKING TO PLACE HIM FIRST AT ALL TIMES... THEN THEY SHALL REACT WITH THE FAITH (LOVE) OF GOD AND WILL NOT IN ANY WAY BE OVERCOME BY ANY CIRCUMSTANCE WHICH MIGHT COME THEIR WAY**

In casting all of our care upon the Lord we lay ourselves continually open before the Father and His Word - allowing the Holy Spirit to teach us and guide us into the place where He would have us. It is in that place of abiding in the center of God's will that we shall see - once and for all - that there is no need for us to "allow" worry or fear to influence us in ANY way. It is in that holy place of "abiding" that we shall see clearly that God's Word is true, and that He upholds us by the power of that Word. It is very important for us to realize that if one chooses to retain fear and worry in their heart then - in any given situation - they are going to spontaneously react in fear rather than with the faith of God - and, thus, eventually be overcome [overwhelmed] by their circumstances. On the other hand, if one habitually fellowships with the Father and His Word - seeking to place Him first at all times, and continually bringing every thought captive to that Word - THEN they shall react with the faith of God, and will not in any way be overcome by any circumstance that might come their way.

**IT IS OUR CHOICE - AND OUR CHOICE ALONE!**

From these things, one can see clearly that it is our choice - and our choice alone! Should one choose to retain the selfish desire to worry and, thus, "take care" for their own well-being and sufficiency, then they shall remain in bondage to the Evil One - in some way. On the other hand, as one casts the entire care for their life [ministry] upon the Lord - seeking only to be obedient to Him in ALL things - THEN, through their faith, they shall be "overcomers" in every aspect of life and ministry. It is very important for every child of God to realize that Satan can only work "successfully" against them - or through them - in accordance with the "ground of selfishness" [fear, pride and rebellion] within them that they "maintain". In other words, those areas of the "old" nature that they have retained by continually refusing to be renewed and transformed by the Word of God in that area - because of fear and self-reliance on their part. It is only as one truly tires of the "wearisome" bondage to fear and worry - and, thus, comes to a clear realization [revelation] that the Father has taken the full responsibility for them, as His children, in this earth - that they shall come to the place wherein they are found walking by faith in the

Word of God at ALL times.

**Related Scriptures:** 1 John 5:4-5;

**JUNE 3rd**

## **IS BUT A "SHADOW" TO THOSE WALKING IN THE FULLNESS OF THEIR PRECIOUS INHERITANCE IN CHRIST**

...."Even though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I fear no evil; for Thou art with me; Thy rod and Thy staff they comfort me. Thou dost prepare a table before me in the presence of my enemies; Thou hast anointed my head with oil; my cup overflows".... Psalm 23:4-5 NASB

As we study some scriptures from the Psalms, we will look at the life of David and we will see a man who God referred to as a "man after His own heart". We would be wise to pay close attention when we read the psalms David wrote by the Spirit of God for, as we do, we will clearly see some important truths concerning our walk in Christ. We know that death entered into this planet when Adam bowed his knee to Satan, but we also know that Jesus, in His earthly ministry, came and redeemed us from the law of sin and death. Yet, even though redemption from EVERY "temporal evil is provided for in our wondrous salvation in Christ, we are still called to walk "through" [above] this present world system - which lies in the power of the Evil One. Even though "physically" we are still in the world, in reality, we are citizens of the Kingdom of Heaven and, thus, - spiritually speaking - we must continually be found walking in a spiritual positioning that is high above the world. So as we walk through the valley of the shadow of death [and that is just what it is a "shadow"] we need fear no evil. I once heard it said that the shadow of a dog never bit anybody and that the shadow of a sword never pierced anybody. The same can be said of Satan - and it is certain that we, who have inherited the absolute life of God, in Christ Jesus, need to realize that we need not fear death - or for that matter, any manifestation of evil in any form. To the child of God walking in faith - and, thus, appropriating the fullness of their inheritance in Christ Jesus - death is but a shadow. But if a child of God is not continually "immersed" in the Word of God then Satan will attempt to promote fear in their heart through the death and destruction that he is causing in the "world". This is why it is so extremely important for one to keep their eyes "fixed" on the Word and NOT the world. As the believer receives revelation knowledge of their inheritance in Christ Jesus, Satan will no longer be able to use death and darkness as a tool to promote fear because the heart of that believer "will not fear" [Psalm 27:3]! One of the first and foremost benefits of being "immersed" in the Word of God is that our mind will - in being continually renewed - reject any lie that the Evil One attempts to implant in us in order to get us to the point where we will speak words of fear and unbelief. In Psalm 23:5 David writes: "I fear no evil", in other words he is saying that he fears nothing that Satan can throw in his path. He then says, "for Thou art with me". Every believer must know in their heart that if God is for them who can be against them. For, THEN, their entire trust will be placed on God, and the temptation to lean upon their own understanding in times of pressure will vanish - and faith will spontaneously supercede fear in every situation they are faced with.

**Related Scriptures:** 1 John 5:19; Romans 8:31;

**JUNE 4th**

### **LACK OF UNDERSTANDING ABOUT "ACTING" ON THE WORD OF GOD**

...."Trust in the Lord with all your heart and do not lean on your own understanding. In all your ways acknowledge Him, and He will make your paths straight".... Proverbs 3:5-6 NASB

Another great hindrance to the life of faith is a lack of understanding about "acting" on the Word of God. In verse 6 it is written, "in all your ways acknowledge Him." Christians acknowledge the Father by "hearing" and then "acting" on His Word. A child of God may read the Word, they may have every translation of the Bible on their shelves, they can talk day and night about how important the Word of God is, but until they "act" on God's Word [faith united with corresponding action in the wisdom (revelation) and power of the Holy Spirit] they are not truly acknowledging the Father in all of their ways. Acting on the Word of God by faith [love and obedience] is the highest form of acknowledging our love for Him that we have, and to trust in the Father's "integrity" above all else - regardless of what goes on around us - is the highest honour we can pay our Creator.

### **THE FATHER IS GOOD [RIGHTEOUS] AND PERFECT IN ALL OF HIS WAYS**

To lean on our own understanding in any matter - regardless of how small or insignificant it may seem - denotes a "mistrust" of our Heavenly Father. He is good and perfect in ALL of His ways - and we have no reason at all to doubt His integrity. It is only one's prideful desire to exalt their own understanding" above the Word of God [through self-desire], that hinders them from walking in faith. As we meditate on the Word of God "day and night", this desire or impulse to lean on our own understanding will decrease, and we will come to the point where we will depend on our Father's Word above all else - thus enabling us to truly acknowledge Him in all of our ways by acting on, and living [abiding] in, His Word moment to moment. Quite simply, if we do not act on the Word then we are not acknowledging that it is our best course of action. In every situation we need to ask ourselves, "what does God's Word say"? For, in doing this continually, we will soon develop the habit of bringing "every thought" captive to the revealed Word [Will] of God and, thus, any reliance we once had on our own natural abilities will soon vanish! Above all else, we need to develop an attitude of seeking what the Word says in EVERY situation and then apply what it says to our lives by acting on it - NEVER allowing ourselves to be moved by "feelings" or any other temporal thing but, rather, continue only to believe and act on the Word of our Heavenly Father - knowing that His integrity is infallible and that He is watching over His Word to perform it. Believers must realize that every moment of their lives they are exercising faith. It will either be faith [natural] in their own "darkened" understanding - which leads to greater darkness - or faith in God's Word which leads to light [revelation] and life - and is pleasing to the Father. It is a clear choice, and we must ALWAYS be found choosing the Father and His Word every moment of every day if we truly desire to fulfil our precious destiny,

in Christ, in this final hour.

**Related Scriptures:** James 2:17; Joshua 1:8; 2 Corinthians 10:5; Jeremiah 1:12; Hebrews 11:6;

**JUNE 5th**

٤ ٥ ٦ ٧ ٨ ٩ ١٠ ١١ ١٢ ١٣ ١٤ ١٥ ١٦ ١٧ ١٨ ١٩ ٢٠ ٢١ ٢٢ ٢٣ ٢٤ ٢٥ ٢٦ ٢٧ ٢٨ ٢٩ ٣٠ ٣١

١ ٢ ٣ ٤ ٥ ٦ ٧ ٨ ٩ ١٠ ١١ ١٢ ١٣ ١٤ ١٥ ١٦ ١٧ ١٨ ١٩ ٢٠ ٢١ ٢٢ ٢٣ ٢٤ ٢٥ ٢٦ ٢٧ ٢٨ ٢٩ ٣٠ ٣١

**"TRUE" KNOWLEDGE**

...."Do not lie to one another, since you laid aside the old self with its evil practices, and have put on the new self who is being renewed to a true knowledge according to the image of the one who created him" .... Colossians 3:9-10 NASB

In verse 10 it is written that the "new self" is being "renewed to a true knowledge". From this portion of the Word we see what this process of renewing will accomplish in the life of the believer. It is the Father's will for us to be conformed to the image of His dear Son - in order that we might live our lives in Christ, having our heart filled with the "true knowledge" - a knowledge that can only be revealed to our heart by the Holy Spirit. 1 Corinthians 2:16 states, "we have the mind of Christ"! As the believer hungers for - and diligently pursues after - revealed knowledge they will indeed come to realize what the Father's purpose for the renewing of their mind is: so that they, in all that they perceive and think, may do so through the mind of Christ rather than the darkened understanding of the old - a nature that sees ALL things through the darkness of this evil world and, thus, cannot comprehend God as He really is.

**WE, AS CHILDREN OF GOD IN CHRIST JESUS, HAVE BEEN PLACED BY HIM INTO A POSITION OF PRE-EMINENCE IN THIS EARTH**

As one's life is completely based on the Rock of revealed knowledge they will indeed "rise above" the darkness and evil of this present world - and they will live out their life on this earth in the authority they have been given in Christ Jesus [Matthew 28:18-20; Luke 10:19; Mark 16:15-20]. We, as children of God in Christ, have been placed into a position of pre-eminence and great authority in this earth. Even at this late hour, this is a fact that has largely been ignored by many! But as more and more believers seek whole-heartedly the Holy Spirit as their "Teacher", and begin to make the Word of God their final authority - thus allowing their heart and mind to be enlightened by it continually [for indeed the entrance of His Word produces light - Psalm 119:130] THEN they shall become the mighty light to the nations they were called to be, and the Body of Christ will go forth as a great and mighty army devastating the Evil One's strongholds at EVERY turn.

**WE ARE THE ONES THAT CONTROL THE FINAL DECISION AS TO WHAT THE STATE OF OUR MIND WILL BE!**

When the believer first makes the quality decision to put God's Word first and to walk in faith at ALL times, almost all that is attempted in faith will feel strange and uncomfortable to

their flesh [soul and body]. For the flesh is "geared" to its own way [selfishness and pride] in all things - having been deceived and controlled by the Evil One for so long. But just as a computer can be re-programmed so, too, our mind can also be re-programmed [or renewed] by the Word of God. We are the ones that control the final decision as to what the state of our mind will be! We will operate in an absolute faith, "believing" that we have received the "mind of Christ", or we will remain "content" [through fear] to lean upon our "own" understanding - and the "fruit" of our darkened words and actions will then become evident in our lives! For WHATEVER a man will sow that he will also reap, and we know that the one who sows to the flesh shall from the flesh reap corruption, but the one who sows to the Spirit shall from the Spirit reap life [Zoe]!

**AS THE BELIEVER PARTAKES OF THE DIVINE RENEWING [REFINING] PROCESS THEY WILL SOON FIND THAT THOSE THINGS THAT PREVIOUSLY HELD THEIR ATTENTION [IN THE WORLD] WILL FADE AWAY**

It is extremely important for the child of God to forsake ALL of those things in their life which cause them to lean toward - or conform to - the world! For the failure to do so will SURELY move them from a position of receiving the blessings (empowerment) of God and into a position of danger outside the covenants of God - if they stubbornly persist in their folly. To serve the Lord fully we must make a concerted effort to remove "all" that would hinder our spiritual growth. As the believer partakes of the divine renewing [refining] process they will soon find that those things that previously held their attention [in the world] will fade away, and they will be replaced by the blessings of God - the blessings and prosperity that belong to all those who have given themselves "wholly" to His ways [Psalm 84:5,8-12]. A good rule to follow is this: if something you hear is not true - in other words it does not line up with the Word of God - do not let it in, and separate yourself from it! Jesus said in Mark 4:24 "Take heed what you listen to". As we diligently obey His words we will soon reach the point where we will recognize, reject and discard anything that would be a hindrance [not profitable] to the renewal process - thus facilitating our spiritual growth. What blessings our Heavenly Father has in store for those who seek Him with a pure heart in order to know Him and understand Him - for this is most certainly a pleasing thing to Him.

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 8:29; Isaiah 55:8-9; Ephesians 4:17- 24; Joel 2:1-13; Galatians 6:7-8; 1 Corinthians 3:10-15; Psalm 31:19-20; Hebrews 11:6

**JUNE 6th** <sup>v</sup>

**"PROVE YOURSELVES DOERS OF THE WORD, AND NOT MERELY HEARERS"**

...."Prove yourselves doers of the word, and not merely hearers who delude themselves. For if anyone is a hearer of the Word and not a doer, he is like a man who looks at his natural face in a mirror for once he has looked at himself and gone away he has immediately forgotten what kind of person he was. But one who looks intently at the perfect law of liberty, and abides by it, not having become a forgetful hearer but an effectual doer, this man shall be blessed in what he does" .... James 1:22-25 NASB

All of us, as children of God, must realize that not being an "effectual doer" of God's Word constitutes a deep mistrust of our Heavenly Father, and it betrays a deep desire to follow after our own selfish desires. For the most part, it does not appear to be a deliberate and contrary action when we turn from the Word of God to follow after our "own plans", but God's Word says that He judges the thoughts and intentions of the heart of man - not his intentions. Many have, for too long, been leaning heavily on their own understanding - taking within their grasp the "control" of all of their words and actions. Because of this, they have allowed ourselves to "habitually" turn from God [except, perhaps, in times of "crisis"] instead of developing an "abiding" dependence upon and trust in Him in even the smallest details of their life and ministry. Because of this negative pattern that has developed [fear - self-effort - disobedience] it will indeed take a powerful renewing of their minds by feeding on the Word of God - and THEN acting on it moment by moment, in every circumstance or situation. To the degree that we practice this, it is to that degree that every hindrance to our faith-walk will be removed from our lives - thus causing us to draw near to the Father at all times, and trust in His Word for all things. Believers will see this process clearly as they diligently apply themselves to "act" on God's Word on a daily basis. On the other hand, if they continue to lean on their own darkened understanding they will not have eyes to see - for any "sustained" separation from the Word of God shall surely cause their hearts to become hardened, and they shall be "consumed" by the darkness of the world around them [a darkness that is increasing with each passing day].

### **THE "ENTRANCE" OF HIS WORD BRINGETH LIGHT**

The Word of God states in Psalm 119:130: ...."the entrance of His Word bringeth light". Without feeding on the Word of God continually one will not be able to change this negative practice of leaning upon their own understanding, and will not, in fact, even "realize" that they are going against God's will for their lives. It is as believers develop this practice of viewing "all things" in light of the Word of God that they will progressively come into a continual state of exercising faith in that Word in all things and, thus, whether circumstances appear good or difficult their spontaneous reaction will be "what does the Word of God say about this?" and not the all too familiar "what am I going to do about this". There are only two ways to go: our way [Satan's way] and God's way, and although it appears needless to say that God's way is best every time, it must be said. For some children of God continue to lean heavily on the wisdom of this evil world for their sustenance, and because they choose to fellowship with darkness they are not able to receive the blessings of God and, thus, they remain in bondage to the Evil One in some way - blinded by a veil that they, themselves, have allowed him to keep tightly wrapped around their spiritual eyes. Because of these things, it is most certain that as one "abides" in this state they cannot be used by God to establish His true Church and His Kingdom in the earth! It is time for those who would call themselves children of the Living God to place the Word of God before their eyes - forsaking the traditions of men and doctrines of devils, and any pre-conceived thought or notion that has proceeded from darkened understanding [flesh], and seek the revelation knowledge [exact or true knowledge] that comes only through the Holy Spirit [the Spirit of wisdom and revelation].

## **FOR TOO LONG VAST SEGMENTS OF THE CHURCH HAVE WALKED IN DARKNESS**

In the lateness of this final hour, let each of us apply ourselves diligently to God's Word in order that we might present ourselves approved to God as workmen who do not need to be ashamed, handling accurately the Word of Truth in all things [2 Timothy 2:15]. To handle the Word of God accurately it is certain that we will need to put it first in our lives - continually acting on ALL that is revealed to us. In doing this, we will be found living lives of faith - pleasing to our Heavenly Father - and, because of these things, anything that comes against us in an attempt by Satan to hinder our walk with the Lord will SURELY be exposed and fall by the wayside. When any hindrance comes along, we will take the sword of the Spirit, which is the Word of God, and get rid of the Evil One - as we continually stand firm on that Word in ALL things pertaining to our lives. One need not ever reach the point of "desperation" if they will simply begin to place their entire faith [trust] in the Word of God. As we are faithful and diligent to do this the Way will be "made known" [become clearly evident] to us, and our paths will be made straight. We need to act "boldly" [righteously] on the Word of God on a daily basis. For, as we do, we will develop the proper spiritual habits we need in order that we might come to the place of abiding in the "fullness" of the Father's best for us in this most critical hour.

**Related Scriptures:** Hebrews 4:12; 1 Chronicles 29:18; Isaiah 60:2; 2 Corinthians 6:14-18; Colossians 2:8; 1 Timothy 4:1; 1 Peter 1:20-21; Proverbs 3:5-7;

**JUNE 7th**

## **THE FATHER HAS MADE THE PERFECT PROVISION - IN CHRIST - FOR US TO WALK IN UNFAILING COURAGE**

...."The Lord is my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? The Lord is the defense of my life; whom shall I dread? When evildoers came upon me to devour my flesh, my adversaries and my enemies stumbled and fell. Though a host encamp against me, my heart will not fear; though war arise against me, in spite of this I shall be confident".... Psalm 27:1-3 NASB

In this passage David's heart attitude describes the Lord as his light and his salvation - and the defense [refuge] of his life. David had been persecuted by King Saul continually, and had to make his escape into the deserts of Israel. As David was being pursued he knew in his heart that God had anointed him to be King of Israel and thus, when he was oppressed by Saul, David, instead of grumbling or complaining, seized the opportunity to stay close to God, to learn His ways and partake of His deliverance [salvation]. We, as Christians today, can learn a great deal from David - as we stand continually against Satan in this last hour. As the child of God will stand firm and hold fast in total dependence upon the Word of God they, like David, will come to the "full realization" that the Father is more than able to deliver them from their enemies, and keep them from falling in ANY way. Even though there were many narrow escapes the hand of God was upon David, and his deliverance was perfectly accomplished in every situation. It is obvious that David kept his attention "fixed" on God and His Word [Will] continually, for if he

had "allowed" himself to look closely at the physical circumstances he was in, he surely would have quit pursuing the perfect will of God for him to be King. It is still the same today in the Body of Christ! We MUST keep our eyes "fixed" on the Word of God constantly, and NEVER allow ourselves to "fix" them on the domain of the Evil One. This only leads to "fellowship" with the world and its ways [pride and selfishness] - and that, of course, is an abomination to God! As we fellowship continually with the Father and His Word we will come to be mighty vessels of the absolute faith that He desires us to walk in here on this earth. Every child of God may rest assured that the Father has made perfect provision for them - in Jesus Christ - to walk in "unfailing courage" - regardless of what goes on around them. Our Heavenly Father strongly desires each of His children to have a fearless trust in Him. As David learned to depend on God for all things - and, thus, became a partaker of His mighty deliverance and blessing continually - he was able to utter the words ...."though a host encamp against me my heart will not fear; though war arise against me, in spite of this I shall be confident" .... [Psalm 27:3].

**MANY REMAIN IN BONDAGE TO THE SPIRIT OF FEAR WHEN, IN REALITY, THEY SHOULD BE FILLED AND CONSUMED WITH THE MIGHTY SPIRIT OF GOD!**

It truly is a wondrous thing for the believer to speak these words from a heart of faith knowing that the "evil one cannot "touch" them [influence them away from the will of God]. Many remain in bondage to the spirit of fear when, in reality, they should be filled and consumed with the mighty Spirit of God! We, as children of God, are temples of God, and the Spirit of God came to dwell in us - and indeed greater is He that dwells in us than he that dwells in the world [1 John 4:4]! Every believer must be so filled with the Word of God that they will NEVER allow themselves to be moved from their "position of faith" based upon that Word. Never should our physical circumstances determine our words and actions through fear and unbelief - but, rather, every word and action should be a direct result of a heart filled to overflowing with the Word [Will] of God. It is only in this way that the child of God will accomplish the perfect will of the Father for their life - and be a powerful channel of His love and grace to all who cross their path. When the believer establishes their heart in the Word of God they will never be overcome by "any" circumstance. Even if the Evil One attempts to overwhelm the child of God in the circumstances surrounding them, the mind of that believer will be continually fed by the Word of God that will continually rise up from deep within them. In times of need this will allow them to function in faith and love - regardless of circumstances - and they will never experience the fear that is able to "cripple" [paralyze] the minds of those who have not taken the necessary time to establish their hearts and minds in the Word of God.

**ALL THINGS WHICH ARE IN ACCORDANCE WITH THE WORD OF GOD (WILL OF GOD) ARE POSSIBLE TO THOSE WHO WILL BELIEVE**

The responsibility lies with each of us and, thus, if there remains even if the smallest trace of fear attempts to rise up within us we must immediately take the steps necessary to remove and replace that fear-filled thought with the revealed Word of God. David was a man who placed God first in every aspect of his life, and he became totally dependent upon the Lord during his persecution by Satan [through Saul]. As we study both the life of David and the psalms that he



wrote we will see clearly that as we, too, put the Father and His Word first in every aspect of our lives, and as we love the Lord with all of our heart, all of our soul and all of our strength, we shall come to have that fearless trust in God that causes us to laugh at the things that only seem hopeless and impossible to the darkened understanding of man - for all things that are in accordance with the Word of God [will of God] are possible to those who will simply believe.

**Related Scriptures:** Philippians 2:14; 1 John 5:18; Romans 10:17;

**JUNE 8th**

### **DEFINING "TRUE" SUFFERING**

...."In the days of His flesh, He offered up both prayers and supplications with loud crying and tears to the One able to save Him from death, and He was heard because of His piety. Although He was a Son, He learned obedience from the things which He suffered. And having been made perfect, he became to all those who obey Him the source of eternal life".... Hebrews 5:7-9 NASB

In this passage, we gain insight into the life of Jesus Christ in His earthly ministry and, as we open our heart to the Father, the entrance of His Word shall produce the needed light for us to understand the importance of our "suffering for righteousness' sake". The word "suffering" is a word that has caused many children of God to shudder, but LET IT BE CLEARLY UNDERSTOOD that the suffering that the children of God are called to in this earth is to stand continually [in faith] against ALL of the things that they have been redeemed from. It is in no way associated with physical sickness or any other manifestation of the law of sin and death, but rather it is for one to continually release faith in the Word of God and, thus, continue on in love - regardless of the pressure of the circumstances that surround them! As our minds become renewed to the Word of God, "suffering" will become simply a joyful [glorious] opportunity to further establish the Kingdom of God in the earth through our obedience to the Word [Will] of God, rather than the sorrowful, painful concept "religion" has made it to be - through fear and unbelief.

### **THERE IS NO "INTENTION" GOOD ENOUGH IN OUR OWN UNDERSTANDING AND DESIRE TO CAUSE US TO OBEY GOD**

The reason why many stumble in their "attempt" to first enter into - and then "maintain" - their walk on the narrow path of perfect obedience, is because they have not yet forsaken the "belief" that they [in the flesh] can profit the work of God in the establishment of His Kingdom. When Jesus said, "You can do nothing apart from Me", and when He also said "the flesh profits nothing", He was making an absolute statement that can in no way be misinterpreted - if one truly seeks to do the will of God. It is only as we "allow" the Holy Spirit to teach us and guide us and lead us into all truth, that we can EVER be fruitful in our service to God. We must ALWAYS remember that our life in Christ began with Him - and shall ever be maintained by Him as we seek to fulfil our portion of His ministry in the earth. Anything less than this "absolute

empowerment" by the Spirit of God and the Word of God, PROFITS "NOTHING"! It is only as we separate ourselves from the world and unto the Word of God - thus emptying ourselves to be filled up with the Holy Spirit - that we shall be continually filled with a strong sense of [and desire for] obedience to God and His Word [Will]. There is no "intention" good enough in our "own" understanding and desire to cause us to obey God. We MUST be filled with the presence of God, Himself. We must always remember that the chief characteristic of the old nature is the strong determination it has to succeed on its own [independent from God - or anyone else for that matter], and we must also remember that it was this very delusion that led to the first instance of rebellion [iniquity] in Satan's treason against God. So let us not be deceived into thinking that we in ourselves [apart from Christ] have any "intention" different than to exalt ourselves above the Word of God. Let us humble ourselves in our own weakness that we might be filled up with the strength and grace of God - a strength and grace that is necessary for us to be found abiding in a perfect obedience.

**Related Scriptures:** John 15:5; John 6:63; Isaiah 14:12-16; Romans 7:18;

### **JUNE 9th**

#### **THE FATHER - BY HIS SPIRIT - HAS MADE THE FULL PROVISION FOR HIS CHILDREN TO WALK "ABOVE" ANY ADVERSE CIRCUMSTANCE OR SITUATION THEY MAY FIND THEMSELVES IN**

...."For momentary light affliction is producing for us an eternal weight of Glory far beyond all comparison".... 2 Corinthians 4:17 NASB

This "light" affliction the Apostle Paul is referring to is mentioned in verses 8-9 of this same chapter where it is written:

...."We are afflicted in every way, but not crushed, perplexed, but not despairing, persecuted but not forsaken, struck down, but not destroyed"....

Paul, having received all manner of persecution and affliction, was able to refer to this affliction as "light", for his trust and hope were in God, and he would later write by the Spirit of God in 2 Corinthians 12:9-10:

...."and He has said to me "My grace is sufficient for you, for My power is perfected in weaknesses, with insults, with distresses, with persecutions, with difficulties, for Christ's sake for when I am weak, then I am strong"....

To give us another indication of Paul's absolute dependence and trust in the Holy Spirit - and His ability to comfort and sustain us in all circumstances - he writes in Romans 8:18:

...."For I consider that the sufferings of this present time are not worthy to be compared with the Glory that is to be revealed to us"....

As the child of God meditates on these portions of scripture they will clearly see that the Father - by His Spirit - has made the full provision for them to walk "above" any adverse circumstance or situation they may find themselves in. As the believer continues to seek the perfect will of God continually they will come to know fully that nothing will overwhelm them - as long as they continue to "abide" in the Word of God. For they can always be assured in their heart that the Holy Spirit will minister to them, in His infinite and sovereign wisdom, the comfort and counsel needed to sustain them at that time - thereby meeting their "every" need perfectly.

**THE KEY TO OUR KEEPING OURSELVES IN A POSITION TO PARTAKE OF THE COMFORT MINISTRY OF THE HOLY SPIRIT IS TO REJOICE IN THE LORD ALWAYS - AS AN ACT OF OUR WILL**

The key to our keeping ourselves in a position to partake of the comfort ministry of the Holy Spirit is to rejoice in the Lord always - as an "act of our will". Counting all things joy will "allow" the Holy Spirit to bring our "feelings" into line with the mind of Christ and the heart of the Father in every situation. It is this process that will indeed bring about the renewing of our emotions - bringing them to where we will "feel" as Jesus would feel - in any given circumstance. To fellowship with the Lord Jesus in this way, as we walk this earth, is a blessing beyond description! And this is exactly what awaits the child of God who will separate themselves from the "world" and unto God's Word - seeking to walk in obedience to the Holy Spirit in all things.

**THE FATHER DESIRES EACH ONE OF HIS CHILDREN TO LOVE HIM FIRST AND FOREMOST FOR WHO HE IS - RATHER THAN JUST FOR THE GIFTS AND BLESSINGS WHICH HE SO FREELY BESTOWS UPON HIS CHILDREN**

The true source of lasting joy is the Holy Spirit. As the child of God ignores their "own" feelings and emotions to act entirely on the principles of faith and obedience found in the Word of God, they will experience peace and joy to a degree never thought possible this side of Heaven. Often there are times when the Heavenly Father will seem to have withdrawn His joy from us and, thus, we will have no "consciousness" of that joy in our minds, but in EVERY case the peace that passes all understanding will remain in our heart. It is those times of "seeming" weakness - when the joy of the Lord, which is our strength, seems to have vanished - that God proves and tests our love for Him. The Father desires each one of His children to love Him first and foremost for Who He is - rather than just for the gifts and blessings which He so freely bestows upon His children.

**FAITH IS THE KEY WHICH OPENS THE DOOR TO EVERY SPIRITUAL BLESSING WE RECEIVE FROM THE FATHER**

Another aspect of the ministry of the Holy Spirit is to teach the child of God to walk in love at all times in order that they might continually exalt the Name of Jesus - and be a pure and

clean channel of the Father's love to ALL who cross their path. Every believer must realize that the Holy Spirit in His fullness is received into our heart by faith - faith being the key that opens the door to EVERY spiritual blessing we receive from God. From this fact, we are able to see that to the degree the child of God will feed on the Word of God - and, therefore continually develop their faith [for faith comes by hearing and hearing by the Word - Romans 10:17] - it is to that degree that the love of God will be shed abroad in their heart superabundantly [to overflowing], by the Holy Spirit. It must be established in the heart of every believer that as they will allow themselves to receive the Holy Spirit into their life as their indwelling guide and strength, they will bring into their life the "abiding presence" of Jesus - thus uniting that believer to the nature and person of Christ in every way, for He [the Holy Spirit] is the Spirit of Christ.

**THE TWO PREREQUISITES TO ABIDING IN LOVE ARE THE RENOUNCING OF ALL SELF-DESIRE (SELF-AGENDA) AND TOTAL SEPARATION FROM FELLOWSHIP WITH THE WORLD UNTO THE FATHER AND HIS WORD**

The two prerequisites to abiding in love are the renouncing of all self-desire [self-agenda] and total separation from fellowship with the world unto the Father and His Word. Every child of God should recognize the fact that the trials and tests that come their way - and the "obstacles" which block their path from time to time are not put there to defeat them [although that is Satan's intention]. They are, in reality, opportunities to learn the deeper lessons needed to become a purer channel of love to all those who cross their path.

**Related Scriptures:** Philippians 4:4-7; Ephesians 5:1-2; Romans 5:5; 2 Timothy 1:7; 1 John 4:16-18; John 15:1-11;

**JUNE 10th**

**PRACTICE THE TRUTH [LOVE]**

...."He who practices the truth comes to the light, that his deeds may be manifested as having been wrought in God".... John 3:21 NASB

As we continue on in our life of faith we should be seeking for ways to "practice" the truth [in other words, to depend solely on the Word of God in EVERY circumstance - regardless of what we feel or hear or see or think]. As we are faithful to do this we will be transformed by the renewing of our minds, and all of our "old habits" [mind-sets - and the negative cycles that are their spontaneous by-product] will be negated and, indeed, all of our habits will be new and beneficial [profitable] to our spiritual growth in every way. For it is certain that while we can say, "the flesh profits nothing", obedience [faith and love] profits everything [ourselves and everyone who crosses our path]. We must never fear to step out on God's Word for even if we "miss it" initially in some way, the Holy Spirit will patiently teach us and, in finding out where we went off course, we will learn a most valuable lesson that will be emblazoned upon our heart, forever. We must always be very aware of the fact [realize fully that our loving Father did not give us a

spirit of fear but a Spirit of power and love, and a sound mind [2 Timothy 1:7]. Therefore, let us boldly act on His Word KNOWING that He has EVERYTHING under control.

Luke 8:19-21 states:

...."and His mother and brothers came to Him, and they were unable to get to Him because of the crowd. And it was reported to Him, 'your Mother and your brothers are standing outside, wishing to see you.' But He answered and said to them, 'My mother and my brothers are these who hear the Word of God and do it'....

Many set themselves [unconsciously] to hear a certain amount of the Word of God that will keep them comfortably [in their own mind] moving along, serving the Lord to a certain extent - although "far below" what the Father intended. But until the child of God gives the Word of God top priority in their life they will not be "hearing" it to the degree they need to - and it is certain that faith comes [is developed] only by hearing and hearing by the Word of God on a continual basis [Romans 10:17]. In other words, as believers feed on and assimilate the Word of God into their spirit, strong faith will arise, and the very Word that was "heard" by them will compel them [in love] to speak and act with the necessary corresponding words and actions on that Word. So from this, we can see clearly the need to meditate [read and feed] on the Word of God - as this is THE prerequisite to acting and standing on it in EVERY situation.

As believers put these steps into action [in obedience to the unction and guidance of the Holy Spirit] their faith will be exercised continually - and, just as a muscle grows and develops when it is fed the proper nutrients and exercised properly, so will the faith of the children of God become strong, and lead them into a life of "abiding" faith and dependence on their Heavenly Father in all things. Many believers know that the Word of God is true but, because of fear and a lack of true understanding [revelation knowledge], they allow themselves to be continually hindered by Satan and his forces and, thus, their desire to act upon the word of God remains in the realm of "self-desire" rather than the godly desire that is the spontaneous by-product of time spent in the "inner chamber" with the Father and His Word. They will, because of their fear and unbelief, be found leaning upon their own understanding [particularly in a time of crisis] - seeking a "false security" rather than the wisdom of God and the peace of God which surpasses all understanding. If one continues on in darkness in this most critical hour they will "allow" themselves to be taken to a place outside the covenants of promise - having made themselves "strangers" to them - and since all of their faith and hope was placed in the natural, their end will be in despair until they repent and get back in the Word [Will] of God. It is for this reason that we must be in the Word day and night - for it is certain that Satan is continually attempting to hinder us from walking in faith [which works by love]. But if we will continually "fellowship" with the Word, we will be found using the weapons of our warfare against him, thus preventing him from hindering our spiritual growth and, at the same time, be perfectly empowered to do damage to his strongholds. There is no need for any of us to fall prey to ANYTHING that Satan attempts to place in our path, but it must be clearly understood that the responsibility for resisting him lies solely with us - for ALL authority over the Evil One has been given to us in Christ [Luke 10:19]! Therefore, let every one, in this time, who would call themselves a "Christian" receive by

faith - and appropriate through obedience [love] on a daily basis - the "fullness" of the Father's provision [inheritance] that is theirs in Christ. For it is certain that before this "final onslaught" against Satan is over, and the victory is perfectly completed, we shall be found to have need of that "fullness".

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 12:1-2; John 6:63; Joshua 1:8; Ephesians 2:12-13;

**JUNE 11th**

**LOVE'S GREATEST BLESSING TO OUR HEART IS THAT HE ENABLES US TO BLESS OTHERS AS WE OURSELVES HAVE BEEN BLESSED**

...."For the love of Christ controls us, having concluded this, that One died for all, therefore all died, and He died for all, that they who live should no longer live for themselves, but for Him Who died and rose again on their behalf. Therefore from now on we recognize no man according to the flesh, even though we have known Christ according to the flesh, yet now we know Him thus no longer".... 2 Corinthians 5:14-16 NASB

We, as believers, must always seek to love each person who crosses our path just as our Heavenly Father loves them [and us], and the only way to accomplish this successfully in our walks is to see ALL things and discern ALL things through the Father's eyes and by the Word of God - empowered by the Spirit of wisdom and revelation abiding within us. Love's greatest blessing to our heart is that He enables us to bless others as we ourselves have been blessed; giving all who cross our path a taste of the love that the Father has for them - believer or unbeliever!

**HATRED AND FALSE JUDGEMENT - WHICH ARE PRODUCTS OF FEAR, SELFISHNESS AND DARKNESS - CAUSE ONLY A GREATER HARDNESS OF HEART**

Every child of God must continually seek to diligently obey the command of the Lord found in Matthew 5:44 to:

...."love your enemies and pray for those who persecute you...."

The exercising of hatred and false judgement [which are products of fear, selfishness [self-desire], rebellion and darkness] cause only a greater hardness of heart in the one who chooses to walk apart from the love of God. When even the slightest temptation to "judge" a brother or sister arises or the thought to take pleasure in his or her calamity comes, we must love them and pray for them instead. Obedience in this area is another key to "maintaining" the love walk with all who would cross our path - for it is only through "continued diligence" in the things of God that the child of God will truly become the vessel of the Father's love and power they are called to be. It can be said that to love is life - and the impartation thereof, and to act in

selfishness [fear] is death - and the impartation thereof! Every believer must always choose the way of Love in EVERY circumstance by a direct act of their will - for a prideful [self-seeking], bitter and envious heart is not even willing to receive the Love of God - and if "held" in the heart "willingly" it shall render that one incapable of loving those around them. It is for this reason that every believer must forgive "immediately" any transgression against them - for to "water" the seeds of unforgiveness is to continually sow darkness and failure into their lives [and into the lives of those who cross their path]. If the child of God allows themselves to act in selfishness - and therefore apart from love - they have allowed themselves to fall prey to the snare Satan has set for them. For to walk apart from love is to walk in a place far below all that the Father has for them. It must be clearly understood by every child of God that the place of an "abiding" love is the place of an "abiding" empowerment - and, also, the experiential knowledge and reception of the Divine Nature.

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 5:48; 1 John 2:27; Romans 14:4; John 12:25; 2 Peter 1:2-4;

### **JUNE 12th**

#### **WHEN THE CHILD OF GOD HAS MADE THE QUALITY DECISION NOT TO LEAN ON HUMAN WISDOM AND INSTEAD LEAN UPON THE HOLY SPIRIT FOR ALL THINGS THEY WILL THEN - AND ONLY THEN - BE ENTRUSTED WITH HIS POWER**

...."and when I came to you brethren, I did not come with superiority of speech or of wisdom, proclaiming to you the wisdom of God. For I determined to know nothing among you except Jesus Christ, and Him crucified. And I was with you in weakness and in fear and in much trembling. And my message and my preaching were not in persuasive words of wisdom, but in demonstration of the Spirit and of Power, that your faith should not rest on the wisdom of men, but on the power of God".... 1 Corinthians 2:1-5 NASB

The nature of the power that fills the believer is not an intellectual or soulish force - but rather a spiritual force. In 1 Corinthians 2:1-5 the Apostle Paul defined the essence of the anointing or power he was operating in and he wrote in verses 4-5 in the Amplified Translation:

...."and my language and my message were not set forth in persuasive [enticing and plausible] words of wisdom, but they were in demonstration of the Holy Spirit and power, that is, a proof by the Spirit and power of God operating on me and stirring in the minds of my hearers the most holy emotions and thus persuading them, so that your faith might not rest in the wisdom of men [human philosophy], but in the power of God"....

This spiritual power that the apostle Paul spoke of in this passage is the convicting power of the Holy Spirit. As we empty ourselves - and, thus, "allow" ourselves to be filled with the Holy Spirit - we shall become channels of that power. When the child of God has made the quality decision not to lean on human wisdom and instead lean upon the Holy Spirit for ALL things they will then - and only then - be entrusted with His power. One aspect of this power is that it convicts men of their sin, and humbles them before God. Many times when the Word of

God is being put forth by a man or woman who is under a powerful anointing it will send some away saddened and grieved, "feeling" worse and not better. This is caused by the convicting power that is on the words being put forth - for those words will enter into the heart of the child of God who has retained wilful sin in their life and expose that sin by the illuminating light of the Holy Spirit that is on the Word that was preached [Hebrews 4:12]. This same Word put forth will greatly bless [elevate and empower] the one sitting beside them if that one has kept their heart clean before the Lord, and will enrich them spiritually.

**IN THIS MOST GLORIOUS HOUR THE CONVICTING POWER OF THE HOLY SPIRIT WILL LAY BARE THE HEARTS OF ALL THOSE WHO CROSS THE PATH OF A BELIEVER WHO HAS CONTINUALLY EMPTIED THEMSELVES TO BE A PURE VESSEL OF THE POWER AND LOVE OF GOD**

From this, we can see that those who are anointed mightily of God may not be "popular" at times but it is certain that they will be pleasing to the Father and effectual in all their service and work Him. In this most glorious hour the convicting power of the Holy Spirit will "lay bare" the hearts of ALL those who cross the path of a believer who has continually emptied themselves to be a vessel of the power and love of God! The power and anointing that goes forth on the words we speak by the unction of the Holy Spirit is what causes Jesus to be exalted and, thus, He will become a living reality in the heart of the "hearer" who is open to Him. The convicting power of the Third Day anointing [Hosea 6:1-3] will ALWAYS bring men and women to a point of absolute decision - and cause them to either accept or reject what has been spoken. As the uncompromised Word of God is preached and taught from the pulpit and in the "market place" in this last hour men and women will be brought to the place wherein they will be "confronted" [by the "force of righteousness and truth] to make a decision for Jesus - or against Him. The fullness of time has come in the matter of separating the chaff from the wheat - and because of this it is certain that we will once again be able to distinguish between the righteous and the wicked, between one who serves God and one who does not serve Him.

**THE ANOINTING ON THE WORDS SPOKEN BY THE TRUE SERVANTS OF GOD IN THIS LAST HOUR WILL BE AWESOME IN POWER**

In this last hour, many men, women and children will make "quality" decisions for Jesus, and they will lay down their entire lives at His feet and He will establish them in His Kingdom - and use them greatly in their remaining time on earth. But there will be those who harden their hearts against Him and they will dwell in an ever-deepening darkness because they would not seek the One True Light. The anointing on the words spoken by the true servants of God in this last hour will be awesome in power, and even the hardest of hearts will be "melted" before them. There are many captives who are in tremendous bondage, but deep in their heart remains a "seed of repentance". These ones shall be gloriously set free as they meet the Living Christ - even though up until that time their "eternal destiny" seemed sealed! Let us allow the Holy Spirit to continually do the deepest work of the Cross in us on a daily basis - for it will be a certain catalyst for His power to flow forth in "torrents" through us in this most critical hour to set the captives free.



**Related Scriptures:** Malachi 3:18; Isaiah 60:1-3; Acts 2:21; Acts 10:38;

**JUNE 13th**

### **"IF YOU ABIDE IN MY WORD"**

...."If you abide in My Word, then you are truly disciples of Mine; and you shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free".... John 8:31-32 NASB

Many quote the scripture, "You shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free", yet they totally disregard the preceding verse, which states, "If you abide in My Word, then you are truly disciples of Mine". There are many who would follow after Jesus but, because of their unwillingness to forsake ALL in following Him, they never quite come to that place where they are truly "free" - free from sin, free from all those things that would only serve to prevent them drawing near to God. It is only as one begins to receive a deeper revelation of the power of the Blood of Jesus that they even begin to understand what it truly means to draw near to and abide in His Word. It is in this place of revelation that they also begin to realize that the Word of God and the Holy Spirit are the "absolute" provision that the Father has blessed us with in this earth; and that it is only through Them that we will be entirely separated from "all" that which is not of Christ within us. Let us make no mistake concerning these things for to wilfully [continually] ignore the Word of God and the ministry of the Holy Spirit in any way will cause one to fall far short of their "Kingdom-position" in Christ, and it is certain that they will be powerless to walk in the love that they are called to walk [abide] in - and, until repentance is forthcoming, they set themselves on a path that may "seem" right, but whose end is the way of death - without exception.

### **"THE HIGHWAY OF HOLINESS"**

It is certain that there are many lies and deceptions and pitfalls that Satan "attempts" to lay across our path, but as we diligently seek to walk upon the "highway of holiness" [Isaiah 35:8-9] we shall see that the path that the Father has prepared for us from before the foundations of the earth is "raised above" all the "temporal" evils of this world - even though at times it may "seem" that we are walking right in the very midst of them. As long as we "seek" to obey in all things and, thus, do not turn to the right or the left - keeping our eyes "fixed" on Jesus - the Holy Spirit will direct our paths in such a way as to continually lead us into the fullness of our inheritance in Christ, and empower us to fulfil the "ministry" that we were created to fulfil, and from this glorious place we shall SURELY come to abide in the fullness of the authority that is ours in Christ [the "ascension" life - Ephesians 1:17-23].

### **PERFECT VESSELS**

The Father desires a Church that will walk in perfect harmony with the deepest thoughts and intentions of His heart - that we might be "perfect vessels" of His love and truth. If we are truly going to walk in the fullness of His will - both individually and corporately - we are going to have to have ALL unforgiveness and rebellion removed from our heart. The only way for this

to be truly accomplished in us is to "abide" [make our home] in the Word of God. This fact cannot be emphasized too much, for until one has a true and deep revelation of the power of the Blood of Jesus and the power of the Anointing that abides within to lead them into ALL truth and teach them ALL things, they will not give the Word of God the pre-eminent position in their lives that He deserves - and in this last of the last hour such foolishness shall result in both tragedy and failure rather than the victory and success that the Father has called us to walk in as His children.

### **TRUE DISCIPLESHIP VERSUS FALSE DISCIPLESHIP**

True discipleship is not based solely upon our "works" [activities]. Its base is found in the "root" of our desire. Is our desire to seek the Lord our God with our whole heart at ALL times or does our desire to serve Him with a whole heart fade from time to time in order that we might lean upon our own understanding through an element of "self-desire"?

**Jesus said,**

*"If you abide in My Word then you are truly disciples of Mine; and then you shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free."*

So first and foremost - ABOVE ALL ELSE - we must seek diligently a revelation of what the Father truly requires of each one of us. For, as we do, He shall surely reveal to our hearts those things that we need to do [and say] to continue on - moment by moment, day by day in obedience. If - IN OUR HEART - we stop even for one moment in our quest for a deeper revelation of the Lord Jesus Christ, then our only alternative is to focus upon [seek] those things that are apart from Him. If we do we shall indeed be led into error [rebellion] and into an area of false discipleship. A disciple is not only a pupil but an "adherent", hence we are spoken of as imitators of our Teacher, for we know from the Word of God that we are called to walk in the same manner that Jesus walked while He was in the earth [1 John 2:6]. Let us be those who are found keeping their eyes "fixed" on Jesus - at all cost to ourselves - for in this way we will surely "rise above" the schemes of the Evil One that are designed to bind us to the lower life [psyche - soul-life] and, thus, come to abide in the perfect liberty that is ours, in Christ.

**Related Scriptures:** James 2:8; Ephesians 2:10; Ephesians 3:16-21;

**JUNE 14th**

### **ALL OF OUR "RELATIONSHIPS" MUST BE GIVEN OVER TO THE FATHER**

...."This I command you, that you love on another. If the world hates you, you know that it has hated Me before it hated you. If you were of the world, the world would love its own; but because you are not of this world, but I chose you out of the world, therefore the world hates you. Remember the word that I said to you, if they kept My Word, they will keep yours also. But all these things they will do to you for My Name's sake because they do not know the One who sent Me".... John 15:17-21 NASB

As one begins to calculate the cost of truly forsaking ALL to follow Jesus - that is, to be a "true" disciple of the Lord Jesus Christ - EVERY facet of our lives must be laid before the Father and His Word so that He might "renew" us in all things, to Himself [His way of thinking and doing things]. All of our "relationships" must be given over to Him in order that we should have no dependence upon anyone - or "anything" that is apart from Him. If we retain any dependence upon the things that are apart from Christ that continued dependence shall eventually lead us out of God's will. As we seek to abide in the Word of God daily - having separated ourselves unto that Word - and as we grow spiritually and are used to a greater degree continually by God, many strange "happenings" begin to take place around us. All those people who are not of "like mind and heart" with us shall begin to remove themselves from our "presence". On their part, they begin to feel uncomfortable around the presence of the Holy Spirit and, on Satan's part, it is a persecution against us through them in order to "sidetrack" us from the narrow path of the Father's perfect will through compromise.

### **AS THE REVELATION OF GOD'S WORD BURNS CONSTANTLY IN OUR HEARTS WE SHALL REMAIN STRONG IN THE FACE OF EVERY PERSECUTION**

It is only through keeping our eyes "fixed" on Jesus that we shall be perfectly empowered to withstand the continual persecutions of the Evil One. As we come into that place of abiding in faith and love [obedience], these persecutions will have little or no effect upon us - and, indeed, nothing that Satan attempts shall be able to sway us to the left or the right. As the revelation of God's Word burns constantly in our hearts, we will remain strong in the face of every persecution, continuing to walk in love - at all cost to ourselves. We can have no "regard" for anything that is apart from Christ - for if we do THEN we shall soon find that we are not able to keep our eyes fixed steadfastly upon the Word [Will] of God. Because of these things, it is certain that if we retain ANY wilful desire to attach ourselves to the things that are "seen" [that which is discerned through the five physical senses] rather than the things which are not seen [2 Corinthians 4:18] - we will, by our own choice, leave that place of "constant" fellowship with Father and His Word in the "inner chamber" until a deep and thorough repentance is forthcoming. On the other hand, if we will only "seek" to abide in all of the light [regardless of how much revealed knowledge we have] and love that has been shed abroad in our heart the Father will be enabled to sustain us in EVERY way. Indeed, to whom much has been given, much is required and whoever has, to him shall more be given and whoever does not have, even what he has shall be taken away from him. These things shall be seen clearly in this final hour in the midst of God's people.

### **WALKING IN LOVE CAUSES US TO ABIDE - AND ABIDING CAUSES US TO WALK IN LOVE**

As we seek to do the Father's will in ALL things, He will empower us to abide in His love, and we shall be carried along BY HIS POWER - in NO WAY seeking to depend upon our own understanding. In every area of our relationship with the Father, our heart motivation is what He looks upon. If He finds a heart that is towards Him He is enabled to continually lead that one on into the fullness of their precious destiny, in Christ. Walking in love causes us to abide in His

presence - and abiding causes us to walk in love. Let us come to the full realization that we can indeed do NOTHING apart from Christ - for unless we are found "abiding" in the Vine we cannot bear fruit for the Kingdom. These things that I have spoken of are but simple and clear revelations of God's Truth but, because of the lofty speculations and exaltations which have raised themselves up above the Word of God, many have "allowed" themselves to be separated from the Vine - and, because of this, their words and actions constitute a tearing down [hindering of the establishment] of the Church rather than a building up of the Church. The ways of those who are apart from Christ have their "motivation" in the "world" and its ways [selfishness, fear, pride, unrighteousness etc]. Whereas, those who are one with Christ take as their only source and authority the revealed knowledge of God's Word and all of the principles of God's Kingdom found therein - a people who desire above all else to be righteously motivated in ALL things.

**Related Scriptures:** Hebrews 12:1-2; 2 Timothy 3:12; Luke 12:48; Mark 4:25; Proverbs 3:5-6; John 14:21,23; John 15:5;

### **JUNE 15th**

#### **CONTINUAL DEPENDENCE UPON THE WORD OF GOD BY BELIEVERS AT ALL TIMES WILL KEEP THEIR HEART OPEN TO INSTRUCTION FROM THE HOLY SPIRIT**

...."For the Word that God speaks is alive and full of power - making it active, operative, energizing and effective; it is sharper than any two-edged sword, penetrating to the dividing line of the breath of life (soul) and the immortal spirit, and of joints and marrow, that is, of the deepest parts of our nature, exposing and sifting and analyzing and judging the very thoughts and purposes of the heart".... Hebrews 4:12 Amplified Translation

Continual dependence upon the Word of God by believers at all times will keep their heart open to instruction from the Holy Spirit, and it will also place them in a constant state of "true humility" [1 Peter 5: 5-7] before the Father - because their total trust and dependence will be placed firmly on the Word of God rather than on their own understanding and abilities. Many children of God "feel" [think] that they are able to discern the deepest thoughts and intentions of their heart but, in reality, it is ONLY the Word of God that can reveal the depths of their being.

#### **"THE FATHER DESIRES FOR ALL OF US TO BE REFINED TO THE DEGREE THAT WE WILL TALK, ACT AND THINK JUST AS HE DOES"**

It is as believers "fill" their hearts with the Word of God - by abiding in, and meditating on Him, each moment of every day - that John 15:7, which states:

...."If you abide in Me and My Words abide in you, ask whatever you wish [desire] and it shall be done for you"....

will become a living reality in their lives. The Father desires for all of us to be refined to the degree that we will talk, act and think just as He does. As this happens in our lives, we will indeed be entrusted with more and more, and we will become effective tools for the Heavenly Father in the establishment of the Glorious Church - and His Kingdom.

Jesus said in John 14:12:

...."Truly, truly I say to you, he who believes in Me, the works that I do shall he do also, and greater works than these shall he do, because I go to the Father"....

These words of our Lord are directed to the heart that is filled with the Word of God and, thus, attuned to His way of thinking. As the children of God begin to reach this point of the "total saturation" of their spirits by the Word of God, they will continually seek to walk in the perfect will of the Father - and, thus, they will truly walk in a continually deeper measure of the command to "love the Lord thy God with all your heart".

### **THE FRUSTRATION OF "ATTEMPTING" TO LOVE GOD WITH ONE'S WHOLE HEART WHILE "MAINTAINING" THE DESIRE - THROUGH IGNORANCE OR REBELLION -TO BE INDEPENDENT OF HIM**

Up until this time, many children of God have "allowed themselves to be lured away from the proper feeding of God's Word into their heart and, thus, they continually experience the frustration of attempting to love God with their whole heart while, at the same time, there remains within them to a degree, the desire to be independent from God - which manifests in the maintaining of some form of grip or control upon their own lives. It is ONLY the living Word of God that can show us the deep, and sometimes hidden, seeds of rebellion that can lie within our heart. But freedom from EVERY ground of fear and rebellion is precisely what the refining process of our Heavenly Father will accomplish in the hearts of those who truly love Him in this hour. As one diligently and faithfully pursues the fullness of the Father's will, all of the dross and impurity within them will be consumed and removed - enabling them to be the "pure vessels" of His love, power and grace that they are called to be, in Christ. As one continually places themselves in obedience to the leading of the Holy Spirit they will "refuse" to have anything in their lives that is not from God, for they will KNOW in their heart that anything which is not from God would only become a hindrance to their true heart's desire to be obedient to Him - and, therefore, pleasing to Him in ALL things.

**Related Scriptures:** Luke 10:27; Hebrews 11:6;

**JUNE 16th**

### **THE MINISTRY OF THE HOLY SPIRIT**

We are going to look at some scriptures concerning the ministry of the Holy Spirit and as we study them we are going to see the different characteristics of His ministry and how the

Father applies them to our own lives. In doing this we shall surely see what a glorious and wonderful provision He has made for us in Christ!

...."When the Helper comes, whom I will send to you from the Father, that is the Spirit of truth, who proceeds from the Father, He will bear witness of Me, and you will bear witness of also, because you have been with Me from the beginning. These things I have spoken to you, that you may be kept from stumbling. They will make you outcasts from the synagogue, but an hour is coming for everyone who kills you to think that he is offering service to God. But these things I have spoken to you, that when their hour comes you may remember that I told you of them. And these things I did not say to you at the beginning, because I was with you. But now I am going to Him who sent Me; and none of you asks Me, "Where are you going?" but because I have said these things to you, sorrow has filled your heart. But I tell you the truth, it is to your advantage that I go away, for if I do not go away, the Helper shall not come to you; but if I go I will send Him to you. And He, when He comes, will convict the world concerning sin, and righteousness and judgement; concerning sin, because they do not believe in Me; and concerning righteousness, because I go to the Father, and you no longer behold Me; and concerning judgement, because the ruler of this world has been judged. I have many more things to say to you, but you cannot bear them now. But when He, the Spirit of truth, comes, He will guide you into all the truth; for He will not speak on His own initiative, but whatever He hears, He will speak; and He will disclose to you what is to come. He shall glorify Me; for He shall take of Mine, and shall disclose it to you. All things that the Father has are Mine; therefore I said, that He takes of Mine, and will disclose it to you. A little while, and you will no longer behold Me; and again a little while, and you will see Me".... John 15:26-16:16 NASB

One of the Holy Spirit's main tasks is to bear witness of Jesus Christ, in other words, to reveal the Word of God to us; for He is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation and the Spirit of truth.

**THOSE CHILDREN OF GOD WHO HAVE ALLOWED SATAN TO HOLD THEM CAPTIVE TO DO HIS WILL....DO SO BECAUSE THEY HAVE NOT DEVELOPED - NOR SOUGHT TO DEVELOP - AN INTIMATE RELATIONSHIP WITH THE FATHER**

...."An hour is coming for everyone who kills you to think that he is offering service to God. And these things they will do, because they have not known the Father or Me".... John 16:2-3 NASB

Those children of God who have "allowed" Satan to hold them captive to do his will - and who have, thus, been used to persecute those who continue to walk in faith and obedience, do so because they have not developed, nor sought to develop, an intimate relationship with the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit and, therefore, they have stumbled in the darkness. Satan's will is to tear down and divide the Church; God's will is to build and "unify" the Church

**"PARACLETOS" - ONE CALLED ALONGSIDE TO HELP**

...."For if I do not go away, the Helper shall not come to you".... vs. 7

The Amplified Translation defines the Word "paracletos" in this verse: Comforter, Counselor, Helper, Advocate, Intercessor, Strengthened, Standby and the cross reference in the New American Standard Translation gives the literal meaning of "paracletos" as "one called alongside to help". As we look closely at these words we see that each one defines a different characteristic of the Holy Spirit's ministry. All of these different aspects are indeed found in the "Anointing" which abides within each one of us and, once again, we begin to gain a deeper understanding of the magnificent provision that the Father has made for us to carry out His will in the earth.

**WE HAVE NO ONE TO BLAME BUT OURSELVES IF WE ALLOW DARKNESS TO ENCOMPASS OUR HEART AND MIND**

...."But when He, the Spirit of truth, comes, He will guide you into all the truth".... vs.13a

We are a people who are to be "led" by the Holy Spirit! If we call upon "others" for guidance in a "spirit of idolatry" - and, thus, seek the counsel of worldly wisdom [leaning upon our own understanding in order to fulfil our self-desire - a desire born of fear and selfishness] THEN we shall be led into darkness and error - and away from a revelation of the "all" [absolute] truth that the Father has provided for us through the ministry of the Holy Spirit. To the degree that we allow ourselves to depend upon the Holy Spirit, it is to that degree that we shall be led into a continually deeper knowledge of the truth. We have no one to blame but ourselves if we allow darkness to encompass our heart and mind! For if we diligently seek the truth in ALL things, the Father will SURELY cause us to walk above "every scheme" of the Evil One and, at the same time, lead and guide us into the fullness of our glorious salvation and inheritance in Christ!

**IF WE, IN ANY WAY, SEEK AFTER THAT WHICH IS FOR THE FULFILMENT OF OUR OWN SELFISH DESIRES, DARKNESS SHALL SURELY ENTER IN!**

...."For he will not speak on His own initiative, but whatever He hears, He will speak; and He will disclose to you what is to come".... vs.13b

It is very important for us to realize that when Jesus walked the earth He continually received instructions from the Father, in and by the Holy Spirit and, THEN, operated in obedience to those words - thus fulfilling perfectly His ministry while He was in the earth. And, in the same way, the Holy Spirit reveals the deepest thoughts and intentions of the Father's heart to us - as we diligently pursue His perfect purpose [will] - and relays [reveals] them to our spirit [inner man]. As we hearken to the voice of the Holy Spirit - walking in obedience to the words He speaks and the "impressions" He places deep within us - we are THEN empowered to carry out His "leadings" in perfect accordance with the thoughts and intentions of the Father's will - for He is surely watching over His Word to perform it [Jeremiah 1:12]. As you can see this is a very simple process but, of course, we have Satan working continually with his vile schemes to lead us astray, and cause us to go after things that are apart from God. If we, in ANY way, seek after

that which is for the fulfilment of our own selfish desires, darkness will surely enter in! And, thus, to the degree we allow that darkness to enter in and allow our hearts to be hardened towards God, it is to that degree that our ability to hear the voice of the Holy Spirit, shall be "impaired"!

### **TO WALK IN PERFECT OBEDIENCE ONE IS GOING TO HAVE TO HAVE THE REVEALED KNOWLEDGE OF GOD'S WORD ABIDING IN THEIR HEART**

To walk in "perfect" obedience we are going to have to have the revealed knowledge of God's Word [Will] "abiding" in our heart, and also be able to hear the voice of the Holy Spirit - as He tells us how to apply that word in EVERY situation. To meet these "requirements" each one of us will have to separate ourselves from the world and unto the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber" - on a daily basis. THEN, as we continually fellowship with, and abide in, the Word, we shall be separated from sin, and enabled [empowered] by the "Spirit of wisdom and revelation" to see ALL things clearly - through the eyes of the Father.

### **ANOTHER FACET OF THE HOLY SPIRIT'S MINISTRY IS THAT HE WILL REVEAL THINGS TO COME**

As we stay in close fellowship with the Father, the Holy Spirit will indeed reveal "things to come" in many different ways. Sometimes [mainly] in impressions, sometimes in that still, small voice, but regardless of how we receive the "revelation" we can be assured that we will ALWAYS be at least one step ahead of Satan and his schemes - and that we are being perfectly prepared to enter into the fullness of the Father's call on our life and ministry.

### **IT IS ONLY FROM THIS PLACE OF INTIMATE FELLOWSHIP THAT WE SHALL COME TO EXPERIENCE THE FULLNESS OF OUR PRECIOUS INHERITANCE IN CHRIST**

To the degree that we fellowship with the Father and His Word - and thus "minister" unto Him - it is to that degree we will become more and more proficient in "allowing" the Holy Spirit to work in our lives. It is ONLY from this place of intimate fellowship that we shall come to experience the FULLNESS of our precious inheritance in Christ - the very fullness of our "salvation". It is the Holy Spirit who discloses that Covenant to us, and it is certain that we must learn to walk in the fullness of the provision that the Father has blessed us with if we are to fulfil perfectly our portion of Jesus' ministry in the earth!

**Related Scriptures:** Ephesians 1:17-23; 2 Timothy 2:26; 1 John 2:27; Psalm 25:12-14;

**JUNE 17th**

### **THE FATHER HAS EMPOWERED US TO WALK THE SAME WAY THAT JESUS WALKED WHILE HE WAS ON THE EARTH**



...."Because I have said these things to you, sorrow has filled your heart. But I tell you the truth, it is to your advantage that I go away; for if I do not go away, the Helper shall not come to you; but if I go, I will send Him to you".... John 16:6-7 NASB

The disciples had sorrow in their hearts because they sensed that Jesus was leaving them "physically" and they did not comprehend what the promise of the Holy Spirit really meant, at that time. But Jesus was telling them that He was giving them something better: that He would be able to "abide" in them, and be with them at all times - not just physically, but dwell in their innermost being to guide them and lead them into all truth and empower them to walk in perfect righteousness before the Father. Again, as we spend quality time with the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber", we begin to receive a continually deeper revelation of the ministry of the Holy Spirit - and it is truly an amazing thing to see how greatly the Father has empowered us to carry out His will. Quite simply, He has empowered us to walk the same way that Jesus walked while He was on the earth - and not only has He empowered us, but He has commanded us to walk that way! The Holy Spirit's ministry is to conform us into the image of Jesus Christ. He is constantly working in us the deepest work of the Cross - teaching us to depend on God [Father, Son and Holy Spirit] for all things. This continuing work causes us to come into that perfect conformity with Jesus that the Father desires for each one of His children. Let us cast aside any preconceived notions [born of a sin-consciousness as opposed to a righteousness-consciousness] that attempt to keep us down in a place far below the fullness of God's purpose for our lives. For this is the hour wherein the fullness of the Father's plan for a "spotless and unblemished" Church will begin to unfold in an accelerated manner, and we must be found ready to do our perfect part.

**Related Scriptures:** 1 John 2:5-6; 1 Corinthians 1:30; Ephesians 5:27;

### **JUNE 18th**

**IF WE DO NOT COME TO THE PLACE WHEREIN WE TRUST HIM FOR "ALL THINGS" THEN WE CAN NEVER WALK IN THE FULNESS OF ALL THAT HE HAS CREATED US TO WALK IN**

...."It is time for judgement to being with the household of God".... 1 Peter 4:17 NASB

The Father's desire is for His children to get the sin out of their lives. He wants them to be filled with His Word and He desires them to be in a position to hear the voice of His Holy Spirit clearly so that they can fulfil perfectly the ministry that they are called to - on a daily basis. It is only through a deep submission to [absolute trust in] the Father and His Word that these things shall become a reality in the lives of God's children. Up until this time, there has been a great - and even mass - excursion into a place of heart-fellowship with the "world" by many children of God. This has been caused by them, somewhere along the line, making a "quality decision" to stop seeking God and His wisdom in order to "maintain" their own agenda through self-desire. It is certain that the moment one stops "seeking" the wisdom of God they will find themselves in the position to hear and to act upon the darkened wisdom of the world. The Father once showed me, through an analogy, the tragedy of His children seeking "anything" apart from Him. He

likened it to an earthly father who loved his children and provided everything for them to be successful, and yet with the element of free will that child has the right and the choice of choosing the wisdom of the one who loves them - and seeks only for their greatest benefit - or, through selfishness and misunderstanding, they will choose the way that is apart from that wisdom [love]. If we, as children of God, do not place ourselves under the mighty hand of God then how will we ever come to the position wherein our relationship with Him is developed to the point that we might come to trust Him for all things? The answer is, we will not! If we do not come to the place wherein we trust Him for "all things", then we can never walk in the fullness of all that He has created us to walk in. Let us be those who are found pursuing an absolute trust in the Father and His Word - for all things and at all times - for He, and He alone, is worthy.

**Related Scriptures:** James 4:4-10; 1 Peter 5:5b-7;

### **JUNE 19th**

#### **THE FATHER IS NOT TRYING TO KEEP ANYTHING FROM US!**

...."For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh and the lust of the eyes and the boastful pride of life, is not from the Father, but is from the world".... 1 John 2:16 NASB

The "world" basically operates on the "work ethic" [self-sufficiency through self-effort] and, yet, from this verse we see clearly that "all" the things that the world stands for are at enmity with God and are exactly the opposite to His way of doing things. In other words, the "flesh" seeks only after its "own" [soulish] gratification through self-desire, whereas the Father desires to satisfy all of our needs in the earth as we carry out His will - and He has made the glorious provision for that in Christ. Then, there are the greedy longings of the "flesh" - that is, those things that fall under the umbrella of covetousness: the deceitfulness of riches and the lust for power, whereas God has freely given us all things, and we have His power living in us - and flowing through us - as we continually humble ourselves before Him. Then there is the pride of life - that deep-rooted assurance of "self-sufficiency" and the continual quest for "independence" [a NON dependence on anyone or anything other than oneself] that is a product of man's fallen nature - and the "false" assurance that we can make it on our own without God. We need to have a deep revelation of the fact that there is "no good" in us apart from Christ [Who strengthens us] and, thus, we MUST become dependent upon Him for ALL things. So we can see clearly from this passage that everything the present "world system" stands for is at enmity with God, and this helps to shed light upon the passage in James 4:4 that speaks about the danger of "heart-fellowship" with the world. Sometimes, as people study the Bible they tend to concentrate on one verse concerning any given subject and, thus they don't receive the whole picture. Until the child of God begins to search with ALL of their heart, and begins to allow the Holy Spirit to lead them from scripture to scripture to scripture [allowing Him to paint a deeper revelation of the Father's will in their spirit] one will not get the significance of what He is saying, and how He is pointing out the "various dangers" to them. The Word of God makes it very clear that we are not to "fellowship" with the world - but until we have a "revelation" of why God does not want us to fellowship with the world [that is, so that we can be protected from Satan and his schemes

against us - schemes that are designed to keep us from accomplishing the will of God for our life and ministry], then we will always fall prey to the lie that Satan puts forth in some form that says that the "world" has something to offer - or, even worse, that God is trying to take something away from us. God is not trying to keep anything from us! Jesus came to give us life and to give it to us more abundantly, and it is Satan who comes only to kill, steal and destroy. So if we are going to fellowship in "his realm" then we are going to subject ourselves to death and destruction and fear in some form. It is not insignificant that in the next few verses in 1 John chapter 2 when John goes on to talk about the anointing which abides within us, and causes us to walk above the evil of this temporal realm. Not only is God warning us and commanding us to stay out of fellowship with the world, He is also showing us the glorious and all-powerful provision He has made for us, in Christ.

### **OUR GOD IS NOT A "CRUEL AND AUTHORITARIAN" GOD!**

As one studies the Bible they come to the clear realization that God ALWAYS backs His Word. In other words, if God is going to command us to do something He will always "reveal" the Word to us that is needed that we might come to understand the fact that He always empowers what He commands. Therefore, we must never approach the Word of God having maintained an "inner image" of the Father as a cruel and authoritarian God, because, if we do, we are going to receive a distorted view of His nature and, in misunderstanding what is written, go forth presumptuously thinking we are serving Him while, in reality, we are not. But if we approach the Word of God with an open heart at ALL times [thus "allowing" the Holy Spirit to reveal that Word] then we shall gain a continually deeper revelation of the love of the Father, and we will come to the deep realization that His desire is for our "greatest good ALWAYS" - that we might become partakers of His nature. As we separate ourselves from the world and as we begin to "fellowship" with the Word, all of these things shall become evident to us, and it is certain that ever present light of His presence shall cut through all the darkness and the lies of the Evil One, which he comes against us with.

**Related Scriptures:** Romans 7:18; John 6:63; John 15:5; John 10:10; Hebrews 12:10b; 2 Peter 1:2-4;

### **JUNE 20th**

**EVERY TIME THAT THE REVEALED WORD OF GOD IS SPOKEN IN THE FACE OF ADVERSE [NEGATIVE] CIRCUMSTANCES IT WILL BREAK DOWN THE POWER OF THE LIE THAT SATAN IS ATTEMPTING TO AFFLICT US WITH AND CAUSE THE GROUND OF ANY POTENTIAL FEAR WITHIN US TO BE REMOVED**

...."For God hath not given us the spirit of fear; but of power and of love and of a sound mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7 KJV

As we speak the faith-filled Words of God [by the revelation and unction of the Holy Spirit] then faith shall continually rise up in our heart, and the very words that we have spoken into any given situation shall come to pass - in the Father's perfect timing. This is precisely why

in the midst of the most paralyzing fear that we may "feel", we quote a scripture such as 2 Timothy 1:7. Every time that the revealed Word of God is spoken in the face of adverse [negative] circumstances it will break down the power of the lie that Satan is attempting to afflict us with and cause the ground of ANY potential fear within us to be removed. This points out the extreme importance of bringing EVERY thought captive to the revealed Word of God - through the speaking forth of God's Word in the face of fear at ALL times. As one is faithful to speak the Word [Will] of God into every situation they will begin to enter into a deeper revelation of the very Word that they are standing upon in that circumstance. From this, one is able to see the end result of continually confessing the Word of God in EVERY circumstance: all ground for fear to work within us shall be consumed and removed eternally - the fear-filled lies of Satan having been replaced by a clear revelation of the faith-filled promises of God!

**IF WE WILL BE OBEDIENT IN THE THINGS OF GOD AND IF WE WILL HANDLE HIS WORD ACCURATELY AND WITH GREAT DILIGENCE AT EVERY TURN THEN IT IS CERTAIN THAT WE SHALL COME TO THE PLACE WHEREIN EVERY GROUND OF FEAR HAS BEEN REMOVED**

Up until this time, Satan has been enabled to keep many children of God in bondage to the fear of death [in whatever form] - due to their negligence in tending to the requirements set forth in the Word of God! As the faithful child of God begins to experience a deeper revelation of the Kingdom and, thus, comes to know - to a continually greater degree - the nature and absoluteness of God [through their perfect fellowship with Him] they shall begin to experience His love in their own lives. As the perfect love of the Father is continually shed abroad in their heart then "all fear" is ultimately cast out. It is from this position of "abiding" in the love of God that death in ALL of its forms is continually put under their feet. Simply put, to the degree that we allow ourselves to experience the absolute life [love] of God, it is to that degree that death [and darkness] shall be put under our feet. If we do not continually position ourselves [through diligence] to have our mind "renewed" - and, thus, not come to the place wherein we come to understand God's ways - then death and darkness shall be enabled [empowered] to "maintain" a grip upon our lives in some form. If we will be obedient in the things of God [if we will handle His Word accurately and with great diligence at every turn] then it is certain that we shall come to the place wherein EVERY ground of fear has been removed - through the continual work of the indwelling Holy Spirit. This [complete freedom from fear] is a "reality" that every heart that truly loves God desires to have and experience - for it is only from this place of perfect liberty that we are fully empowered to obliterate the strongholds in the lives of those who cross our path.

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Corinthians 10:5; Luke 10:27; Romans 5:5; 1 John 4:18; 2 Corinthians 3:17;

**JUNE 21st**

**THROUGH THE CONSTANT RENEWING OF OUR MIND ALL OF THE OLD THOUGHT PATTERNS [MIND-SETS] - WHICH HAD KEPT US IN BONDAGE TO FEAR AND DARKNESS - SHALL BE BROKEN DOWN AND REMOVED THROUGH THE POWER OF THE PRECIOUS BLOOD OF JESUS**

...."Do not be conformed to this world, but be transformed by the renewing of your mind, that you may prove what the will of God is, that which is good and acceptable and perfect"....  
Romans 12:2 NASB

Satan can in no way be effective in his schemes against us if we diligently turn to the Word of God in every situation! Through the constant renewing of our mind all of the "old thought patterns" [mind-sets] - which had kept us in bondage to fear and darkness - shall be broken down and removed through the power of the precious Blood of Jesus. This process is extremely important! There are many in the church who - because of their slothfulness and neglect concerning the Word of God - have "maintained" thought patterns [fear, failure, anxiety, worry, self-reliance, self-sufficiency] that are apart from the revealed knowledge of God's will. Because of these things, they continue to wander on a darkened path - failing when all the while the Father desires only a perfect preparation [refining] for them - a perfect preparation that will lead them into continued success and prosperity in every aspect of life and ministry.

**EVERY THOUGHT THAT SATAN ATTEMPTS TO INFILTRATE OUR THOUGHT-LIFE WITH IS GEARED TO LEAD US INTO FAILURE**

Every thought that Satan attempts to infiltrate our thought-life with is geared to lead us into failure - most importantly, the failure to carry out the will of God in the earth - which will most certainly cause him great devastation! But it is also his steadfast and evil desire to see us fail in a manner that will harm us and cause us to despair in some fashion. If the child of God "allows" themselves to succumb to discouragement or disheartenment in ANY way [through the believing of Satan's lies] then, in departing from the narrow path of perfect obedience they will retain a steadfast desire to lean upon their "own" understanding [through fear and unbelief and leading to spiritual blindness] and, thus, they will continue to seek after a "security" [a false peace] that is not of God, but rather is found in the "world"!

**AS WE ALLOW THE MINISTRY OF THE HOLY SPIRIT TO WORK FREELY IN OUR LIFE AND MINISTRY, HE SHALL LEAD US INTO THE PLACE WHEREIN WE HAVE NO FEAR, AND HE SHALL TEACH US AND EMPOWER US TO OPERATE IN AN ABSOLUTE FAITH AT ALL TIMES**

From these things, we are able to see clearly the futility of a life that is dependent upon anything other than the Word [Will] of God! The Father desires to renew our mind through the power of His Word and His Spirit - in order that we might have prosperity and success in the earth and continually walk in the fullness of all that He has so gloriously provided for us in Christ. Why? So that we might accomplish His will in the earth, and that we might destroy the

strongholds of Satan in the hearts and minds of men - thus setting the captives free at every turn. As we allow the ministry of the Holy Spirit to work freely in our life and ministry, He shall lead us into the place wherein we have no fear, and He shall teach us and empower us to operate in an absolute faith at all times.

**Related Scriptures:** Joshua 1:8; 1 John 4:18; Acts 10:38;

**JUNE 22nd**

**"WORK OUT YOUR SALVATION WITH FEAR AND TREMBLING" [HOLY CAUTION]**

...."So then, My beloved, just as you have always obeyed, not as in My presence only, but now much more in my absence, work out your salvation with fear and trembling - for it is God who is at work in you, both to will and to work for His good pleasure. Do all things without grumbling or disputing; that you may prove yourselves to be blameless and innocent, children of God above reproach in the midst of a crooked and perverse generation, among whom you appear as lights in the world, holding fast the word of life so that in the day of Christ I may have cause to glory because I did not run in vain".... Philippians 2:12-16 NASB

Paul states, "Work out your salvation with fear and trembling". This of course, IN NO WAY, opens a door for us to strive in our own "self-effort" and "good intentions" to fulfil the will of God. In verse 13 he clarifies his statement saying, "for it is God who is at work in you, both to will and to work". We must continually guard our heart diligently in order to prevent a spirit of self-exaltation from rising up and taking us to a place wherein we "believe" that we are in the will of God - but, in reality, the "light" that is in us is darkness [Luke 11:35] - and, thus, we are deceived. This is a most dangerous position for any child of God to be in, because, in believing that they themselves are in the will of God, they must "criticize" or put down [in a spirit of self-justification] or seek to compromise in some way all that is around them that is truly of God. We must depend ENTIRELY on the power of God to bring us to the fullness of the wondrous salvation that is ours in Christ! For ANY "mental ascension" to the Word [Will] of God [through fear and pride] will SURELY bring a deep and abiding "passivity" [or presumption] concerning the will of God - and, thus, great darkness upon the heart that is not "wholly given" to His highest purposes for their life and ministry. While we must depend on God for ALL things we still have our part through an "abiding" faith, love and obedience to the Word [Will of God], and voice of the Holy Spirit. One can easily understand that if we are a stranger to fellowship with the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber", fasting, prayer and self-denial, how can it be said that we are, "working out our salvation with fear and trembling?" God must indeed do the work but we - through a constant self-denial and doing the things that are "profitable" [spiritually speaking] must allow [enable] Him to work His glorious work in us that we might, in both word and deed, be found blameless and innocent, lights in the world, children of God above reproach - in the midst of a crooked and perverse generation.

**Related Scriptures:** Proverbs 4:23; John 7:38;

**JUNE 23rd**

**SATAN HAS NO OFFENCE OR DEFENCE AGAINST THE CHILD OF GOD WHO HAS A DEEP REVELATION THAT THEIR BATTLE IS NOT AGAINST "FLESH AND BLOOD"**

...."I will extol Thee, O Lord, for Thou hast lifted me up, and hast not let my enemies rejoice over me".... Psalm 30:1 NASB

...."For our struggle is not against flesh and blood, but against the rulers, against the powers, against the world forces of this darkness, against the spiritual forces of wickedness in the Heavenly places".... Ephesians 6:12 NASB

Every believer needs to come to the full realization that as they set out to do the tasks that their Heavenly Father has prepared for them to walk in, their battle is NEVER against flesh and blood! As the children of God have this truth "revealed" to their heart by the Holy Spirit, they will no longer be hindered or defeated - for they will no longer be found relying on their five physical senses, but rather entirely upon the Word of God. This will cause them to fulfil the Father's will continually and NOTHING will have the power to sway them! Satan is in serious trouble when he comes up against a child of God who has a revelation of the fact that their struggle is NOT against flesh and blood in ANY way - for THEN Satan has no offense or defense against them. Those who have a revelation of this spiritual fact will continually wield the sword of the Spirit - which is the Word of God. Knowing that our enemy is Satan and all of his forces - forces that exist in the spirit realm and work through flesh and blood - we must NEVER look at the "flesh and blood" as our persecutor, but rather we must deal [through the power of God's Word in every situation we come across] with the demonic influence that is standing on - and working through - the "ground of the flesh" in that person. It is the subtle strategy of Satan to get believers continually fending off his persecution that comes their way, by "carnal means" [reliance upon their own understanding], for if they do surely they will be lured into an area of strife in the natural realm. In other words, they will be attempting to come against Satan using ungodly wisdom and, thus, will suffer defeat and oppression until they realize that Satan [and Satan alone] is their enemy.

**THE LAW [PRINCIPLE] OF LOVE**

There is still much strife - and slanderous gossip - amongst many children of God, betraying an "evil root" [ground of fear and bitterness] that must be removed from within them if they are ever to fulfil their destiny in Christ. There are many who constantly spew out words of false judgement and hatred against their brothers and sisters in Christ, and the Spirit of God is deeply grieved by this manifestation of the hardness of their hearts. If the child of God truly keeps their eyes "fixed" on Jesus then quite simply they would rather die than speak a word in a wrong spirit against anyone else - for to do so would cause them to violate the law of love! It is an abomination to the heart of the Father for any one of His children to act as "accusers" - in

bringing vile accusations against their brothers and sisters in the Lord. It is written clearly for all to see in Ephesians 4:29:

...."Let no unwholesome word proceed from your mouth, but only such a word as is good for edification according to the need of the moment, that it may give [impart] grace to those who hear"....

And again it is written in Matthew 5:44:

...."Love your enemies and pray for those who persecute you"....

It is a serious thing to willfully disobey a commandment of our Lord in order to gain "selfish satisfaction" by coming against, and exalting ourselves, above someone else [regardless of what they have done to us] in the darkness of our "own" understanding - knowing in our hearts that we are commanded to "love one another"! Ministering in love is to deny ourselves [at all cost to ourselves] - in order that the one we are speaking or ministering to - regardless of whether they are a friend or an enemy - might receive those words of life that the Spirit of God has for them, through us. We can know for certain that as we minister the love of God, the words we speak - by the Spirit of God - will ALWAYS succeed perfectly in the matter for which they were sent, and accomplish all that the Heavenly Father desires to accomplish in the life of that person no matter who they are [believer or unbeliever, friend or enemy] [Isaiah 55:11]. The "flesh" [old nature] must continually be put aside in every respect - in order that we might become the "pure" vessels of God's love we were called to be. There is no greater love that we can exercise than to lay down our lives [self-life] - in order that all who cross our path might experience the flowing forth of the Father's great love that He has for them. Regardless of where a believer may be at in their spiritual journey they must first and foremost revere the command to "love one another". Any violation of this commandment will surely put into motion the spirit [force] of fear - not only in the life of the one speaking, but also in the life of the one spoken to.

### **WORDS OF LOVE VS. WORDS OF PRIDE AND FEAR**

Words spoken in love are ALWAYS in accordance with the Word of God and His purposes, and will bring about the manifested presence of God through the words that are spoken in obedience by the child of God. Words of pride [which initiate from the darkened wisdom of man - these words not being in accordance with the Word [Will] of God] will bring about the manifested presence of fear - thus putting into effect the law of sin and death in that situation. One is now able to grasp the extreme importance of the words we speak, and also the serious and solemn responsibility we have, as Christians, to speak the truth in love at ALL times. Words spoken in love are ALWAYS words of faith and they will always "control" any given situation to the greatest glory of the Father - and, because of this, Satan will continually suffer defeat. The child of God needs only to dwell and abide in the Word of God and they will experience fully what it means to be "more than a conqueror" in Christ Jesus [Romans 8:31].



**Related Scriptures:** Mark 12:28-31; Romans 8:1-2;

**JUNE 24th**

### **THE DEFINITION OF A SOUND MIND**

...."God did not give to us a spirit of fear but a Spirit of power and love and of a sound mind".... 2 Timothy 1:7

The definition of a "sound mind" in spiritual terms is a mind that is entirely captivated by [and given wholly] to God in all things. It must be clearly understood in this hour by every child of God that we HAVE the mind of Christ, and that as we allow ourselves to be continually transformed by the renewing of our mind we will, ultimately, enter into the place of abiding in ALL that is ours in Christ. What a glorious thing it is to be free in every way from the vile "influence" of the Evil One and his forces. When the believer comes to "abide" in the mind of Christ they will easily rise above the attacks of the Enemy upon their mind - and in that place of strength and power they will always be aware of his schemes against them - having had even their "senses" trained to discern between good and evil [that which is righteous and that which is unrighteous].

In Isaiah 26:3 [Amplified Version] the Word of God states:

...."You will guard him and keep him in perfect and constant peace whose mind [both its inclination and its character] is stayed on you, because he commits himself to you, leans on You and hopes confidently in You"....

People of God, are we able to neglect so great a promise in the face of the turmoil which exists in this world? Are we able to neglect so great a promise in the face of the Love that was poured out for us at Calvary? Give the Word of God first place in your lives and forsake all that would only serve to keep you apart from the One who loved you and died for you - in order that you might live no longer for yourself but for Him, alone!

**Related Scriptures:** 1 Corinthians 2:16; Romans 12:1-2; Hebrews 5:14; 2 Corinthians 5:15;

**JUNE 25th**

### **AS THE BELIEVER STUDIES AND MEDITATES UPON GOD'S WORD MORE AND MORE, SATAN WILL NO LONGER BE ABLE TO DECEIVE THEM INTO TAKING A THOUGHT WHICH ORIGINATED IN HIM**

...."Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of man, the things which God hath prepared for them that love Him but God hath revealed them unto us by His Spirit: for the Spirit searcheth all things, yea, the deep things of God".... 1 Corinthians 2:9-10  
NASB

It is as the child of God puts away the things of the world and, for that matter, anything in their life that they have placed in a position above and before God [anything that constitutes idolatry], that they will be filled up to all the fullness of God and, thus, walk in the abundant life that belongs to them in Christ. As the believer studies and meditates upon God's Word more and more, Satan will no longer be able to deceive them into taking ANY thought that originated in him because the believer will spontaneously discern that which is of God and that which is not of God. It is a glorious time in the life of the believer when the fear and "confusion" have lifted, and they are able to concentrate fully on the things of God - alert [sober] - and never "allowing" themselves to be distracted in any way by the wiles of the Enemy. It is a goal that should be front and center in the life of EVERY Christian, and it is always worthwhile for that one to do whatever is necessary in any given moment in order to reach it. One is not able to describe adequately the blessings of the Spirit-filled, Spirit-led life, but it is certain that they are meant to be experienced by "every" believer, not just talked about or looked at from afar!

**WHEN ONE IS TRULY EMPOWERED BY LOVE TO, "BE ANXIOUS FOR NOTHING" THEN SATAN WILL NOT BE ABLE TO KEEP [HOLD] THEM IN ANY FORM OF BONDAGE**

In Philippians 4:6-8 the Word of God states:

...."be anxious for nothing, but in everything by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known to God. And the peace of God, which surpasses all comprehension (understanding) shall guard your hearts and minds in Christ Jesus. Finally, brethren, whatever is true, whatever is honourable, whatever is right, whatever is pure, whatever is lovely, whatever is of good repute (report). If there is any excellence and if anything worthy of praise, let your mind dwell on these things"...

I would strongly suggest, by the Spirit of God, that each believer study and meditate upon these verses, and allow the Spirit of God to reveal to their heart the truths enclosed therein! It is when one is truly empowered by love to, "be anxious for nothing" that Satan will not be able to keep [hold] them in ANY form of bondage once that believer refuses to receive [believe] "any" lying thought - lying thoughts that activate fear rather than faith. Their dependence will be on the Word of their Heavenly Father rather than on some "evil tiding" or "sudden fear", that the Evil One attempts to lure them off the exercising of their faith with. In this place of faith and diligence it is certain that their heart and mind will be guarded by the peace of God - a supernatural peace [and joy] that transcends all "natural" circumstances, and keeps the believer in the center of His perfect will - regardless of ANY scheme of the Evil One.

**THE KEY TO THE RENEWED MIND**

In verse one Paul begins to sum up the whole letter and writes "finally, brethren, whatever is true, what ever is honourable, whatever is right"... and exhorts the believers at Philippi to let their minds dwell only on the things of God [for there is no good [righteous] thing outside God]. In stating these things, Paul provides us with the "key" to the renewed mind. Quite simply put, the degree to which we control the "intake" of our minds to that which is in accordance with the

Word [Will] of God, it is to that degree that our minds will be renewed. As was written before there is no "shortcut" to this process of renewal, but rather only a continual, determined desire and effort to press on toward the goal for the prize of the upward call of God in Christ Jesus [Philippians 3:14].

**Related Scriptures:** John 10:10; 1 John 4:18;

**JUNE 26th**

### **THE CARNAL MIND OF MAN CONTINUALLY SEEKS TO EXALT ITSELF ABOVE THE WORD [WILL] OF GOD**

...."those who are according to the flesh set their minds on the things of the flesh but those who are according to the Spirit, the things of the Spirit. For the mind set on the flesh is death, but the mind set on the Spirit is life and peace, because the mind set on the flesh is hostile toward God; for it does not subject itself to the law of God, for it is not even able to do so and those who are in the flesh cannot please God. However you are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if indeed the Spirit of God dwells in you".... Romans 8:5-9 NASB

In this passage we see in verse 7 that it is written "the mind set on the flesh is hostile toward God; for it does not subject itself to the Law of God, for it is not even able to do so, and in Romans 7:18 Paul wrote:

...."For I know that nothing good dwells in me that is, in my flesh"....

It is very important for the believer to know that the "flesh" is hostile toward God, and that it has NOTHING at all in common with Him. This is precisely why we are commanded in Proverbs 3:5-6 to trust the Lord with all of our heart, and not lean upon our own understanding. The reason why God is so adamant in this is simply because the fallen nature of man is the nature that the human race inherited from its "step-father" Satan at the time of Adam's high treason, and it was for this reason that Jesus came and paid the tremendous price to redeem us from the curse which befell mankind at that time. The whole topic of the "renewing" of our mind takes on even more importance when we view it in light of this. It is seen quite clearly in the scriptures that the carnal mind of man continually seeks to exalt itself above the Word [Will] of God [just as the Evil One himself attempted to do so long ago - and continues to do so today]. One can now see clearly that leaning upon our own darkened understanding - or sowing to the flesh in any way - must reap darkness and death, for it is of Satan - and he can only produce darkness and death in all that he has "touched".

### **THE HOLY SPIRIT IS WELL ABLE TO BRING US TO THE PLACE WHERE GOD WOULD HAVE US - BOTH SPIRITUALLY AND PHYSICALLY [LOCATIONALLY]**

In this most critical and glorious hour it is certain that every child of God must forsake any "worldly ties" and flee from those things that would keep them in bondage to the Evil One in any way! Many still allow themselves to be vessels of the Evil One's lies and hatred, and it ought not

be so! The hour is late, and we must press on in the church to become of one mind - that "mind" being the mind of Christ. The Holy Spirit is well able to bring us to the place where God would have us - both spiritually and physically, so we must never "allow" ourselves to be discouraged by any "present" state of affairs. The call is simply to immerse ourselves in the Word of God - continually casting ALL of our care upon Him. In this hour, the Holy Spirit's presence is greater in the earth than ever before, and when any child of God truly applies themselves to walking in perfect obedience their spiritual growth will come at a more accelerated pace than ever before, and there will come a glorious deliverance - ultimately [in the fullness of time] - from whatever negative or adverse circumstance they may find themselves in.

**Related Scriptures:** John 6:63; Galatians 3:13; Isaiah 14:12-16; Ezekiel 28:11-19; 1 Corinthians 2:16; Joshua 1:8; 1 Peter 5:7;

**JUNE 27th**

### **"HEART-DECISION"**

...."However you are not in the flesh but in the Spirit".... Romans 8:9 NASB

Since we, as born again, Spirit-filled children of God are indwelt by the Holy Spirit let us put our minds in accordance with the things of the Spirit, and let us be found dwelling in the life and peace we are promised. Is not the choice clear? Do you desire to live in the best your Heavenly Father has to offer - in Christ? These are questions that need to be answered in the heart of every believer - for the hour is late and the Evil One desires to keep them "neutralized" with a view to their devastation. This is exactly why a "quality decision" must be made in the heart of the believer! For if it is a decision of the mind [good intention] only then Satan will chip away at the thought until it is removed - and replaced by the fear-filled thought [lie] he desires the child of God to act upon. But when it is a "heart-decision" THEN the believer will take the thought based on the "revealed" Word [Will] of God, and will persevere in that Word through corresponding words and actions until it is "established" in their heart. It is at this point that NOTHING will be able to move them away from their decision!

**IT MAY SEEM MORE ATTRACTIVE AND MORE COMFORTABLE FOR A TIME TO WALK BY SENSE-KNOWLEDGE, BUT IT CAN ONLY END UP REAPING CORRUPTION, DARKNESS AND DEATH IN THE LIVES OF THOSE WHO CONTINUE ON IN IT [CARNALITY]!**

A good case in point is when you were born-again. Even if the Evil One side-tracked and led you astray for many years from the "fullness" of the Father's purpose, once you decided [in your heart] to make Jesus Christ the "Lord" of your life, no demon or even Satan himself could stop you. One can clearly see from this the importance of basing their every decision upon the Word of God, and then persevering in faith and obedience until it becomes revelation knowledge in their heart. As our lives are completely based on the Word [Will] of God, then we will be found "allowing" the Holy Spirit to be our teacher, and the aforementioned Word to be the final authority in our lives. Thus, our mind will be renewed by the continual influx of revealed [or

exact] knowledge and Satan and his forces will not be able to prevail against us in any way. Many children of God [because their minds have not been renewed by the Word of God] have "allowed" themselves to remain in an area of carnality and, thus, they are deceived into thinking ["believing"] that it is easier to walk in bondage to the law of sin and death [sowing to the flesh] than to walk by faith in "all" things. It may "seem" more attractive and more comfortable for a time to walk by "sense-knowledge", but it can only end up reaping corruption, darkness and death in the lives of those who continue on in it [carnality]!

### **"EACH WORD WE SPEAK**

Many believers are walking in darkness in this area, but behold there is a great and bright light such as this world has never seen, fast approaching, for we are in the beginnings of the great outpouring of the Holy Spirit prophesied throughout the prophets [Joel 2; Isaiah 33:13-16; 1 Peter 4:17; Habakkuk 2:14;], and it is certain that judgement is truly upon the House of the Lord. It is time for every believer to consecrate themselves unto the Father, and separate themselves from any "fellowship" with anything outside of His Word [Will]. With each word we speak we choose Jesus Christ, the Lord of Lords and King of Kings or Satan and his lies - and this is an absolute reality that shall become very evident in these most critical and glorious days!

**"IT IS CLEAR THAT AS TIME PASSES IT IS MORE DANGEROUS WITH EACH PASSING DAY TO REMAIN OUTSIDE THE COVENANTS OF PROMISE IN ANY WAY, SHAPE OR FORM!"**

As I was meditating on the Word of God one day the Spirit of God revealed to me the application of Romans 6:16 to our own lives, as Christians.

#### **It is written:**

...."do you not know that when you present yourselves to some one as slaves for obedience, you are slaves to the one whom you obey either of sin resulting in death, or of obedience resulting in righteousness"....

#### **He said these words to me:**

*"Any believer who "acts" on his own [rebellion] immediately leaves the authority of the Word and comes directly under Satan's "influence". Every person in this earth is either being controlled by Me, through obedience to a revelation of My Word [Will] or by Satan, through disobedience to My Word [Will] through the believing of his lies."*

How absolute the Word of God is in every way! If the believer chooses to do what they desire to do through holding to self-desire then they will surely "allow" themselves to be held captive by the Evil One to do his will and, thus, they will be used against their brothers and sisters in Christ [even though they may not be conscious of it] who are truly pursuing the will of God for their life and ministry. From these things, one can see how easy it is for Satan and his forces to cause strife [division] in and amongst those who are walking to "any degree" outside the

Word of God. There is no excuse for us, as children of God, to be found outside of or apart from the Word [Will] of God at ANY time. It is clear that as time passes it is more dangerous with each passing day to remain outside the covenants of promise in any way, shape or form! As more and more believers come to the realization [revelation] of who they truly are in Christ in this hour the insidious lies that have plagued the church for nearly two thousand years will be removed from our midst, and we shall indeed walk in the light as children of light - without exception!

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 16:17; 2 Timothy 2:21-26; Ephesians 5:8;

## **JUNE 28th**

### **IT IS THE MINISTRY OF THE HOLY SPIRIT TO BOTH REVEAL CHRIST TO OUR HEART AND MANIFEST THE MIGHTY WORKS OF JESUS IN THE EARTH THROUGH US BY HIS POWER**

...."I am watching over My Word to perform it".... Jeremiah 1:12b NASB

The child of God must know that the power has not been given to them, but to Jesus, Who in turn commissioned us to use that power to win the world. If we, as believers, desire to walk in, and be entrusted with, God's power we must enter into the place of abiding in His Word, and "allow" His Word to abide in us. It is the ministry of the Holy Spirit to both reveal Christ to our heart and manifest the mighty works of Jesus in the earth through us by His power. We do not receive power from the Holy Spirit to accomplish "our" work, but rather it is the Holy Spirit within us that provides the power and does the works of God - according to His most holy purpose. The power of the Holy Spirit is well able to change the entire "outlook" one has of God. It is for this reason that we should desire to be mighty vessels of His power as we walk this earth - for this power within us [the pure and unadulterated love of God] is the very power that will both devastate and destroy the lies [strongholds] of the Evil One at every turn! Those who seek to walk in the power of God for selfish reasons will never be entrusted with it. Following are five conditions which must be met before one will be able to walk as a pure vessel of God's power:

### **FIVE NECESSARY CONDITIONS FOR WALKING IN THE POWER OF THE HOLY SPIRIT**

#### **1. DEDICATION AND DEVOTION TO THE WORD OF GOD**

- where the Holy Spirit truly possesses the heart there will always be a strong desire to do His Will [Luke 10:27].

#### **2. HOLINESS**

- a strong desire to pursue and live the life of holiness; close fellowship with God will cause His Glory to rest on us and we will be a continual witness of the Kingdom to those around us [2 Corinthians 2:15-16].

### **3. FAITH**

- a simple, yet absolute, trust in the faithfulness and power of the Father to honor His own Word [Will] - by the power of His Spirit is all that is needed for effective and successful ministry [Jeremiah 1:12].

### **4. LOVE**

- every believer who would walk in the power of the Holy Spirit must have the unwavering desire to NOT violate the law of Love - at ALL cost to themselves.

### **5. WISDOM**

- the constant desire to have the Word of God revealed by the Holy Spirit [Who is the Spirit of wisdom and revelation] - and the desire to minister that knowledge and wisdom "perfectly" in Love - will open the flood gates of God's power in the life of that believer.

### **WE CANNOT IMPART TO THOSE AROUND US WHAT WE OURSELVES DO NOT POSSESS!**

The prime condition of all the aforementioned conditions is holiness, for we cannot hope to impart to those around us what we ourselves do not possess! No child of God has a right to attempt to teach others what they have not "tasted" [gained a revelation of] and "tested" themselves. The strongest assurance any believer can have as they go forth to minister is to have the knowledge deep within themselves that they have lived - and continue to live in the Spirit of the Cross - a life based solely on the Word that they are preaching and teaching. The power of the Holy Spirit will never be manifested to a great degree in a minister [or a church] who allows themselves to be continually entangled in the affairs of the "world", or whose preaching is not in complete accord with the revealed Word of God. It is only those who are ever seeking to "abide" in the Word of God who will be mighty channels of His power. It is certain that if one would expect to see the fullness of God's power they must put forth the Word in faithfulness - and without ANY form of compromise. Our motives must remain "righteous" before the Father at ALL times - for He will not entrust His power to anyone [to any great degree] unless their heart is pure in its desires, and the ONLY way that a heart can remain pure in its desires [motivation is for one to abide in the Word of God through fellowship with the Father and His Word in the "inner chamber" - on a daily basis!

**Related Scriptures:** Matthew 28:18-20; John 15:7; Matthew 5:48;

**JUNE 29th**

**THE TRUE SPIRIT OF PRAYER IS ONE OF DEEP HUMILITY AND DEPENDENCE ON THE FATHER FOR ALL THINGS - CAUSING US TO BE EVER CONSCIOUS OF OUR UTTER NEED FOR HIM**

...."Pray without ceasing".... 1 Thessalonians 5:17 NASB

Another area of our walk in which the Holy Spirit plays a large role is in the area of our prayer life. There are many different forms of prayer found in the Word of God but, in reality, each one of them is simply a different type of communication with God. When we are commanded to "pray without ceasing" it simply expresses the heart desire of the Father to be in continual fellowship and contact with each one of His children. We know that it would be very difficult to go into our prayer closet and stay there all day every day, but it is very possible for every child of God to remain in direct communication and fellowship with Him by constantly bringing every thought captive to His Word, thereby living in moment to moment contact with the Holy Spirit - Who guides us and leads us every step of the way. The true spirit of prayer is one of deep humility and dependence on the Father for all things - causing us to be ever conscious of our need for Him.

### **THE IMPORTANCE OF PRAYING IN THE SPIRIT**

In Romans 8:26-27 [Amplified Translation] it is written:

...."So too the Holy Spirit comes to our aid and bears us up in our weakness" for we do not know what prayer to offer nor how to offer it worthily as we ought, but the Spirit Himself goes to meet our supplication and pleads in our behalf with unspeakable yearnings and groaning too deep for utterance. And He Who searches the hearts of men knows what is in the mind of the Holy Spirit - what His intent is - because the Spirit intercedes and pleads before God in behalf of the saints according to and in harmony with God's will"....

Every believer who has received the Baptism of the Holy Spirit has been given the ability of speaking with other tongues [praying in the S[s]pirit] as the Holy Spirit gives them utterance. This prayer language we have been given is a most valuable tool in our prayer life for we are often ignorant of both our own needs, and the needs of those around us. Since this prayer language we have been given causes great harm to the Evil One and his strongholds it should not be surprising to the believer to find that Satan will go to any lengths in an attempt to sidetrack the child of God from regular fellowship with the Father in the "inner chamber" - and through praying in the Spirit. When the believer prays in the Spirit they are, in reality, speaking out of their spirit by the Holy Spirit to Heaven on high, and their petitions are heard in the very Throne room of God.

### **PRAYING IN THE SPIRIT HAS MANY BENEFITS - AND IS AN ABSOLUTE NECESSITY FOR THE CARRYING OUT OF THE FATHER'S WILL**

Praying in the Spirit has many benefits - and is an absolute necessity for the carrying out of the Father's will to perfection. Every believer must have the Baptism of the Holy Spirit in order to be empowered for service - and praying in "other tongues" will help edify the believer, and allow them to continually pray the perfect will of the Father for both their lives and the lives of their brothers and sisters in Christ - as well as all those who "cross their path". There have been numerous lies spread about the evil of speaking with other tongues, but it is of God! Every



child of God must never settle for anything less than the "full provision" they have been given to defeat Satan with in this earth. With all these things which have just been written in mind, here are five important reasons for praying in the Spirit.

### **FIVE IMPORTANT REASONS FOR PRAYING IN THE SPIRIT**

1. To edify and build oneself up spiritually. 1 Corinthians 14:4; Jude 1:20;
2. To pray for all the saints [intercession]. Ephesians 6:18; Romans 8:27;
3. To allow the Holy Spirit to aid our prayers [praying to the perfect will of God]. Romans 8:26-27;
4. To speak mysteries [Divine secrets] with the Heavenly Father. 1 Corinthians 14:20;
5. To draw from the well of God's Wisdom - [from the Holy Spirit through our spirit]. Proverbs 20:27;

**Related Scriptures:** 2 Corinthians 10:5; Matthew 5:48; Ephesians 6:18;

### **JUNE 30th**

#### **THE KEY TO ACCURATE AND SUCCESSFUL PRAYER**

...."Therefore I say to you, all things for which you pray and ask believe that you have received them and they shall be granted you".... Mark 11:24 NASB

As the child of God meditates in the Word of God to a continually greater degree they will find the secret to successful and accurate prayer. When one truly gives the Word of God preeminence in their life - and, thus, they have surrendered themselves wholly in order that they might be filled and consumed by the Holy Spirit - they will pray both fervently and effectually at ALL times, and their prayers will avail much. The desire [motivation] of the believer's heart is all-important in prayer! If one's heart is continually filled with "godly desire" THEN they will remain sensitive to the leading of the Holy Spirit to pray - and continue praying [interceding] whenever necessary. They will also be strengthened and empowered to do so with an intensity [love-divine compassion] that will keep them steadfast in their perseverance to the end. In faithfulness and obedience they will have their heart enlarged to receive the blessing [answer to prayer] fully [and wisely] when it does manifest in the "physical realm".

#### **THE FATHER DESIRES THAT HIS CHILDREN COME TO DESIRE THE PETITION [THAT HE HIMSELF HAS PLACED ON THEIR HEART] AS MUCH AS HE DESIRES TO GRANT IT TO THEM**

There are times in prayer when the petition sought for does not come right away. It is a truth that the Heavenly Father, Who is always in perfect control - and Who always has perfect timing - often appears to keep His children waiting for the visible answer to their petitions but, in

reality, He is moving ALL things perfectly into place. In the meantime, He desires that His children come to desire the petition [that He Himself has placed on their heart] as much as He desires to grant it to them. In the faithful one coming to that place of one accord with the Father's heart and, thus, "ardently" desiring the blessing, they will be enabled to receive and appreciate it fully when it arrives - and, in their ongoing obedience, they shall be found glorifying God to the greatest possible degree. As the child of God pursues holiness by abiding in the Word of God and walking in the Holy Spirit moment by moment they will soon come to the realization that their own needs are continually met, and that almost all of their prayer time will be spent in intercession for others - and for the establishment of the Church.

**EVERY CHILD OF GOD MUST KNOW THAT THEIR FAITH WILL BE TESTED, BUT THEY MUST ALSO KNOW IN THEIR HEART THAT THEY ARE NEVER ALONE**

It is a dangerous thing for any believer to get their eyes off of Jesus [the Word] and onto themselves, for then their prayer life will surely become vain [futile] and lead to an ever increasing darkness and unbelief. The believer's needs are continually met as they abide in an absolute faith in the Word of God - having already believed by faith that they have received their petition. When one truly believes they have received the petition [by faith] they should no longer continue to ask, for to do so would be exercising unbelief and impatience. Perfect obedience and a continual thanksgiving and praise [in proclaiming the desired result] will always bring about the manifestation [answer to prayer] in God's "perfect timing". A holy perseverance in prayer will always cause the joyful assurance of praise to rise up in one's heart, and will cause them to eagerly anticipate the blessing before it becomes a reality in the physical realm. As they remain steadfast in their faith the Holy Spirit will be ever present to support them and comfort them in their tests and trials. Because of these things, the faithful and obedient one will be able to rejoice and praise the Father for His perfection even when their circumstances seem contrary to the petition they are seeking. Every child of God must know that their faith will be tested with a view to their entrance into an absolute faith and trust in the Father, but they must also know in their heart that they are NEVER alone - for the mighty Spirit of God dwells within them, and they will NEVER be forsaken!

**Related Scriptures:** Joshua 1:8; James 5:16; Hebrews 10:36;